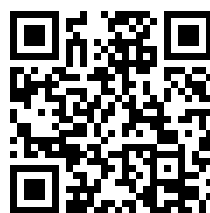

This is a reproduction of a library book that was digitized by Google as part of an ongoing effort to preserve the information in books and make it universally accessible.

GoogleTM books

<https://books.google.com>



PROPERTY OF
*University of
Michigan
Libraries*

1817

ARTES SCIENTIA VERITAS

THE UNIVERSITY
OF MICHIGAN

SEP 15 1961

LIBRARY

DOCUMENTS ON
BRITISH
FOREIGN POLICY
1919-1939

EDITED BY
ROHAN BUTLER, M.A.

Fellow of All Souls College, Oxford

AND

J. P. T. BURY, M.A.

Fellow of Corpus Christi College, Cambridge

ASSISTED BY

I. BAINS, M.A.

Third Series Volume X

INDEX

LONDON
HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE

1961

DA

5617

415

321

25110

© Crown copyright 1961

Published by

HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE

To be purchased from

York House, Kingsway, London, W.C.2

423 Oxford Street, London, W.1

13A Castle Street, Edinburgh 2

109 St. Mary Street, Cardiff

39 King Street, Manchester 2

50 Fairfax Street, Bristol 1

2 Edmund Street, Birmingham 3

80 Chichester Street, Belfast 1

or through any bookseller

PRINTED IN ENGLAND

UNDER THE AUTHORITY OF HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE

BY VIVIAN RIDLER AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS, OXFORD

PREFATORY NOTE

THIS index-volume to the nine volumes of the completed Third Series, covering the period from March 1938 to September 1939, is published in accordance with the announcement in the Preface to the Collection: see Volumes I of the First and Second Series, also Volume IX of the Third Series. The Assistant Editor of the present volume, Miss I. Bains, M.A., has compiled all the tables and indexes in it, and the Editors are most grateful for her long and careful labour. They would also like to thank the Deputy Librarian of the Foreign Office, Mr. C. H. Fone, I.S.O., M.B.E., for his valuable advice.

The volume is designed to provide a general index for convenient reference, and is divided into four parts, as indicated in the table of contents on p. vii and as explained below.

Part I. Summary Contents of Volumes

Part I lists the tables of contents in each of the volumes. It thus provides a general guide to the Third Series, and a quick view of the main subjects treated in each volume and of the periods covered.

Part II. Reference Tables of Sovereigns and Holders of Office

The chief purpose of this Part is to list the leading personalities in the countries with which the Series is concerned and, in addition, other personalities mentioned in the text, even if only by office. The tables list, for every country: (a) the names of the Head of State, and, where applicable, of the Prime Ministers or Presidents of the Council and of the Ministers for Foreign Affairs; (b) the holders of the numerous offices mentioned in the documents. The tables are divided into two sections: (i) the British Commonwealth and Empire, beginning with the United Kingdom; (ii) Foreign States in alphabetical sequence: under this heading the League of Nations is also included.

In these tables personal names, titles and ranks are in general given as for the period in question. In the list for the United Kingdom the dates of tenure of office which follow the names include the month as well as the year. For holders of office in H.M. Government these dates are those of appointment and of resignation, as publicly announced. For members of the Foreign Office and diplomatic and consular representatives the dates are generally based upon information in the annual Foreign Office Lists. Where, however, in the case of a senior representative serving abroad, it has been possible from other Foreign Office records to determine the months in which he assumed or relinquished charge of a post these dates have been substituted for those in the Foreign Office Lists. For example, according to these lists Sir

Sydney Waterlow was transferred to Athens on 30 November 1933, and retired on 29 June 1939. Foreign Office records, however, show that he took charge of the British Legation at Athens on 4 December 1933, and left Athens on 31 May 1939. Therefore the dates here given are December 1933–May 1939.

For countries other than the United Kingdom, months are normally given in the dating of appointments only when a change of office occurred during the period covered by the Third Series. And, in general, dates of tenure are recorded only for the more senior offices. The information for foreign countries has been derived from many sources including the various national Year Books and the *Almanach de Gotha* as well as other published records and Foreign Office files. In a few instances it has proved impossible to trace the names of foreign holders of lesser offices mentioned in documents, and they have accordingly been omitted from the tables.

Part III. Index of Persons

The Index of Persons includes the names of all persons living in the period 1919–39 who are mentioned in the Third Series either by name or by office (except as noticed above). Brief notes of positions held at the time have been added in parentheses. After the page references to mentions of each person, standard subheadings have been added, as appropriate, referring in particular to speeches or statements by him, to his visits and conversations with other persons, and his outward correspondence; in the case of official despatches and telegrams from the person indexed, only the subheading *To* is prefixed to the name of his correspondent.

Part IV. Subject Index

In the Subject Index much of the material has been indexed under the names of countries and the relations of one country with another. Territorial subheadings have also been used under other main headings, e.g. under Guarantees, Jews, Rearmament.

Where a territorial designation has been used as a main heading and elsewhere as a subheading, the main heading has been printed in bold type for ease of reference; thus Germany is in bold type on pages 118–22 but elsewhere in ordinary type.

In most instances alphabetical order has been retained for entries concerning the relations between any two countries. For example, relations between Italy and France are indexed under the heading France, with subheading Italy; those between the U.S.S.R. and Roumania under the heading Roumania, with subheading U.S.S.R. Where this order has occasionally been reversed, cross-references are given to the main entries, e.g. under 'Austria, Germany. *See* Germany (Austria).' As in this example, in cross-references subheadings are printed in parentheses.

Standard subheadings have been used, so far as appropriate, under the main entry for each country, e.g. Armed Forces, Internal Situation, Military

Measures, Minorities, Political Parties, Press, Public Opinion. Under the subheading 'Press', individual papers are listed after the entries of subjects dealt with by the press.

Main headings, besides those for particular countries, also include general headings such as Air Warfare, Balkan Entente, Commissions, Committees, Communism, Conferences, Four-Power Declaration, Guarantees, Jews, Little Entente, Missions, Munich, Plebiscites, Rearmament, Refugees, Self-determination, South-East Europe, Sudeten German Question, Treaties.

In both the Index of Persons and the Subject Index the following practices have been adopted.

Volume numbers are printed in small roman numerals in bold type.

References to footnotes are indicated by *n* placed after the number of the page, e.g. 50*n*. Where a name or subject occurs in the main text and in a footnote on the same page, the page-reference only is printed.

Subheadings are usually arranged in alphabetical order according to the first word. In some entries, however, the chronological order has been followed when precise dates are given. For instance, in the Index of Persons, under the main heading Chamberlain, the chronological order has been adopted in listing his Communications with Herr Hitler and Communications with Signor Mussolini; and under the main heading Sudeten German Question in the Subject Index it has been followed under the subheading Attitude of France and Great Britain.

It may sometimes be found helpful to use the indexes in conjunction with the Chapter Summaries printed at the beginning of each volume of the Third Series. For instance, the occasional references in the indexes to passages *passim* may be conveniently supplemented by the Chapter Summaries, which provide a chronological page-register to the contents of each volume.

R. D'O. B.

J. P. T. B.

15 August 1960

CONTENTS

	<i>Pages</i>
PART I. Summary Contents of Volumes	I
PART II. Reference Tables of Sovereigns and Holders of Office	
(i) British Commonwealth and Empire	9
(ii) Foreign States	15
PART III. Index of Persons	31
PART IV. Subject Index	103

Part I

Summary Contents of Volumes

Volume I

	<i>Pages</i>
Chapter I. Attitude of His Majesty's Government towards the German annexation of Austria: German assurances to the Czechoslovak Government. (March 9-16, 1938)	1-60
Chapter II. Attitude of His Majesty's Government with regard to possible German action against Czechoslovakia: approach to French and Czechoslovak Governments. (March 16-April 26, 1938)	61-196
Chapter III. Anglo-French conversations, April 28-29: instructions for proposed <i>démarches</i> at Prague and Berlin, May 4. (April 27-May 18, 1938)	197-316
Chapter IV. The crisis of May 19-22: consideration by His Majesty's Government of the possibility of an International Commission in the event of a breakdown in the negotiations between the Czechoslovak Government and Herr Henlein: Mr. Strang's visit to Prague and Berlin. (May 19-30, 1938)	317-416
Chapter V. Further negotiations with a view to facilitating a settlement of the Sudeten question. (May 31-July 14, 1938)	417-565
Chapter VI. Proposal by His Majesty's Government to send Viscount Runciman on a special mission to Prague: acceptance of proposal by the Czechoslovak Government. (July 15-23, 1938)	566-620

Appendixes

I. Additional exchange of letters between Lord Halifax and Sir N. Henderson. March 20-July 18, 1938	621-629
II. Record of Herr Henlein's statements to Mr. Churchill, Sir A. Sinclair, and Sir R. Vansittart while on a visit to London in May, 1938	630-635
III. Memoranda explaining the negotiations between the Czechoslovak Government and the Sudeten Germans in June, 1938	636-646
IV. Foreign Office memorandum setting out considerations for and against proposals for the neutralization of Czechoslovakia	647-652
V. Record of a conversation between Herr Forster, Gauleiter of Danzig, Professor Noe, and Sir A. Cadogan	653-655

Volume II

Chapter VII. German military measures: Lord Runciman's negotiations in Prague: Sir J. Simon's speech at Lanark on August 27. (July 24-August 27, 1938)	1-175
Chapter VIII. German military measures: breakdown of negotiations between the Czechoslovak Government and the Sudeten Germans: Mr. Chamberlain's decision to visit Herr Hitler. (August 28-September 13, 1938).	176-314

	<i>Pages</i>
Chapter IX. Mr. Chamberlain's meeting with Herr Hitler at Berchtesgaden: Anglo-French conversations of September 18: Anglo-French approach to Czechoslovak Government: acceptance by Czechoslovak Government of Anglo-French proposals. (September 13-21, 1938)	315-445
Chapter X. Mr. Chamberlain's meetings with Herr Hitler at Godesberg: Anglo-French conversations of September 25 and 26: Mr. Chamberlain's letter of September 26 to Herr Hitler. (September 21-26, 1938)	446-542
Chapter XI. Sir H. Wilson's conversations of September 26 and 27 with Herr Hitler: negotiations preceding the Munich Conference: the Munich Conference: Mr. Chamberlain's conversation of September 30 with Herr Hitler. (September 26-30, 1938)	543-645

Appendixes

I. Additional letters from Sir N. Henderson, August-September, 1938	646-655
II. Additional correspondence on Lord Runciman's Mission	656-679
III. Text of the Prime Minister's statement to the Press on September 11, 1938	680-682
IV. Unofficial German approaches, August-September, 1938	683-692

Maps

I. Sketch map based on the Memorandum handed to the Prime Minister by Herr Hitler on September 23, 1938	<i>At end</i>
II. Sketch map based on the map annexed to the Agreement signed at Munich on September 29/30, 1938	" "

Volume III

Chapter I. Correspondence with regard to Polish and Hungarian claims to Czechoslovak territory. (September 14-30, 1938)	1-55
Chapter II. The execution of the Munich Agreement: i. (September 30-October 7, 1938.) Meetings of the International Commission: Polish and Hungarian claims to Czechoslovak territory	56-137
Chapter III. The execution of the Munich Agreement: ii. (October 8-14, 1938.) Meetings of the International Commission: Polish and Hungarian claims to Czechoslovak territory	138-183
Chapter IV. The execution of the Munich Agreement: iii. (October 15-November 25, 1938.) The Settlement of Polish and Hungarian claims to Czechoslovak territory	184-243
Chapter V. German press attacks on Great Britain: correspondence regarding anti-Semitic measures in Germany: Anglo-French conversations of November 24. (October 20-November 24, 1938)	244-311
Chapter VI. Correspondence regarding the entry into force of the Anglo-Italian Agreement of April 16, 1938. (October 1-November 16, 1938)	312-362
Chapter VII. The Franco-German Declaration of December 6: German-Czech relations: the British guarantee to Czechoslovakia: German decision with regard to the building of submarines. (November 25-December 31, 1938)	363-457
Chapter VIII. Anglo-Italian relations from the entry into force of the Anglo-Italian Agreement to the visit of Mr. Chamberlain and Lord Halifax to Rome: correspondence with regard to Franco-Italian relations. (November 16, 1938-January 19, 1939)	458-540

	<i>Pages</i>
Chapter IX. German designs in Europe: the question of Danzig. (December 28, 1938-January 20, 1939)	541-614

Appendixes

I. Two letters from Sir N. Henderson, October 1938	615-617
II. Extracts from additional letters by Sir E. Phipps to Viscount Halifax	618-621
III. Memorandum on Military Measures taken by Germany in connexion with the Sudeten question.	622-628
IV. Additional correspondence on Financial Assistance to Czechoslovakia	629-638
V. Additional correspondence on the International Commission	639-656
VI. Letter from M. Burckhardt on the question of Danzig	657-661
VII. Additional documents relating to the Anglo-German Naval Agreement	662-674
VIII. Note of interview with Dr. Schacht on December 15, 1938	675-682

Map

Sketch map showing the Frontier between Germany and Czechoslovakia based on the map attached to the Protocol of November 20, 1938	<i>At end</i>
---	---------------

Volume IV

Chapter I. The European situation: estimates of German intentions: the Danzig question: Herr Hitler's speech of January 30: the international guarantee of Czecho-Slovakia. (January 23-February 9, 1939)	1-99
Chapter II. Further correspondence on the European situation and estimates of German intentions: German-Polish relations: the international guarantee of Czecho-Slovakia. (February 10-March 9, 1939).	100-209
Chapter III. The German violation of the Munich Agreement and the destruction of Czech independence. (March 9-17, 1939)	210-291
Chapter IV. Attitude of His Majesty's Government towards Italian claims against France. (January 20-April 2, 1939)	292-359
Chapter V. British proposals for the organization of mutual support against further German aggression: Memel: Anglo-French conversations of March 21-22. (March 17-23, 1939)	360-491
Chapter VI. The announcement of the British guarantee to Poland. (March 24-April 3, 1939)	492-588

Appendixes

I. Additional letters on the German situation, February-March, 1939	589-596
II. Report by Mr. Ashton-Gwatkin on his visit to Germany and interviews with German statesmen, February 19-26, 1939	597-610
III. Letter from H.M. Embassy at Moscow on Soviet policy in connexion with the possibilities of negotiating a war trade agreement in the event of war between Germany and the Western Powers	611-614
IV. Foreign Office memorandum on the situation after the absorption of Czecho-Slovakia, and on the policy of His Majesty's Government	615-622
V. Memorandum on the German military situation	623-627

Pages

VI. Negotiations concerning a voluntary limitation of capital ships and the exchange of information on naval matters	628-637
VII. Additional correspondence on the situation in Memel. (December 7-20, 1938)	638-647

Volume V

Chapter I. M. Beck's visit to London, April 4-6: events leading to the announcement of the British guarantee to Roumania. (April 4-13, 1939)	1-115
Chapter II. The Italian attack on Albania: the announcement of the British guarantee to Greece. (April 3-14, 1939)	116-197
Chapter III. The European situation: Italy, Turkey and the Balkans: correspondence with the French and Soviet Governments with regard to proposals for checking further German aggression. (April 14-21, 1939)	198-274
Chapter IV. The European situation: visit of the Roumanian Foreign Minister to London, April 23-26: Herr Hitler's speech of April 28: further correspondence with the French and Soviet Governments: Anglo-Turkish negotiations. (April 22-30, 1939)	275-381
Chapter V. The European situation: Polish-German relations: further British proposals and Soviet counter-proposals: correspondence with the Vatican. (May 1-6, 1939)	382-457
Chapter VI. The European situation: Polish-German relations: further correspondence with the Soviet Government: Anglo-Turkish Declaration of May 12. (May 7-12, 1939)	458-546
Chapter VII. The European situation: further correspondence with the Soviet Government: Anglo-Turkish negotiations: the Danzig question. (May 13-20, 1939).	547-621
Chapter VIII. The European situation: Anglo-Russian negotiations: the Danzig question. (May 21-26, 1939)	622-699
Chapter IX. The European situation: Anglo-Italian relations: the position in Danzig: decision to send Mr. Strang to Moscow: Anglo-French proposals to Soviet Government. (May 27-June 7, 1939)	700-794

Appendixes

I. Additional letters on the European situation, April-May, 1939	795-808
II. Foreign Office memorandum on the Danzig question with additional comments by Sir N. Henderson	809-818

Volume VI

Chapter I. Further proposals to the Soviet Government and instructions to Sir W. Seeds: the situation in Danzig: records of M. Burckhardt's conversations in Danzig, Warsaw, and Berlin. (June 8-13, 1939).	1-64
Chapter II. Russian rejection of Anglo-French proposals: further instructions to Sir W. Seeds: Anglo-Turkish negotiations: the situation in Danzig. (June 14-20, 1939)	65-125

	<i>Pages</i>
Chapter III. Russian rejection of revised Anglo-French proposals: British memorandum to the German Government on the latter's denunciation of the Anglo-German Naval Agreement: Anglo-Turkish negotiations: the situation in Danzig. (June 21-28, 1939)	126-186
Chapter IV. Further Russian objections to Anglo-French proposals: M. Zhdanov's article of June 29: the situation in Danzig: message from the Prime Minister to Signor Mussolini: Anglo-Turkish negotiations. (June 29-July 5, 1939)	187-271
Chapter V. Further Anglo-French discussions with the Soviet Government: Anglo-Turkish negotiations: the Danzig question and German-Polish relations. (July 6-12, 1939)	272-343
Chapter VI. Further Anglo-French discussions with the Soviet Government: Mr. Strang's summary of the position on July 20: General Sir E. Ironside's visit to Poland: Anglo-Polish financial negotiations: the situation in Danzig. (July 13-20, 1939)	344-426
Chapter VII. Further Anglo-French discussions with the Soviet Government: Danzig and the German-Polish situation: Anglo-Polish financial negotiations: Anglo-Turkish negotiations. (July 21-27, 1939)	427-520
Chapter VIII. Further Anglo-French discussions with the Soviet Government: Anglo-French Military Missions to Moscow: Danzig and the German-Polish situation: Anglo-Turkish negotiations. (July 28-August 4, 1939)	521-608
Chapter IX. German-Polish relations and the situation in Danzig: the Anglo-French Military Missions in Moscow: Herr Hitler's statements to M. Burckhardt. (August 5-14, 1939)	609-701
 <i>Appendixes</i>	
I. Additional correspondence on the German situation, June-August, 1939	702-720
II. Additional correspondence with M. Burckhardt, June-July, 1939	721-735
III. Record of a conversation and correspondence with M. Wenner-Gren, June-July, 1939	736-742
IV. Records of conversations with M. Dahlerus, July-August, 1939	743-761
V. Instructions to the British Military Mission to Moscow, August, 1939	762-789

Volume VII

Chapter I. Anglo-Franco-Soviet military conversations: attempts to secure Polish consent to the Russian demands with regard to the possible passage of Russian troops through Poland: suggestions for an approach by His Majesty's Government to Herr Hitler: Anglo-Italian exchanges. (August 15-20, 1939)	1-95
Chapter II. German military measures: announcement of the Soviet-German Non-Aggression Pact: message of August 22 from His Majesty's Government to Herr Hitler: Herr Hitler's reply of August 23: the attitude of Italy. (August 21-23, 1939)	96-179
Chapter III. Attempt to secure direct Polish-German negotiations: estimate of German intentions: Herr Hitler's communication of August 25 to Sir N. Henderson: signature of the Anglo-Polish Treaty. (August 24-25, 1939)	180-260

	<i>Pages</i>
Chapter IV. Exchanges with the Turkish Government: further exchanges with the Italian Government: proposals for relieving German-Polish tension. (August 26-27, 1939)	261-317
Chapter V. Reply of His Majesty's Government to Herr Hitler's communication of August 25: Sir N. Henderson's interviews of August 28 and 29 with Herr Hitler: Herr Hitler's communication of August 29. (August 28-29, 1939).	318-390
Chapter VI. Reply of His Majesty's Government to Herr Hitler's communication of August 29: Anglo-Turkish negotiations: Sir N. Henderson's interview of August 30 with Herr von Ribbentrop: negotiations of August 31: Italian decision to remain neutral: German communication of August 31. (August 30-31, 1939)	391-467
Chapter VII. The German attack on Poland: Note of September 1 from His Majesty's Government to the German Government: Italian proposal for a conference: Anglo-Turkish negotiations: the British ultimatum to Germany, September 3. (September 1-4, 1939)	468-546
 <i>Appendixes</i>	
I. Additional correspondence on the German situation, August 1939	547-557
II. Further material on the Anglo-Franco-Soviet military conversations in Moscow, August 1939	558-614
III. Speech by M. Molotov on the ratification of the Soviet-German Non-Aggression Pact, August 31, 1939	615-622
IV. Material relating to previous volumes in this Series	623-633

Volume VIII

Chapter I. British attitude towards the Sino-Japanese conflict: attempts to reach an understanding with Japan on the treatment of British interests in China: Japanese statement of September 14 on relations with Germany and Italy. (August 4-September 30, 1938)	1-113
Chapter II. Further attempts to improve Anglo-Japanese relations in China: Sir R. Craigie's interview of October 11 with the Japanese Prime Minister: British, French and United States Notes to Japan on the navigation of the Yangtze: Sir A. Clark Kerr's interview of November 6 with Generalissimo Chiang Kai-shek. (October 1-November 11, 1938)	114-223
Chapter III. Further correspondence with regard to Japanese attacks upon British interests in China: the situation in Tientsin: financial aid to China: Japanese statement of December 22, 1938. (November 12-December 31, 1938)	224-358
Chapter IV. Further correspondence with regard to Japanese attacks upon British interests in China: the situation in Tientsin and Shanghai: Chinese appeals for increased British assistance: reports of the conclusion of an alliance between Germany, Italy and Japan. (January 1-February 21, 1939)	359-462
Chapter V. Further correspondence with regard to Japanese attacks upon British interests in China: the situation in Tientsin and Shanghai. (February 22-April 8, 1939)	463-541

Appendixes

- I. Additional correspondence on the naval situation in the Far East 542-550
- II. Additional correspondence dealing with the arrest and internment of Ssu Ching-wu. (October 4-November 1, 1938) 551-560

Volume IX

- Chapter I. Correspondence with regard to Japanese attacks on British and French interests in China: the situation in Tientsin and Shanghai: Japanese relations with the Axis Powers. (April 10-May 14, 1939). 1-68
- Chapter II. The Tientsin dispute: refusal of His Majesty's Government to accede to Japanese demands: Japanese announcement of measures against the British Concession at Tientsin: Japanese attacks on Chinese currency. (May 15-June 7, 1939) 69-147
- Chapter III. The Tientsin dispute: the Japanese blockade of the British Concession. (June 8-29, 1939) 148-238
- Chapter IV. Negotiations at Tokyo over the Tientsin dispute: Anglo-Japanese statement of July 22: the Chinese currency question. (June 30-July 23, 1939) 239-318
- Chapter V. Negotiations at Tokyo over the Tientsin dispute: attitude of the United States to the Japanese demands. (July 24-August 3, 1939) 319-396
- Chapter VI. Negotiations at Tokyo over the Tientsin dispute: failure to reach agreement with the Japanese over the question of silver stocks in North China. (August 4-16, 1939) 397-462
- Chapter VII. Refusal of His Majesty's Government to accede to the Japanese demands: Japanese reaction to the Soviet-German pact. (August 17-September 5, 1939) 463-527

Appendixes

- I. Memorandum on British Policy in the Far East 528-532
- II. Foreign Office memorandum on the legal aspects of the dispute regarding the disposal of alleged anti-Japanese terrorists arrested in the British Concession at Tientsin. 533-535
- III. Foreign Office memorandum respecting silver stocks in North China 536-538
- IV. Document relating to Volume VII in this Series 539

Part II

Reference Tables

of Sovereigns and Holders of Office

(i) British Commonwealth and Empire

KING AND EMPEROR . . . HIS MAJESTY KING GEORGE VI (Dec. 1936–Feb. 1952)

UNITED KINGDOM

Prime Minister and 1st Lord of the Treasury	Mr. A. Neville Chamberlain (May 1937–May 1940)
Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs	Mr. Anthony Eden (Dec. 1935–Feb. 1938) Viscount Halifax (Feb. 1938–Dec. 1940)
Chancellor of the Exchequer	Sir John Simon (May 1937–May 1940)
Lord Chancellor	Lord Maugham (Mar. 1938–Sept. 1939)
Lord Privy Seal	Earl de la Warr (May 1937–Oct. 1938)
Secretary of State for the Home Department	Sir Samuel Hoare, Bt. (May 1937–Sept. 1939)
Secretary of State for the Dominions	Mr. Malcolm MacDonald (June 1935–May 1938, Nov. 1938–Jan. 1939)
Minister for Co-ordination of Defence	Sir Thomas W. H. Inskip (Mar. 1936–Jan. 1939) Admiral of the Fleet Lord Chatfield (Jan. 1939– April 1940)
Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster	Earl Winterton (May 1937–Jan. 1939) Mr. W. S. Morrison (Jan. 1939–April 1940)
1st Lord of the Admiralty	Mr. A. Duff Cooper (May 1937–Oct. 1938) Earl Stanhope (Oct. 1938–Sept. 1939)
Secretary of State for War	Mr. Leslie Hore-Belisha (May 1937–Jan. 1940)
Secretary of State for Air	Viscount Swinton (June 1935–May 1938) Sir Kingsley Wood (May 1938–April 1940)
President of the Board of Trade	Mr. Oliver F. G. Stanley (May 1937–Jan. 1940)
Minister of Supply	Dr. E. Leslie Burgin (July 1939–May 1940)
Minister of Agriculture and Fisheries	Mr. W. S. Morrison (Oct. 1936–Dec. 1938)
Chief Diplomatic Adviser to Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs	Sir Robert Vansittart (June 1938–June 1941)
Permanent Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs	Sir Alexander Cadogan (Jan. 1938–Feb. 1946)
Parliamentary Under-Secretaries of State for Foreign Affairs	Earl of Plymouth (July 1936–May 1939) Mr. R. A. Butler (Feb. 1938–July 1941) Earl of Munster (Jan.–Sept. 1939)
Parliamentary Under-Secretary of State for War	
Parliamentary Secretary, Department of Over- seas Trade	Mr. R. S. Hudson (May 1937–April 1940)
Parliamentary Secretary, Mines Department	Mr. G. W. Lloyd (April 1939–May 1940)

Diplomatic Representatives

Ambassador at Angora	Sir Percy L. Loraine, Bt. (Jan. 1934–Feb. 1939) Sir Hughe M. Knatchbull-Hugessen (Feb. 1939– Sept. 1944)
Ambassador at Berlin	Sir Neville Henderson (April 1937–Sept. 1939)
Ambassador at Brussels	Sir Robert H. Clive (July 1937–Nov. 1939)
Ambassador at Cairo	Sir Miles W. Lampson (1943 Baron Killearn) (Dec. 1936–Mar. 1946)
Ambassador in China	Sir Archibald Clark Kerr (Feb. 1938–Feb. 1942)

UNITED KINGDOM (*cont.*)

Ambassador at Moscow	Viscount Chilton (Oct. 1933–Nov. 1938) Sir William Seeds (Jan. 1939–Jan. 1940)
Ambassador at Paris	Sir Eric C. E. Phipps (April 1937–Oct. 1941)
Ambassador at Rome	Earl of Perth (Sir Eric Drummond) (Oct. 1933–April 1939) Sir Percy L. Loraine, Bt., (May 1939–June 1940)
Ambassador at Tokyo	Sir Robert L. Craigie (Sept. 1937–Dec. 1941)
Ambassador at Warsaw	Sir Howard W. Kennard (Jan. 1935–Sept. 1939) ¹
Ambassador at Washington	Sir Ronald C. Lindsay (Mar. 1930–Aug. 1939) Marquess of Lothian (Aug. 1939–Dec. 1940)
Minister at Athens	Sir Sydney P. Waterlow (Dec. 1933–May 1939) Sir Michael Palairet (June 1939–April 1941) ²
Minister at Bangkok	Sir Josiah Crosby (Aug. 1934–Feb. 1942)
Minister at Belgrade	Sir Ronald H. Campbell (Aug. 1935–Oct. 1939)
Minister at Berne	Sir George Warner (Jan. 1935–Dec. 1939)
Minister at Bucharest	Sir Reginald H. Hoare (Feb. 1935–Feb. 1941)
Minister at Budapest	Sir Geoffrey George Knox (Oct. 1935–May 1939) Mr. Owen St. Clair O'Malley (May 1939–April 1941)
Minister at Copenhagen	Sir Patrick W. M. Ramsay (Oct. 1935–Sept. 1939)
Minister at Durazzo	Sir Andrew Ryan (Sept. 1936–June 1939)
Minister at The Hague	Sir Neville Bland (Sept. 1938–May 1940) ³
Minister at Helsingfors	Mr. Thomas Maitland Snow (Mar. 1937–Feb. 1940)
Minister at Oslo	Mr. C. (1937 Sir Cecil) F. J. Dormer (June 1934–April 1940) ⁴
Minister at Paris	Mr. R. I. Campbell (May 1938–Dec. 1939)
Minister at Prague	Mr. B. (1939 Sir Basil) C. Newton (Mar. 1937–April 1939)
Minister at Riga, Tallinn and Kovno	Mr. C. W. Orde (April 1938–July 1940)
Minister at Sofia	Mr. G. W. Rendel (June 1938–Mar. 1941)
Minister at Stockholm	Sir Edmund St. J. D. J. Monson, Bt. (Jan. 1938–Jan. 1940)
Minister at The Vatican	Mr. F. D'A. G. (1943 Sir Francis d'Arcy Godolphin) Osborne (Feb. 1936–June 1947)
Minister at Vienna	Mr. C. M. (June 1938, Sir Michael) Palairet (Dec. 1937–Mar. 1938)
Agent at Burgos	Sir Robert Hodgson (Dec. 1937–Feb. 1939; Chargé d'Affaires, Feb.–April 1939)
Chargé d'Affaires at Belgrade	Mr. T. A. Shone (Secretary)
Chargé d'Affaires at Berlin	Sir George A. D. Ogilvie-Forbes (Counsellor)
Chargé d'Affaires at Bucharest	Mr. J. H. Le Rougetel (Secretary)
Chargé d'Affaires at Budapest	Mr. A. D. F. Gascoigne (Secretary)
Chargé d'Affaires at Kovno	Mr. T. H. Preston (June 1930–Sept. 1940)
Chargé d'Affaires at Moscow	Mr. G. G. M. Vereker (Counsellor)
Chargé d'Affaires at Paris	Mr. R. I. Campbell (Minister)

¹ Sir H. Kennard continued to hold the position of H.M. Ambassador to Polish Government until May 1941, but the British Diplomatic Mission was transferred to Angers in Nov. 1939 and to London in June 1940: Sir H. Kennard left Warsaw in September 1939.

² Sir M. Palairet continued to hold the position of H.M. Minister to Greek Government until May 1942, but the British Diplomatic Mission was transferred to London in Sept. 1941: Sir M. Palairet left Athens in April 1941. From 1942 to 1943 Sir M. Palairet was H.M. Ambassador to Greek Government.

³ Sir N. Bland continued to hold the position of H.M. Minister to the Netherlands Government until May 1942, but the British Diplomatic Mission was transferred to London in May 1940. From 1942 to 1948 Sir N. Bland was H.M. Ambassador to the Netherlands Government.

⁴ Sir C. Dormer continued to hold the position of H.M. Minister to Norwegian Government until May 1941, but the British Diplomatic Mission was transferred to London in June 1940: Sir C. Dormer left Oslo in April 1940.

Reference Tables

11

British Commonwealth

Chargé d'Affaires at Prague	Mr. J. M. Troutbeck (Secretary)
Chargé d'Affaires at Rome	Sir Noel H. H. Charles, Bart. (Counsellor)
Chargé d'Affaires at Vienna	Mr. W. H. B. Mack (Secretary)
Chargé d'Affaires at Warsaw	Mr. C. J. Norton (Counsellor)
Counsellor at Angora	Mr. J. Morgan (Oct. 1930–Sept. 1940)
Counsellor at Berlin	Sir George A. D. Ogilvie-Forbes (Mar. 1937–Sept. 1939)
Counsellor in China	Mr. P. M. Broadmead (Dec. 1938–April 1941)
Counsellor at Moscow	Mr. G. G. M. Vereker (Nov. 1937–Feb. 1940)
Counsellor at Rome	Sir Noel H. H. Charles, Bart. (Oct. 1937–Oct. 1939)
Counsellor at Tokyo	Mr. J. L. Dodds (Mar. 1936–Sept. 1940)
Counsellor at Warsaw	Mr. C. J. Norton (Dec. 1937–Oct. 1939)
Counsellor at Washington	Mr. V. A. L. Mallet (Jan. 1936–Dec. 1939)
Secretary at Angora	Mr. E. A. Walker (May 1939–May 1941)
Secretary at Athens	Mr. H. L. d'A. Hopkinson (Feb. 1938–June 1939)
Secretary at Belgrade	Mr. T. A. Shone (Nov. 1936–Nov. 1939)
Secretary at Berlin	Mr. I. A. Kirkpatrick (Aug. 1933–Dec. 1938)
Secretary at Bucharest	Mr. A. Holman (Dec. 1938–Sept. 1939)
Secretary at Budapest	Mr. C. E. Steel (July 1936–June 1939)
Secretary in China	Mr. H. L. Farquhar (Dec. 1935–Jan. 1939)
Chinese Secretary in China	Mr. J. H. Le Rougetel (Jan.–Nov. 1939)
Chinese Secretary (Acting) in China	Mr. A. D. F. Gascoigne (April 1936–Aug. 1939)
Secretary at Moscow	Mr. J. D. Greenway (Nov. 1937–April 1940)
Secretary at Paris	Mr. G. P. Young (Oct. 1935–Oct. 1938)
Secretary at Prague	Mr. W. D. Allen (Jan. 1938–Oct. 1941)
Secretary at Rome	Sir Arthur D. Blackburn (Sept. 1935–Nov. 1942)
Secretary at Vienna	Mr. H. I. Prideaux-Brune (Oct. 1938–Nov. 1939)
Secretary at Warsaw	Mr. F. H. R. Maclean (Feb. 1937–April 1939)
Naval Attaché at Berlin	Mr. A. R. Dew (Sept. 1938–Feb. 1940)
Naval Attaché at Moscow	Mr. W. H. B. Mack (Aug. 1938–June 1940)
Naval Attaché at Paris	Mr. V. G. Lawford (Mar. 1937–Sept. 1939)
Naval Attaché at Rome	Mr. J. M. Troutbeck (Oct. 1937–May 1939)
Naval Attaché at Tokyo	Mr. A. F. Yencken (Jan. 1937–April 1939)
Assistant Naval Attaché for Europe	Mr. P. J. Dixon (Feb. 1938–Jan. 1940)
Military Attaché at Angora	Mr. W. H. B. Mack (April–Aug. 1938)
Military Attaché at Belgrade	Mr. P. F. Grey (Oct. 1938–Sept. 1939)
Military Attaché at Berlin	Mr. W. H. B. Mack (Dec. 1934–April 1938)
Military Attaché at Brussels	Mr. R. M. A. Hankey (Nov. 1936–Sept. 1939)
Military Attaché in China	Captain T. H. Troubridge (Aug. 1936–April 1939)
	Captain H. Clanchy (Oct. 1936–Jan. 1942)
	Captain C. S. Holland (Jan. 1938–June 1940)
	Captain R. H. Bevan (July 1936–Jan. 1939)
	Captain Sir Philip W. Bowyer-Smyth, Bart. (Jan. 1939–Jan. 1940)
	Captain H. B. Rawlings (Jan. 1936–Jan. 1939)
	Commander Glyn Hearson (Sept. 1937–Sept. 1939)
	Lt.-Col. A. Ross (Feb. 1936–Aug. 1939)
	Lt.-Col. H. C. T. Stronge (Nov. 1936–Mar. 1939)
	Colonel F. N. Mason-Macfarlane (Dec. 1937–May 1939)
	Colonel T. D. Daly (May–Sept. 1939)
	Lt.-Col. D. K. Paris (Feb. 1935–Feb. 1939)
	Lt.-Col. F. A. A. Blake (Feb. 1939–May 1940)
	Lt.-Col. C. R. Spear (Oct. 1938–Dec. 1939)

UNITED KINGDOM (*cont.*)

Military Attaché at Moscow . . .	Colonel R. C. W. G. Firebrace (April 1937–Dec. 1939)
Military Attaché at Paris . . .	Colonel William Fraser (Aug. 1938–Nov. 1939)
Military Attaché at Prague . . .	Lt.-Col. H. C. T. Stronge (Nov. 1936–Oct. 1938)
	Major G. A. C. Macnab (Oct. 1938–May 1939)
Military Attaché at Rome . . .	Colonel M. B. Burrows (May 1938–May 1940)
Military Attaché at Tokyo . . .	Major-General F. S. G. Piggott (May 1936–Sept. 1939)
Military Attaché at Vienna . . .	Major K. V. B. Benfield (Jan. 1935–May 1938)
Military Attaché at Warsaw . . .	Lt.-Col. J. T. Godfrey (Oct. 1935–June 1938)
	Lt.-Col. E. R. Sword (June 1938–Sept. 1939)
Assistant Military Attaché at Berlin . . .	Major K. W. D. Strong (Jan. 1938–Aug. 1939)
Assistant Military Attaché at Paris . . .	Major C. A. de Linde (Aug. 1936–June 1940)
Assistant Military Attaché at Rome . . .	Major W. P. Barclay (Nov. 1937–Mar. 1939)
	Major A. R. Barter (Mar. 1939–June 1940)
Air Attaché at Berlin (and Warsaw) . . .	Group Captain J. L. Vachell (Oct. 1937–Sept. 1939)
Air Attaché at Brussels . . .	Wing Commander E. P. M. Davis (July 1937–May 1940)
Air Attaché in China . . .	Wing Commander H. S. Kerby (Sept. 1936–Nov. 1938)
Air Attaché at Moscow . . .	Wing Commander C. Hallawell (Mar. 1937–Nov. 1941)
Air Attaché at Paris . . .	Wing Commander D. Colyer (June 1936–June 1940)
Air Attaché at Prague . . .	Wing Commander A. H. H. MacDonald (Feb. 1938–May 1939)
Air Attaché at Rome . . .	Group Captain C. E. H. Medhurst (Aug. 1937–June 1940)
Air Attaché at Tokyo . . .	Group Captain W. E. G. Bryant (Dec. 1937–Dec. 1941)
Air Attaché at Vienna . . .	Wing Commander A. H. H. MacDonald (Feb.–Mar. 1938)
Air Attaché at Warsaw . . .	(as at Berlin)
Assistant Air Attaché at Berlin and Warsaw . . .	Squadron Leader A. A. Adams (Sept. 1938–Sept. 1939)
Press Attaché at Berlin . . .	Mr. R. F. O'N. Bashford (Oct. 1938–Sept. 1939)
Press Attaché at Budapest . . .	Mr. F. G. Redward (July 1935–April 1941)
Press Attaché at Paris . . .	Sir Charles Mendl (June 1926–May 1940)
Financial Adviser at Berlin . . .	Mr. G. H. S. Pinsent (Nov. 1932–April 1939)
	Mr. E. N. R. Trentham (April–Sept. 1939)
Financial Adviser at Paris . . .	Mr. E. Rowe-Dutton (Oct. 1934–April 1939)
Financial Adviser at Shanghai and Tokyo . . .	Mr. E. L. Hall-Patch (June 1936–Sept. 1939)
Financial Adviser at Washington . . .	Mr. T. K. Bewley (Feb. 1933–May 1937; Mar. 1938–May 1939)
Commercial Counsellor at Berlin . . .	Mr. J. H. Magowan (Nov. 1937–Sept. 1939)
Commercial Counsellor at Paris . . .	Mr. J. R. (1932 Sir Robert) Cahill (Feb. 1921–July 1939)
Commercial Counsellor at Rome . . .	Mr. R. L. Nosworthy (Oct. 1934–June 1940)
Commercial Counsellor at Shanghai . . .	(<i>See below</i> Commercial Secretary in China)
Commercial Counsellor at Tokyo . . .	Mr. G. (1935 Sir George) B. Sansom (Mar. 1925–Sept. 1940)
Commercial Counsellor at Warsaw . . .	Mr. A. J. Pack (Aug. 1937–May 1939)
Commercial Secretary at Angora . . .	Mr. S. R. Jordan (Aug. 1938–July 1943)
Commercial Secretary at Berlin . . .	Mr. A. F. Merry (Jan. 1938–Sept. 1939)

Commercial Secretary in China . . .	Mr. A. H. George (Oct. 1935-July 1940)
	Mr. J. C. Hutchison (H.M. Trade Commissioner at Hong Kong, Nov. 1938-Jan. 1940)
Commercial Secretary at The Hague . . .	Mr. R. V. Laming (April 1920-May 1940)
Commercial Secretary at Moscow . . .	Mr. F. H. Todd (Aug. 1938-May 1940)
Commercial Secretary at Prague . . .	Mr. W. Hough (July 1937-May 1939)
Commercial Secretary at Tokyo . . .	Mr. H. A. Macrae (Nov. 1929-Sept. 1940)
Consul-General at Amoy . . .	Mr. N. Fitzmaurice (April 1938-June 1943)
Consul-General at Canton . . .	Mr. A. P. Blunt (Feb. 1937-July 1943)
Consul-General at Danzig . . .	Mr. E. H. G. Shepherd (Nov. 1937-July 1939)
	Mr. F. M. Shepherd (in charge: July-Sept. 1939)
Consul-General at Genoa . . .	Mr. A. G. Major (Jan. 1935-Aug. 1939)
Consul-General (Acting) at Hankow . . .	Mr. C. E. Whitmore (May 1938-Sept. 1939)
Consul-General at Milan . . .	Mr. W. S. Edmonds (Oct. 1938-Aug. 1939)
Consul-General at Moscow . . .	Mr. J. P. Trant (June 1939-Mar. 1943)
Consul-General at Munich . . .	Mr. D. St. Clair Gainer (Oct. 1932-Mar. 1938)
	Mr. J. E. M. Carvell (April 1938-Aug. 1939)
Consul-General at Naples . . .	Mr. D. F. S. Filliter (Nov. 1937-June 1940)
Consul-General at Shanghai . . .	Mr. H. (1938 Sir Herbert) Phillips (Sept. 1937-July 1940)
Consul-General at Tientsin . . .	Mr. J. B. Affleck (Feb. 1935-Aug. 1938)
	Mr. E. G. Jamieson (Aug. 1938-Oct. 1939)
Consul-General at Tunis . . .	Mr. W. L. C. Knight (April 1937-July 1940)
Consul-General at Vienna . . .	Mr. D. St. Clair Gainer (Mar. 1938-Sept. 1939)
Consul at Bratislava . . .	Mr. P. Pares (Dec. 1938-Sept. 1939)
Consul at Dresden . . .	Mr. H. B. Livingston (July 1936-April 1938)
	Mr. F. M. Shepherd (June 1938-July 1939)
Consul at Florence . . .	Mr. C. O. Wakefield-Harrey (Sept. 1936-Mar. 1939)
Consul (Acting) at Hankow . . .	Mr. L. H. Whittall (Mar. 1939-Feb. 1940)
Consul at Katowice . . .	Mr. J. A. Thwaites (April-Oct. 1939)
Consul (Acting) at Palermo . . .	Mr. H. H. Clark (1936-8)
Consul at Peking . . .	Mr. H. A. F. B. Archer (July 1937-Aug. 1939)
Consul at Shanghai . . .	Mr. G. V. Kitson (Jan. 1939-April 1941)
Consul at Tallinn . . .	Mr. W. H. Gallienne (Sept. 1935-June 1941)
Consul at Tientsin . . .	Major G. A. Herbert (Oct. 1938-Nov. 1939)
Consul at Tripoli . . .	Mr. A. E. Watkinson (Oct. 1938-July 1940)
Consul at Turin . . .	Captain R. H. Tottenham Smith (Nov. 1937-June 1940)
Consul at Venice . . .	Mr. A. Napier (Nov. 1924-June 1940)
Vice-Consul at Breslau . . .	Mr. R. F. O'N. Bashford (May 1936-Oct. 1938)
Vice-Consul (Acting) at Brno . . .	Mr. O. Neumark (1938-9)
Vice-Consul at Danzig . . .	Mr. G. H. Baker (July-Sept. 1939)
Vice-Consul at Dresden . . .	Mr. C. J. Girling (July 1936-Dec. 1938; Mar.-Sept. 1939)
Vice-Consul at Durazzo . . .	Mr. F. H. Gamble (June 1938-June 1939)
Vice-Consul at Gdynia . . .	Mr. C. H. Jeffrey (Mar. 1931-Sept. 1939)
Vice-Consul at Katowice . . .	Mr. J. A. Thwaites (Aug. 1938-April 1939, then Consul)
Vice-Consul at Liberec . . .	Mr. S. P. Elliott (1923-39; in charge of post, 1936-9)
Vice-Consul at Lodz . . .	Mr. E. Gilbert (Feb. 1924-Sept. 1939)
Vice-Consul at Spezia . . .	Mr. R. A. Guattari-Stafford (June 1924-Nov. 1939)
Pro-Consul at Shanghai . . .	Mr. W. H. Williams (May 1938-Sept. 1942)
Judge of H.B.M. Supreme Court for China	Mr. A. (1937 Sir Allan) G. Mossop (1933-43)
Assistant Judge of H.B.M. Supreme Court for China . . .	Mr. P. Grant Jones (1931-45)
The Crown Advocate, Shanghai . . .	Mr. V. Priestwood (1934-9)

UNITED KINGDOM (*cont.*)*The Royal Navy*

1st Sea Lord and Chief of Naval Staff . . .	Admiral of the Fleet Sir Dudley Pound (1939-43)
Deputy Chief of Naval Staff.	Vice-Admiral Sir A. B. Cunningham (1938-9)
	Rear-Admiral T. S. V. Phillips (1939-41)
Director of Naval Intelligence	Rear-Admiral J. A. G. Troup (1935-9)
	Rear-Admiral J. H. Godfrey (1939-42)
Commander-in-Chief, Mediterranean . . .	Admiral Sir Dudley Pound (1936-9)
China Command:	
Commander-in-Chief	Vice-Admiral (1939 Admiral) Sir Percy L. H. Noble (1938-40)
Senior Naval Officer Yangtze	Rear-Admiral R. V. Holt (1937-9)

The Army

Chief of Imperial General Staff (C.I.G.S.)	General the Viscount Gort (1937-9)
Director of Military Operations and Intelligence	Major-General H. (1940 Sir Henry) R. Pownall (1938-40)
Inspector-General of Overseas Forces . .	General Sir Edmund Ironside (July-Sept. 1939)
British Troops in China: General Officer Commanding	Major-General A. E. Grasett (1938-41)
British Troops in China: Commander, Shanghai Area	Major-General F. K. Simmons (1939-40)
British Troops in China: Commander, Tientsin Area	Brigadier A. H. Hopwood (1935-9)
	Brigadier Sir John E. Laurie (1939-40)

The Royal Air Force

Chief of Air Staff	Air Chief Marshal Sir Cyril L. N. Newall (1937-40)
------------------------------	--

AUSTRALIA

Governor-General	Brigadier-General Lord Gowrie (1936-41)
Prime Minister	Mr. J. A. Lyons (1937-9)
Minister for External Affairs	Mr. W. M. Hughes (1937-9)
High Commissioner in London	Mr. S. M. Bruce (1933-45)

EIRE

President	Dr. Douglas Hyde (1938-45)
Prime Minister and Minister for Foreign Affairs	Mr. Eamon de Valera (1937-48)
Minister at Rome	Mr. Michael MacWhite (1938-50)

NEW ZEALAND

Governor-General	Viscount Galway (1935-41)
Prime Minister and Minister for External Affairs	Mr. M. J. Savage (1935-40)
High Commissioner in London	Mr. W. J. Jordan (1936-51)

SOUTH AFRICA, UNION OF

Governor-General	Sir Patrick Duncan (1937-43)
Prime Minister	General J. B. M. Hertzog (1924-39)
Minister for Foreign Affairs	General J. B. M. Hertzog (1929-39)
Minister of Defence	Dr. Oswald Pirow (1933-9)
High Commissioner in London	Mr. C. T. de Water (1929-39)
Minister at Berlin	Dr. S. F. N. Gie (1934-9)
Minister at Rome	Dr. Albert Heymans (1934-40)

(ii) Foreign States

ALBANIA

King	Zog I (Sept. 1928–April 1939)
Prime Minister	M. Constantine Kotta (Nov. 1936–April 1939)
Minister for Foreign Affairs	M. Ekrem Libohova (Nov. 1936–April 1939)
Minister of the Interior	M. Malik Bushati

Diplomatic Representatives

Minister at London	M. Lec Kurti (May 1936–April 1939)
Minister at Rome	General Zef Sereggi (Mar.–April 1939)
Chargé d'Affaires at Bucharest	M. Pandeli Nasse (1937–9)

ARGENTINA

President	Dr. Roberto M. Ortiz (Feb. 1938–June 1942)
Vice-President	Dr. Ramon S. Castillo (Feb. 1938–June 1942)
Minister for Foreign Affairs	Señor J. M. Cantilo (1938–40)

Diplomatic Representatives

Ambassador at Berlin	Dr. Eduardo Labougle (1936–9)
Consul-General at Danzig	Señor C. Piñeyro (1934–9)

AUSTRIA

President	Herr Wilhelm Miklas (Dec. 1928–Mar. 13, 1938)
Chancellor	Dr. Kurt von Schuschnigg (July 1934–Mar. 11, 1938)
Minister for Foreign Affairs	Dr. Artur Seyss-Inquart (Mar. 11–15, 1938) Dr. Guido Schmidt (Feb.–Mar. 11, 1938) Dr. Wilhelm Wolf (Mar. 12–15, 1938)
Minister of Finance	Dr. Neumayr (1936–8)
Minister without Portfolio	Dr. E. von Glaise-Horstenau (1936–8)
State Secretary for Security	Dr. Skubl (1937–8)
Director of Political Department of Federal Chancellery	Herr Theodor Hornbostel (1934–8)

Diplomatic Representatives

Minister at Berlin	Herr Stephan Tauschitz (1933–8)
Minister at Prague	Dr. Ferdinand Marek (1922–38)
Military Attaché at Berlin	Major-General A. Pohl

BELGIUM

King	Leopold III (1934–51)
Prime Minister	M. Paul van Zeeland (Mar. 1935–Nov. 1937) M. Paul E. Janson (Nov. 1937–May 1938) M. Paul Henri Spaak (May 1938–Feb. 1939) M. Hubert Pierlot (Feb. 1939; April 1939–Feb. 1945)
Minister for Foreign Affairs	M. Paul Henri Spaak (June 1936–Jan. 1939) M. Paul E. Janson (Jan.–Feb. 1939) M. Eugène Soudan (Feb.–Mar. 1939) M. Hubert Pierlot (April 1939–Jan. 1940)
Minister for National Defence	Lt.-Gen. H. J. C. E. Denis (1936–42)
Ministry of Foreign Affairs:	
Secretary-General	M. F. van Langenhove
Political Director	Baron van Zuylen

BELGIUM (*cont.*)*Diplomatic Representatives*

Ambassador at Berlin	Vicomte J. Davignon (1938-40)
Ambassador in China	Baron Jules Guillaume (1937-44)
Ambassador at London	Baron E. de Cartier de Marchienne (1927-46)
Ambassador at Madrid	Comte C. de Romrée de Vichenet (1939-41)
Ambassador at Paris	M. Pol le Tellier (1938-40)
Ambassador at Rome	Comte André de Kerchove de Denterghem (1938-40)
Ambassador at Tokyo	Baron Albert de Bassompierre (1921-38)
Ambassador at Warsaw	M. Alexandre Paternotte de la Vaillée (1936-9)
Minister at The Hague	Baron Joseph Herry (1937-40)
Counsellor at Rome	Comte F. de Chastel de la Howarderie
Military Attaché at Berlin	Lt.-Col. B. E. M. Goethals
Military Attaché at The Hague	Lt.-Col. P. J. Diepenrykz
Consul-General at Tientsin	M. R. Guillaume

BRAZIL

President	Dr. G. D. Vargas (1934-45)
Minister for Foreign Affairs	Dr. O. Aranha (1938-44)

Diplomatic Representatives

Ambassador at Tokyo	Senhor F. de Castello-Branco Clark (1939-42)
-------------------------------	--

BULGARIA

King	Boris III (1918-1943)
President of the Council and Minister for Foreign Affairs	M. Gheorgi Kiosseivanoff (1935-40)

Diplomatic Representatives

Minister at Angora	Dr. Theodore Christoff (1936-9)
Minister at London	M. Nicolas Momtchiloff (1938-41)

CHINA: National Government

President	Mr. Lin Sen (1931-43)
Commander-in-Chief of Chinese armed forces and member of Central Executive Committee of the Kuomintang	Generalissimo Chiang Kai-shek
President of the Executive Yuan	Dr. H. H. Kung (1938-9)
Minister for Foreign Affairs	Mr. Wang Chung-hui (1937-41)
Minister for War	Mr. Ho Ying-chin (1930-44)
Minister of Finance	Dr. H. H. Kung
Vice-Minister for Foreign Affairs	Mr. Hsu Mo (1932-41)
Director of Propaganda and Publicity	Mr. Ku Meng-yu
Maritime Customs Administration: Inspector-General	Sir Frederick Maze

Diplomatic Representatives

Ambassador at London	Dr. Quo Tai-chi (1935-41)
Ambassador at Paris	Dr. V. K. Wellington Koo (1932-9)
Ambassador at Washington	Dr. C. T. Wang (1937-8)
Counsellor at London	Dr. Chen Wei-cheng
Commercial Attaché at London	Dr. P. W. Kuo

CZECHOSLOVAKIA

President of the Republic	Dr. Eduard Benes (Dec. 1935-Oct. 1938) (<i>ad interim</i>) General Jan Syrový (Oct.-Nov. 1938) Dr. Emil Hacha (Nov. 1938-Mar. 1939)
-------------------------------------	---

President of the National Council (Prime Minister)	Dr. Milan Hodza (Nov. 1935–Sept. 1938) General Jan Syrový (Sept.–Oct. and Oct.–Nov. 1938) Dr. Rudolf Beran (Dec. 1938–Mar. 1939)
Vice-President of the National Council	M. Rudolf Bechyně (1935–8)
Minister for Foreign Affairs	Dr. Kamil Krofta (Nov. 1935–Oct. 1938) M. Frantisek Chvalkovsky (Oct. 1938–Mar. 1939)
Minister of Agriculture	Dr. Ladislav Feierabend (1938–9)
Minister of Commerce	M. Karvas (Sept.–Nov. 1938) Dr. Vlastimil Sadek (1938–9)
Minister of Education	Dr. Emil Franke (1935–8) Dr. Jan Kapras (1938–9)
Minister of Finance	Dr. Josef Kalfus (1938–9)
Minister of Health	Dr. Ludwig Czech (1935–8)
Minister of Health and Social Welfare	Dr. Vladislav Klumpar (1938–9)
Minister of the Interior	Dr. Josef Cerný (1935–8) Dr. Otakar Fischer (1938–9)
Minister of Justice and Unification	Dr. Jaroslav Krejci (1938–9)
Minister of National Defence	M. Frantisek Machnik (1935–8) General Jan Syrový (1938–9)
Minister of Public Works	M. Dominik Cipera (1938–9)
Minister of Railways	M. Rudolf Bechyně (1935–8) General Alois Elias (1938–9)
Minister of Social Welfare	M. Jaromír Necas (1935–8)
Minister without Portfolio	Dr. Butovsky M. Karel Sidor Dr. Jiri Havelka
Political Director, Ministry of Foreign Affairs	M. J. Krno

Diplomatic Representatives

Minister at Berlin	Dr. Vojtech Mastný (1932–9)
Minister at Budapest	M. Milos Kobr (1933–9)
Minister at London	M. Jan Masaryk (1925–38)
Minister at Moscow	M. Zdenek Fierlinger (1937–9)
Minister at Paris	M. Stefan Osusky (1921–39)
Minister at Rome	M. Frantisek Chvalkovsky (1932–8)
Minister at Tokyo	M. Frantisek Havlicek (1932–8)
Minister at Warsaw	Dr. Juraj Slavik (1936–9)
Minister at Washington	M. Vladimír Hurban (1936–9)
Chargé d'Affaires at Berlin	M. Schubert (Counsellor)
Counsellor at London	M. Karel Lisický
Military Attaché at Berlin	Colonel A. Hron
Military Attaché at Moscow	Colonel F. Dastich
Military Attaché at Paris	Lt.-Col V. Kalina
Military Attaché at Rome	General V. Klecanda
Military Attaché at Vienna	Colonel R. Kucera

DANZIG FREE STATE

President of the Senate	Herr A. K. Greiser (1934–9)
Vice-President of the Senate	Herr W. Huth (1936–9)
Head of Foreign Department of the Senate	Dr. V. Böttcher
Minister of Finance	Dr. J. Hoppenrath (1933–9)

DENMARK

King	Christian X (1912–47)
President of the Council	M. Th. A. M. Stauning (1929–42)
Minister for Foreign Affairs	M. Peter R. Munch (1929–40)

DENMARK (*cont.*)*Diplomatic Representative*

Consul-General at Shanghai. . . . M. Paul Scheel (1935-47)

EGYPT

King. . . . Farouk I (1936-52)
 President of the Cabinet (Prime Minister) Mohamed Mahmud Pasha (1938-9)
 Minister for Foreign Affairs. . . . Abdul Fattah Yehia Pasha (1938-9)

Diplomatic Representatives

Ambassador at London Dr. Hassan Nashat Pasha (1938-45)
 Minister at Berlin Dr. Hassan Nashat Pasha (1929-38)
 Minister at Paris Mahmud Fakhri Pasha (1924-40)

ESTONIA

President M. Konstantin Päts (1931-40)
 Prime Minister M. Kaanel Eenpalu (1934-9)
 Minister for Foreign Affairs M. Karl Selter (1938-9)
 Ministry of Foreign Affairs:
 Head of Political Department Dr. Nikolai Kaasik

Diplomatic Representatives

Minister at Berlin M. Karl Tofer (1936-9)
 Minister at London M. August Schmidt (1934-40)
 Minister at Moscow M. August Rei (1938-40)
 Minister at Warsaw M. Hans Markus (1935-9)
 Military Attaché at Moscow Major A. Sinka

FINLAND

President M. Kyösti Kallio (Feb. 1937-Nov. 1940)
 Prime Minister Professor A. K. Cajander (Mar. 1937-Dec. 1939)
 Minister for Foreign Affairs M. Eljas Erkkö (Dec. 1938-Dec. 1939)

Diplomatic Representatives

Minister at London M. G. A. Gripenberg (1933-41)
 Minister at Moscow Baron A. Yrjö-Koskinen (1930-9)
 Chargé d'Affaires at Prague Dr. E. Hiiatonen (1938-9)

FRANCE

President of the Republic M. Albert Lebrun (May 1932-July 1940)
 President of the Council of Ministers M. Camille Chautemps (June 1937-Mar. 1938)
 M. Léon Blum (Mar.-April 1938)
 M. Édouard Daladier (April 1938-Mar. 1940)
 Minister for Foreign Affairs M. Yvon Delbos (June 1936-Mar. 1938)
 M. Joseph Paul-Boncour (Mar.-April 1938)
 M. Georges Bonnet (April 1938-Sept. 1939)
 Minister of Agriculture M. G. Monnet (Mar.-April 1938)
 Minister for Air M. Guy La Chambre (1938-40)
 Minister for Colonies M. Georges Mandel (1938-40)
 Minister of Education M. Jean Zay (1936-9)
 Minister of Finance M. Paul Marchandeau (Jan.-Nov. 1938)
 M. Paul Reynaud (Nov. 1938-Mar. 1940)
 Minister of the Interior M. Albert Sarraut (1938-40)
 Minister of Justice M. Paul Reynaud (April-Nov. 1938)
 M. Paul Marchandeau (Nov. 1938-Sept. 1939)
 Minister of Labour M. Anatole de Monzie (1938-9)
 Minister of Marine M. C. Campinchi (1938-40)

Ministry of Foreign Affairs:

Secretary-General	M. Alexis Léger (1933-40)
Political Director	M. René Massigli (1937-8)
	M. Émile Charvériat (1938-40)

Diplomatic Representatives

Ambassador at Angora	M. René Massigli (1939-40)
Ambassador at Berlin	M. André François-Poncet (Sept. 1931-Oct. 1938)
	M. Robert Coulondre (Nov. 1938-Sept. 1939)
Ambassador at Berne	M. Charles Alphand (1936-40)
Ambassador at Brussels	M. Paul Bargeton (1937-40)
Ambassador at Bucharest	M. Adrien Thierry (April 1939-40)
Ambassador in China	M. Paul É. Naggiar (July 1936-Nov. 1938)
	M. Henri Cosmé (Mar. 1939-43)
Ambassador at London	M. Charles Corbin (1933-40)
Ambassador at Moscow	M. Robert Coulondre (1936-8)
	M. Paul E. Naggiar (1939-40)
Ambassador at Rome	M. André François-Poncet (1938-40)
Ambassador at Tokyo	M. Charles Arsène-Henry (1937-43)
Ambassador at The Vatican	M. F. Charles-Roux (1932-40)
Ambassador at Warsaw	M. Léon Noël (1935-9)
Ambassador at Washington	Comte R. Doyne de St. Quentin (1938-40)
Minister at Belgrade	M. Raymond Brugère (1937-40)
Minister at Bucharest	M. Adrien Thierry (1936-9)
Minister at Budapest	M. Gaston Maugras (1934-8)
	M. Pierre Guerlet (1939-40)
Minister at Durazzo	M. Louis Mercier (1935-9)
Minister at The Hague	Baron d'Arnauld de Vitrolles (1931-40)
Minister at Kovno	M. Georges Dulong (1935-40)
Minister at Prague	M. Léopold Victor de Lacroix (1936-9)
Minister at Vienna	M. Gabriel Puaux (1933-8)
Chargé d'Affaires at Berlin	Comte H. Barthou de Montbas (Counsellor: Oct. 1936-Mar. 1939)
	M. Carra de Vaux Saint-Cyr (April 1939)
	M. J. Tarbé de Saint-Hardouin (Counsellor: July and Aug. 1939)
Chargé d'Affaires in China	M. G. Georges Picot (1st Secretary: Nov. 1938-Mar. 1939)
Chargé d'Affaires at London	M. Roger Cambon (Minister Counsellor)
Chargé d'Affaires at Moscow	M. Jean Payart
Chargé d'Affaires at Rome	M. J. F. Blondel (Minister)
Chargé d'Affaires at Warsaw	M. J. de Seguin (Counsellor)
Counsellor at Berlin	Comte H. Barthou de Montbas
	M. J. Tarbé de Saint-Hardouin (July-Aug. 1939)
Counsellor at London	M. Roger Cambon
Counsellor at Rome	M. H. Guérin
Counsellor at Tokyo	Baron G. Fain
Secretary in China	M. G. Georges Picot
Secretary at London	M. Roland de Margerie
	M. Guy de Girard de Charbonnière
Secretary at Prague	M. A. Lamarle
Secretary at Warsaw	M. H. Gauquié
Military Attaché at Berlin	General G. Renondeau (to Nov. 1938)
	Colonel H. Didelet
Military Attaché at Brussels	Colonel Laurent
Military Attaché at Budapest	Colonel P. Donnat
Military Attaché at London	General A. Lelong
Military Attaché at Moscow	Colonel Palasse
Military Attaché at Rome	General J. Toussaint

FRANCE (*cont.*)

Military Attaché at Vienna . . .	Lt.-Col. R. Salland
Military Attaché at Warsaw . . .	General F. Musse
Assistant Military Attaché at Moscow . . .	Lt.-Col. Abraham
Assistant Military Attaché at Rome . . .	Major Donati
Naval Attaché at Rome . . .	Captain G. de Lafond
Naval Attaché at Warsaw . . .	Captain G. Gruillot
Air Attaché at Moscow . . .	Lt.-Col. Luguet
Financial Attaché at Berlin . . .	M. J. Aris
Financial Attaché at London . . .	M. E. Monick
Consul-General at Dresden . . .	M. A. Boissier (1933-9)
Consul-General at Munich . . .	M. Carra de Vaux Saint-Cyr (1934-8)
Consul-General at Shanghai . . .	M. Marcel Baudet (1935-41)
Consul-General at Tientsin . . .	M. Charles Lépissier (1938-43)
Consul-General at Vienna . . .	M. Jean Chauvel (1938)
Consul at Amoy . . .	M. Fernand Roy (1935-43)
Consul at Danzig . . .	M. Guy Le Roy de la Tournelle (1934-9)

GERMANY

Head of State, Leader and Chancellor . . .	Herr Adolf Hitler (1934-45)
Minister for Foreign Affairs . . .	Herr Joachim von Ribbentrop (1938-45)
Minister for Air . . .	Field-Marshal H. W. Göring (1933-45)
Minister of Economics . . .	Dr. Walther Funk (1937-45)
Minister of Finance . . .	Count Ludwig Schwerin von Krosigk (1932-45)
Minister of Food and Agriculture . . .	Dr. Walther Darré (1933-45)
Minister of the Interior . . .	Dr. Wilhelm Frick (1933-43)
Minister of Propaganda . . .	Dr. Josef Goebbels (1933-44)
Minister of War . . .	Field-Marshal Werner von Blomberg (1935-8)
Minister and Head of Presidential Chancellery . . .	Dr. Otto Meissner
Minister and President of Secret Cabinet Council . . .	Baron C. von Neurath (1938-45)
Minister and Head of Government Chancellery . . .	Dr. H. H. Lammers (1937-45)
Chief of Diplomatic Protocol . . .	Baron von Dörnberg
Leader of German Labour Front . . .	Dr. Robert Ley
Ministry of Foreign Affairs:	
State Secretary . . .	Baron Ernst von Weizsäcker (1938-43)
Head of Political Department and Under State Secretary . . .	Dr. Ernst Woermann (1938-43)

Diplomatic Representatives

Ambassador at Angora . . .	Herr Franz von Papen (1939-44)
Ambassador at Brussels . . .	Herr V. von Bülow-Schwante (1938-40)
Ambassador at Buenos Aires . . .	Dr. E. Freiherr von Thermann (1936-41)
Ambassador at Burgos (then Madrid) . . .	Dr. E. von Stöhrer (1937-43)
Ambassador in China . . .	Dr. O. Trautmann (1935-8)
Ambassador at London . . .	Herr J. von Ribbentrop (1936-8)
	Dr. H. von Dirksen (1938-9)
Ambassador at Moscow . . .	Count F. W. von der Schulenberg (1934-41)
Ambassador at Paris . . .	Count J. von Welczeck (1936-9)
Ambassador at Rio de Janeiro . . .	Dr. Karl Ritter (1937-8)
Ambassador at Rome . . .	Herr Ulrich von Hassell (1932-8)
	Herr H. G. von Mackensen (1938-43)
Ambassador at Tokyo . . .	General Eugen Ott (1938-42)
Ambassador at The Vatican . . .	Dr. Diego von Bergen (1920-43)
Ambassador at Vienna (on Special Mission) . . .	Herr Franz von Papen (1934-8)
Ambassador at Warsaw . . .	Herr H. A. von Moltke (1934-9)

Ambassador at Washington	Dr. H. H. Dieckhoff (1937-41)
Minister at Athens	Prince V. zu Erbach-Schönberg (1936-41)
Minister at Belgrade	Herr V. von Heeren (1933-41)
Minister at Bucharest	Dr. W. Fabricius (1936-41)
Minister at Budapest	Dr. Otto von Erdmannsdorff (1937-41)
Minister at Durazzo	Dr. E. von Pannwitz (1936-9)
Minister at The Hague	Count J. von Zech-Burkersroda (1928-40)
Minister at Helsingfors	Dr. W. von Blücher (1935-45)
Minister at Kovno	Dr. E. Zechlin (1933-40)
Minister at Oslo	Dr. H. Sahm (1936-9)
Minister at Prague	Dr. E. Eisenlohr (1936-40)
Minister at Tallinn	Dr. H. Frohwein (1936-40)
Chargé d'Affaires at Angora	Dr. H. Kroll (Counsellor)
Chargé d'Affaires at London	Dr. Th. Kordt (Counsellor)
Chargé d'Affaires at Paris	Dr. K. Bräuer (Counsellor)
Chargé d'Affaires at Prague	Herr A. Hencke (Counsellor)
Chargé d'Affaires at Warsaw	Herr J. von Wühlisch (Counsellor)
Chargé d'Affaires <i>ad interim</i> at Washington	Herr H. Thomsen
Counsellor at Helsingfors	Count R. Adelman von Adelmansfelden
Counsellor of Embassy at London	Dr. Th. Kordt
Counsellor of Legation at London	Dr. E. von Selzam
Counsellor at Moscow	Herr Werner von Tippelskirch
Counsellor at Paris	Dr. K. Bräuer
Counsellor at Prague	Herr A. Hencke
Secretary at London	Dr. W. M. Weber
Military Attaché at Belgrade	Herr M. von Faber du Faur
Military Attaché at London	Lt.-Col. A. Freiherr von Bechtolsheim
Military Attaché at Moscow	Lt.-Gen. Köstring
Military Attaché at Paris	Lt.-Gen. Kühlental
Military Attaché at Prague	Colonel Toussaint
Military Attaché at Rome	Colonel E. von Rintelen
Military Attaché at Vienna	Lt.-Gen. W. Muff
Military Attaché at Warsaw	Colonel K. Himer
Assistant Military Attaché at Rome	Major Pretzell
Naval Attaché at London	Captain L. Siemens
Naval Attaché at Moscow	Captain N. von Baumbach
Air Attaché at London	Lt.-Gen. R. F. A. Wenninger
Commercial Counsellor at Moscow	Herr G. Hilger
Consul-General at Bratislava	Dr. Ernst von Drüffel (1939)
Consul-General at Danzig	Dr. M. von Janson (1938-9)
Consul-General at Geneva	Dr. W. Krauel (1932-43)
Consul-General at Tientsin	Dr. W. Stoller (1936-41)
Consul at Basle	Herr G. von Haefen (1939-45)
Consul at Brno	Herr V. L. R. Wolf (1939)
Consul at Lodz	Dr. Baron von Berchem-Königsfeld (1934-9)

GREECE

King	George II (1922-4, 1935-47)
Prime Minister and Minister for Foreign Affairs	General Ioannis Metaxas (1936-41)
Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs	M. Nicholas Mavroudis (1936-41)

Diplomatic Representatives

Minister at Angora	M. Raphael Raphael (1936-9)
Minister at Belgrade	M. Raoul Bibica-Rosetti (1936-41)
Minister at Berlin	M. Alexander Rizo-Rangabé (1933-41)
Minister at Berne	M. Constantin Psaroudas (1936-41)
Minister at Budapest	M. Panoyotis Pipinelis (1936-9)

GREECE (*cont.*)

Minister at Durazzo	M. Pericles Skeferis (1935-9)
Minister at London	M. Charalambos Simopoulos (1935-42)
Minister at Rome	M. Pierre Metaxas (1931-9)
Chargé d'Affaires at Rome	M. J. Romanos (Counsellor)

HUNGARY

Regent	Admiral Horthy (1920-44)
Prime Minister	Dr. Bela de Imredy (May 1938-Feb. 1939)
	Count Paul Teleki (Feb. 1939-April 1941)
Minister for Foreign Affairs	M. Kalman de Kanya (Feb. 1933-Nov. 1938)
	Dr. Bela de Imredy (Nov.-Dec. 1938)
	Count Istvan Csaky (Dec. 1938-Jan. 1941)
Secretary-General of Ministry of Foreign Affairs	M. Jean Vörölc (1938-9)

Diplomatic Representatives

Minister at Angora	M. Zoltan de Mariassy (1935-41)
Minister at Berlin	M. Döme Sztojay (1935-44)
Minister at Bucharest	M. Ladislav de Bardossy (1934-41)
Minister at London	M. George de Barcza (1938-41)
Minister at Prague	M. Jean Wettstein de Westersheimb (1933-9)
Minister at Rome	Baron Frederic de Villani (1934-41)
Counsellor at London	M. Francis de Marosy
Counsellor at Rome	M. L. Nagy de Galantha
Military Attaché at Berlin	Colonel K. Hardy
Military Attaché at Paris	Colonel L. de Karatsony
Military Attaché at Prague	Lt.-Col. V. de Solymossy
Consul at Bratislava	Dr. J. de Petravich

IRAQ

King.	Ghazi I (Sept. 1933-April 1939)
	Feisal II (April 1939-July 1958)
Prime Minister	General Nuri-al-Said (Dec. 1938-Mar. 1940)
Minister for Foreign Affairs	General Nuri-al-Said (Dec. 1938-April 1939)
	M. Ali Jaudat (April 1939-Feb. 1940)

Diplomatic Representative

Minister at Rome	Muzahim al Pachachi (1935-9)
----------------------------	------------------------------

ITALY

King.	Victor Emmanuel III (1900-46)
Prime Minister	Signor Benito Mussolini (1922-43)
Minister for Foreign Affairs	Count Galeazzo Ciano (1936-43)
Minister of Education	Signor G. Bottai (1939)
Minister of Finance	Count P. Thaon di Revel (1935-43)
Minister of Popular Culture	Signor Dino Alfieri (1936-9)
Minister of Trade and International Payments	Signor F. Guarneri
Minister of State	Signor Alberto Pirelli
Under-Secretary of State in Ministry of Foreign Affairs	Signor Giuseppe Bastianini

Diplomatic Representatives

Ambassador at Angora	Signor Ottavio de Peppo (1938-43)
Ambassador at Berlin	Dr. Bernardo Attolico (1935-40)
Ambassador at Brussels	Signor Vincenzo Lojacono (1939-40)
Ambassador at Burgos	Count Guido Viola di Campalto (1937-9)
Ambassador in China	Marchese F. M. Taliani de Marchio (1938-43)
Ambassador at London	Count Dino Grandi (1932-9)

Ambassador at Paris	Signor V. Cerruti (1935-7)
	Signor Raffaele Guariglia (Nov. 1938-40)
Ambassador at Tokyo	Signor Giacinto Auriti (1933-40)
Ambassador at The Vatican	Count P. Morano di Custozza (1935-9)
Ambassador at Warsaw	Baron P. Arone di Valentino (1936-9)
Minister at Athens	Signor Emanuele Grazzi (1939-40)
Minister at Belgrade	Signor Mario Indelli (1936-40)
Minister at Bucharest	Signor Pellegrino Ghigi (1938-41)
Minister at Durazzo	Signor Francesco Jacomoni (1936-9)
Minister at The Hague	Marchese Pasquale Diana (1938-40)
Minister at Prague	Signor Domenico de Facendis (1935-8)
	Signor Francesco Frasoni (1938-9)
Minister at Vienna	Signor Pellegrino Ghigi (1937-8)
Chargé d'Affaires at Athens	Signor Giovanni Fornari (1st Secretary)
Chargé d'Affaires at Berlin	Count Massimo Magistrati (Counsellor)
Chargé d'Affaires at London	Signor Guido Crolla (Counsellor)
Chargé d'Affaires at Paris	Signor R. Prunas (Counsellor)
Counsellor at Berlin	Count Massimo Magistrati
Counsellor at London	Signor Guido Crolla
Counsellor at Paris	Signor R. Prunas (till end 1938)
	Marchese G. Capranica del Grillo
Naval Attaché at London	Rear Admiral B. Brivonesi
Military Attaché at Berlin	Major-General E. Marraş
Military Attaché at London	Colonel C. Ruggeri Laderchi
Military Attaché at Paris	General Count S. Visconti Prasca
Military Attaché at Prague	Colonel Count Valfre di Bonzo
Commercial Counsellor at Berlin	Dr. A. Ricciardi
Press Counsellor at Paris	Signor Landini
Consul-General at Danzig	Signor A. Specchel
Consul-General at Shanghai	Comdr. Luigi Neyrone
Consul at Tientsin	Signor F. Stefanelli
Vice-Consul at Danzig	Signor Prati

JAPAN

Emperor	Hirohito (since 1926)
Prime Minister	Prince Konoye (June 1937-Jan. 1939)
	Baron Hiranuma (Jan.-Aug. 1939)
	General N. Abe (Aug. 1939-Jan. 1940)
Minister for Foreign Affairs	Mr. K. Hirota (June 1937-May 1938)
	General K. Ugaki (May-Sept. 1938)
	Prince Konoye (Oct. 1938)
	Mr. H. Arita (Oct. 1938-Aug. 1939)
	General N. Abe (Aug.-Sept. 1939)
Minister of Communications	General K. Koiso
Minister of Education	Marquis K. Kido (1937-8)
	General Baron S. Araki (1938-9)
Minister of Finance	Mr. S. Ikeda (June 1938-Jan. 1939)
	Mr. Y. Sakurauchi (Jan.-Aug. 1939)
Minister for Home Affairs	Marquis K. Kido (1939)
Minister of Justice	Mr. S. Shiono (1937-9)
Minister of Marine	Admiral M. Yonai (1937-9)
Minister of Overseas Affairs	Mr. Y. Hatta (1938-9)
Minister of War	General S. Itagaki (1938-9)
Vice-Minister of Finance	Mr. S. Ishiwata (1938-9)
Vice-Minister for Foreign Affairs	Mr. K. Horinouchi (April 1936-Oct. 1938)
	Mr. Renzo Sawada (Oct. 1938-Sept. 1940)
Vice-Minister of Marine	Vice-Admiral I. Yamamoto
Vice-Minister of War	Lt.-Gen. H. Tojo (May-Dec. 1938)
Director of Commercial Department, Ministry of Foreign Affairs	Mr. S. Matsushima

JAPAN (*cont.*)*Diplomatic Representatives*

Ambassador at Berlin	General H. Oshima (1938-45)
Ambassador at Brussels	Mr. S. Kurusu (1936-9)
Ambassador at London	Mr. S. Yoshida (1936-8)
	Mr. M. Shigemitsu (1938-41)
Ambassador at Moscow	Mr. S. Togo (1938-40)
Ambassador at Rome	Mr. T. Shiratori (1938-9)
Ambassador at Warsaw	Mr. S. Sakoh (1937-9)
Ambassador at Washington	Mr. H. Saito (1934-8)
	Mr. K. Horinouchi (1938-40)
Minister at Berne	Mr. E. Amau (1937-9)
Minister in charge of Embassy at Shanghai	Mr. Masayuki Tani (1938)
Minister (at large) in China	Mr. S. Kato (1939-40)
Counsellor in charge of Embassy in China	Mr. Morito Morishima (1938-9)
Counsellor at London	Mr. Suemasa Okamoto (1938-40)
Naval Attaché in China	Vice-Admiral N. Nomura (1938-9)
Military Attaché at Berlin	Major-General T. Kawabe
Consul-General at Amoy	Mr. G. Uchida
Consul-General at Canton	Mr. K. Okazaki
Consul-General at Hankow	Mr. Y. Hanawa
Consul-General at Shanghai	Mr. S. Okamoto (1937-8)
	Mr. Sh. Hidaka (Mar.-Dec. 1938)
	Mr. Y. Miura (1938-9)
Consul-General at Tientsin	Mr. S. Tashiro
Consul-General at Tsingtao	Mr. S. Ohtaka
Consul at Chefoo	Mr. H. Nagaoka
Consul at Tientsin	Mr. Hori
	Mr. S. Shima
Vice-Consul at Tientsin	Mr. H. Tanaka

LATVIA

President and Prime Minister	Dr. K. Ulmanis (1936-40)
Minister for Foreign Affairs	M. Vilhelms Munters (1936-40)
Secretary-General of Ministry of Foreign Affairs	M. Martins Nukša (1939-40)

Diplomatic Representatives

Minister at Berlin	M. Edgars Kreewinsch (1938-40)
Minister at London	M. Charles Zarine (1933-40)
Minister at Moscow	M. Frīcis Kociņš (1937-40)
Military Attaché at Moscow	Lt.-Col. Zalitis

LEAGUE OF NATIONS

Secretary-General	M. Joseph Avenol (1933-40)
High Commissioner at Danzig	Mr. Séan Lester (1933-6)
	Professor C. J. Burckhardt (1937-9)

LITHUANIA

President	M. Antanas Smetona (1926-40)
Prime Minister	M. Vladislovas Mironas (1938-9)
Minister for Foreign Affairs	M. Juozas Urbšys (1938-40)
Secretary-General of Ministry of Foreign Affairs	M. Urbšys

Diplomatic Representatives

Minister at Berlin	M. Kazys Skirpa (1938-40)
Minister at London	M. Bronius K. Balutis (1934-40)
Minister at Moscow	M. Jurgis K. Baltrusaitis (1922-40)

Minister at Paris	Dr. Petras Klimas (1925-40)
Minister at Prague	M. E. Turauskas (1934-9)
Minister at Warsaw	Dr. Jurgis Saulys (1939)
Military Attaché at Berlin	Colonel K. Grinius
Military Attaché at Riga	Colonel P. Meskauskas

MANCHUKUO

Emperor	Pu Yi (1934-45)
Prime Minister and Minister for Foreign Affairs	Marshal Chang Ching-hui (1937-45)

Diplomatic Representative

Minister at Rome	Hsu Shao-ching (1938-41)
----------------------------	--------------------------

NETHERLANDS

Queen	Wilhelmina (1890-1948)
Prime Minister	Dr. H. Colijn (1933-July 1939) Jkhr. D. J. de Geer (Aug. 1939-1940)
Minister for Foreign Affairs	Dr. J. A. N. Patijn (Oct. 1937-July 1939) Dr. E. N. van Kleffens (Aug. 1939-1946)
Minister of Defence	Dr. J. J. C. van Dijk (1937-9)

Diplomatic Representatives

Ambassador at Tokyo	General J. C. Pabst (1923-40)
Minister at Berlin	Jkhr. H. M. van Haersma de With (1938-40)
Minister at Brussels	Baron B. Ph. van Harinxma (1938-40)
Minister in China	Baron G. W. de Vos van Steenwijk (1935-40)
Minister at London	Count John de Limburg-Stirum (1937-9)
Minister at Paris	Jkhr. Dr. J. Loudon (1919-40)
Minister at Washington	Dr. Alexandre Loudon (1938-42)
Counsellor at Berlin	Baron C. G. W. H. van Boetzelaer van Oosterhout
Military Attaché at Berlin	Captain B. R. P. F. Hasselman
Military Attaché at Brussels and Paris	Lt.-Col. D. van Voorst Evink
Consul-General at Danzig	Jkhr. G. H. van der Maesen de Sombreff (1938-9)

NORWAY

King	Haakon VII (1905-57)
Prime Minister	M. Johan Nygaardsvold (1935-40)
Minister for Foreign Affairs	Professor Halvdan Koht (1935-40)
President of the Storting	M. C. J. Hambro (1927-40)

Diplomatic Representative

Consul-General at Danzig	M. L. Myreboe (1937-9)
------------------------------------	------------------------

PERU

President	General Don O. R. Benavides (1933-9)
Minister for Foreign Affairs	Dr. C. Concha (1937-9)

Diplomatic Representative

Minister at Rome	Señor E. Gildemeister (1938-42)
----------------------------	---------------------------------

POLAND

President of the Republic	M. Ignacy Moscicki (1926-39)
Prime Minister and Minister of the Interior	General F. Slawoj-Skladkowski (1936-9)
Deputy Prime Minister and Minister of Finance	M. E. Kwiatkowski (1936-9)

POLAND (*cont.*)

Minister for Foreign Affairs	Colonel Jozef Beck (1932-9)
Minister of Agriculture	M. J. Poniatowski (1934-9)
Minister of Industry and Commerce	M. A. Roman (1936-9)
Minister for War	General T. Kasprzycki (1935-9)
Vice-Minister of Commerce	Dr. A. Rose (1936-9)
Under-Secretary of State in Ministry of Foreign Affairs (Vice-Minister for Foreign Affairs)	M. Mirosław Arciszewski (1938-9)
Legal Adviser to Ministry of Foreign Affairs	M. Kulski
<i>Chef de cabinet</i> of Minister for Foreign Affairs	M. Lubienski

Diplomatic Representatives

Ambassador at Angora	M. Michel Sokolnicki (1936-9)
Ambassador at Berlin	M. Jozef Lipski (1934-9)
Ambassador at Bucharest	Count Roger Raczyński (1938-9)
Ambassador at London	Count Edward Raczyński (1934-45)
Ambassador at Moscow	Dr. Wacław Grzybowski (1936-9)
Ambassador at Paris	M. Jules Łukasiewicz (1936-9)
Ambassador at Rome	M. Alfredo Wysocki (1933-8)
	General B. W. Długoszowski (1938-9)
Ambassador at Tokyo	M. Thaddée de Romer (1937-9)
Minister at Berne	M. Titus Komarnicki (1938-9)
Minister at Brussels	M. Michel Moscicki (1937-9)
Minister at Budapest	M. Leon Orłowski (1936-9)
Minister at The Hague	Dr. Wacław Babinski (1934-9)
Minister at Prague	M. Kazimierz Papée (1936-9)
Minister at Stockholm	M. Gustave Potworowski (1936-9)
Commissioner-General at Danzig	M. Marjan Chodacki
Assistant Commissioner-General at Dan- zig	M. Perkowski
Chargé d'Affaires at Berlin	Prince Lubomirski (Counsellor)
Chargé d'Affaires at London	M. A. Jazdzewski (Counsellor)
Secretary at The Hague	M. G. Hoszard
Secretary at London	Count Roman Michalowski
Military Attaché at Berlin	Lt.-Col. A. Szymanski
Military Attaché at Paris	Colonel G. W. Fyda
Commercial Counsellor at Berlin	M. Pilch
Financial Counsellor at London	Dr. J. Rucinski

PORTUGAL

President	General A. O. de Fragosa Carmona (1928-51)
Prime Minister	Dr. Antonio de Oliveira Salazar (since 1932)
Minister for Foreign Affairs	Dr. Antonio de Oliveira Salazar (since 1936)

Diplomatic Representative

Minister at Rome	Senhor J. L. d'Avila Lima (1935-45)
----------------------------	-------------------------------------

ROUMANIA

King	Carol II (1930-40)
Prime Minister	M. Armand Calinescu (Mar.-Sept. 1939)
Minister for Foreign Affairs	M. Petrescu Comnène (Mar.-Dec. 1938)
	M. Grigore Gafencu (1938-40)
Secretary-General of Ministry of Foreign Affairs	M. Cretzianu
Minister of Court	M. E. Urdarianu

Diplomatic Representatives

Ambassador at Angola	M. Basile Stoica (1939-41)
Ambassador at Athens	M. Radu T. Djuvara (1939-40)
Ambassador at Belgrade	M. Victor Cadere (1939-40)
Ambassador at Paris	M. Georges Tatarescu (1938-9)
Ambassador at Warsaw	M. Richard Franassovici (1938-9)
Minister at Berlin	M. Radu T. Djuvara (1938-9)
Minister at Budapest	Dr. Raoul Bossy (1936-9)
Minister at The Hague	M. Vespasien V. Pella (1936-40)
Minister at London	M. Basile Grigorcea (1937-9)
	M. Viorel V. Tilea (Feb. 1939-1940)
Minister at Moscow	M. Nicolas Dianu (1938-9)
Minister at Prague	M. Radu Crutcescu (1938-9)
Minister at Rome	M. A. D. Zamfirescu (1938-9)
Military Attaché at London	Captain G. St. Dumitrescu
Chargé d'Affaires at London	M. Radu Florescu (Counsellor)

SPAIN*Republican Government*

President	Don Manuel Azaña (1936-Feb. 1939)
President of the Council of Ministers	Dr. Juan Negrin (May 1937-Mar. 1939)

Diplomatic Representatives

Ambassador at London	Don Pablo Azcarate y Florez (1936-9)
Ambassador at Paris	Señor Marcelino Pascua y Martinez (1938-9)

Nationalist Government

Head of State and Prime Minister	General Francisco Franco (since 1936)
Minister for Foreign Affairs	General Count de Jornada (Feb. 1938-Aug. 1939)
	Colonel Juan Beigbeder (Aug. 1939-Oct. 1940)
Minister of the Interior	Señor R. Serrano Suñer (Dec. 1938-Oct. 1940)

Diplomatic Representatives

Ambassador at Rome	Señor D. P. Garcia Condé (1937-40)
Ambassador at The Vatican	Don José Maria de Yanguas y Messia (1938-42)

SWEDEN

King	Gustav V (1907-50)
Prime Minister	M. P. A. Hansson (1936-46)
Minister for Foreign Affairs	M. R. J. Sandler (1932-9)

Diplomatic Representatives

Minister at Berlin	M. A. G. Richert (1937-45)
Minister at London	M. B. G. Prytz (1938-47)
Minister at Oslo	M. C. Günther (1938-9)
Minister at Prague	M. H. F. Malmar (1938-9)
Minister at Rome	M. K. E. T. Wirsén (1938-40)
Minister at Warsaw	M. J. Lagerberg (1938-9)
Consul at Danzig	M. K. E. J. Lundberg (1938-9)

SWITZERLAND

President of the Confederation for 1939	M. Philipp Etter
Minister for Foreign Affairs	Dr. Giuseppe Motta (1921-40)

Diplomatic Representatives

Minister at Berlin	Dr. Hans Frölicher (1938-45)
Minister at Prague	Dr. C. Bruggmann (1937-9)
Military Attaché at Berlin	Colonel H. von Werdt

TURKEY

President	Kemal Atatürk (1923-38)
	General İsmet İnönü (1938-50)
Prime Minister	Dr. Refik Saydam (1939-42)
Minister for Foreign Affairs	M. Sükrü Saracoglu (1938-42)
Minister of Justice	M. Fethi Okyar
Secretary-General of the Ministry of Foreign Affairs	M. Numan Rıfaat Menemencioglu (1937-42)

Diplomatic Representatives

Ambassador at London	Dr. Tevfik Rüstü Aras (1939-42)
Ambassador at Moscow	M. Zekai Apaydin (1935-9)
	M. Ali Haydar Aktay (Aug. 1939-42)
Ambassador at Paris	M. Suat Davaz (1932-40)
Ambassador at Rome	M. Hüseyin Ragıp Baydur (1934-40)
Minister at Belgrade	M. Ali Haydar Aktay (1931-9)
Minister at Budapest	M. Behiç Erkin (1928-39)
Minister at Durazzo	M. Hulusi Fuat Töğay (1938-9)
Commercial Attaché at London	M. A. S. Özbekkan
Military Attaché at Moscow	Lt.-Col. B. Türkmen

UNION OF SOVIET SOCIALIST REPUBLICS (U.S.S.R.)

Chairman of the Presidium of the Supreme Council	M. Mikhail Ivanovich Kalinin (1938-46)
Chairman of the Council of People's Com- missars	M. Vyacheslav Mikhailovich Molotov (1930-41)
People's Commissar for Foreign Affairs	M. Maxim Maximovich Litvinov (1930-9)
	M. V. M. Molotov (May 1939-49)
Deputy People's Commissar for Foreign Affairs	M. Vladimir P. Potemkin (1937-9)
People's Commissar for Foreign Trade	M. Anastas Ivanovich Mikoyan
Deputy People's Commissar for Foreign Trade	M. S. Stepanov
People's Commissar for Internal Affairs	M. L. P. Beriya (Beria)
People's Commissar for the Navy	Flagman N. G. Kuznetsov
People's Commissar for Transport	M. L. M. Kaganovich
Head of Press Bureau of Commissariat for Foreign Affairs	M. E. A. Gnédine

Diplomatic Representatives

Ambassador at Angora	M. Alexei Terentiev (1938-40)
Ambassador at Berlin	M. Alexej F. Merskalov (1938-9)
Ambassador at London	M. Ivan Mikhailovich Maisky (1932-43)
Ambassador at Paris	M. Yakov Zakharovich Suritz (1937-40)
Ambassador at Rome	M. Boris E. Stein (1935-9)
Ambassador at Warsaw	M. Nikoloj Sharonov (1939)
Minister at Kovno	M. Pavel Krapivincev (Feb.-Oct. 1938)
Chargé d'Affaires at Berlin	M. Georgi Astakhov (Counsellor)
Chargé d'Affaires at Kovno	M. N. Posdniakoff (Secretary)
Counsellor at London	M. S. B. Cahan
Counsellor at Rome	M. L. Helfand
Secretary at London	M. Mikhail Korj

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

President	Mr. Franklin Delano Roosevelt (1933-45)
Secretary of State	Mr. Cordell Hull (1933-44)
Under Secretary of State	Mr. Sumner Welles (1937-43)
Secretary of the Interior	Mr. Harold L. Ickes (1933-46)

Secretary of the Treasury	Mr. Henry Morgenthau, Jnr. (1934-45)
Fiscal Assistant Secretary of the Treasury	Mr. Wayne C. Taylor
Chairman of Senate Standing Committee on Foreign Relations	Senator K. Pittman (1933-40)

Diplomatic Representatives

Ambassador at Angora	Mr. J. V. A. MacMurray (1936-42)
Ambassador at Berlin	Mr. Hugh R. Wilson (1938-40: recalled Nov. 1938; did not return to post)
Ambassador in China	Mr. Nelson T. Johnson (1935-41)
Ambassador at London	Mr. Joseph P. Kennedy (1938-41)
Ambassador at Moscow	Mr. L. A. Steinhardt (1939-41)
Ambassador at Paris	Mr. William C. Bullitt (1936-40)
Ambassador at Prague	Mr. Wilbur J. Carr (1937-9)
Ambassador at Rome	Mr. William Phillips (1936-41)
Ambassador at Tokyo	Mr. J. C. Grew (1932-41)
Ambassador at Warsaw	Mr. A. J. Drexel Biddle, Jnr. (1937-9)
Minister at Durazzo	Mr. H. G. Grant (1935-9)
Chargé d'Affaires at Berlin	Mr. R. H. Geist (1st Secretary: Feb.-May 1939) Mr. Alexander C. Kirk (Counsellor: May 1939- 40)
Chargé d'Affaires in China	Mr. W. R. Peck (Counsellor)
Chargé d'Affaires at London	Mr. Herschel V. Johnson (Counsellor)
Chargé d'Affaires at Moscow	Mr. Alexander C. Kirk (Counsellor: 1938-9)
Chargé d'Affaires at Tokyo	Mr. E. H. Dooman (Counsellor)
Secretary at London	Mr. R. Schoenfeld
Military Attaché at Berlin	Lt.-Col. T. Smith
Military Attaché in China	Colonel J. W. Stilwell
Military Attaché at Moscow	Major F. Hayne
Military Attaché at Prague	Major J. S. Winslow
Military Attaché at Rome	Colonel G. H. Paine
Military Attaché at Warsaw	Major W. H. Colbern
Commercial Attaché at Tokyo	Mr. F. S. Williams
Consul-General at Shanghai	Mr. C. E. Gauss
Consul-General at Tientsin	Mr. J. K. Caldwell
Consul-General at Vienna	Mr. J. W. Wiley
Consul at Amoy	Mr. Karl de G. MacVitty
Consul at Danzig	Mr. C. P. Kuykendall

THE VATICAN

The Pope	Pius XI (1922-39) Pius XII (1939-58)
Cardinal Secretary of State	Cardinal E. Pacelli (1930-Mar. 1939) Cardinal L. Maglione (1939-44)
Under-Secretary of State	Mgr. Domenico Tardini

Diplomatic Representatives

Apostolic Nuncio in Germany	Mgr. Cesare Orsenigo (1930-45)
Apostolic Nuncio in Great Britain	Mgr. William Godfrey (1938-53)
Apostolic Nuncio in France	Mgr. Valerio Valeri (1936-44)
Apostolic Nuncio in Poland	Mgr. Filippo Cortesi (1937-9)

YUGOSLAVIA

King	Peter II (1934-41)
Senior Regent	Prince Paul (1934-41)
President of the Council and Minister for Foreign Affairs	Dr. Milan Stoyadinovitch (1935-Feb. 1939)
President of the Council	M. Drogisha Cvetkovitch (Feb. 1939-Mar. 1941)

YUGOSLAVIA (*cont.*)

Minister for Foreign Affairs . . .	M. A. Cinkar-Markovitch (Feb. 1939-Mar. 1941)
Minister of Court . . .	M. Antitch

Diplomatic Representatives

Minister at Angora . . .	M. Ilija Shumenkovitch (1939)
Minister at Berlin . . .	M. A. Cinkar-Markovitch (1935-9) Dr. Ivo Andritch (1939-41)
Minister at Bucharest . . .	M. Jovan Douthitch (1937-Feb. 1939; then Ambassador till 1940)
Minister at London . . .	M. Ivan Soubotitch (June 1939-41)
Minister at Prague . . .	Dr. Vasilije Protitch (1935-9)
Minister at Rome . . .	M. Bochko Christitch (1937-41)
Minister at The Vatican . . .	Dr. N. M. Sorgo (1937-41)
Minister at Warsaw . . .	Dr. A. Vukchevitch (1938-9)
Counsellor at London . . .	M. V. Milanovitch
Military Attaché at Berlin . . .	Colonel V. Vauhnik
Military Attaché at Budapest . . .	Comm. D. Michkovitch
Military Attaché at Durazzo . . .	Comm. V. Kalecak
Military Attaché at Rome . . .	Lt.-Col. R. Trajanovitch
Press Attaché at London . . .	M. P. Yevtitch

Part III: Index of Persons

- Abdul Fattah Yehia Pasha (Egyptian Minister for Foreign Affairs, 1938-9), **vi** 111
- Abe, Rear-Admiral (Departmental Chief of the Japanese Naval Staff), **viii** 457*n*, 469
- Abe, General Nobuyuki (Prime Minister of Japan, Aug. 1939-Jan. 1940; in charge of Ministry of Foreign Affairs, Aug. and Sept. 1939), **ix** 498, 507-8, 514, 515*n*, 519, 523-4
Statement by, Sept. 4, 1939, **ix** 525-7
- Abetz, Otto (Paris representative of Herr von Ribbentrop's private bureau), **vi** 213
- Abraham, Lt.-Col. (French Assistant Military Attaché at Moscow), **vii** 46, 562
- Adams, Squadron Leader A. A. (British Assistant Air Attaché at Berlin and Warsaw, Sept. 1938-Sept. 1939), **vii** 499
- Adelmannsfelden, Count R. Adelmann von (Counsellor of German Legation, Helsingfors), **v** 253
- Affleck, J. B. (H.M. Consul-General at Tientsin, Feb. 1935-Aug. 1938).
To British Embassy, Shanghai, **viii** 9
- Aga Khan III (1885-1957), **i** 602
- Aktay, Ali Haydar. *See* Ali Haydar Aktay
- Al Pachachi, Muzahim Beg. *See* Muzahim Beg Al Pachachi
- Albanesi, Lucia (Italian soprano), **iii** 536
- Albedyl, Hauptmann (E) von (Acting Head of Attaché Group, Berlin), **ii** 47, 184; **v** 806
Conversation with Col. Mason-MacFarlane, **ii** 42-5, 184-5
- Alephuzov, Captain (Deputy Chief of Soviet Naval Staff), **vii** 45
- Alexander I, King of Yugoslavia (1921-34), **ii** 11; **iv** 617; **v** 672; **vii** 47
- Alfieri, Dino (Italian Minister for Popular Culture, 1936-9), **iii** 533; **vii** 93, 335
- Ali Haydar Aktay (Turkish Minister at Belgrade, 1931-9; Ambassador at Moscow, Aug. 1939-1942), **v** 596, 667; **vi** 66, 228; **vii** 384
- Ali Jaudat (Iraqi Minister for Foreign Affairs, April 1939-Feb. 1940), **vi** 127*n*
- Allen of Hurtwood, 1st Baron, **ii** 647, 662; **iii** 245
Conversation with Herr von Ribbentrop, **ii** 88
- Allen, W. D. (Secretary, H.M. Embassy in China, Jan. 1938-Oct. 1941)
To Viscount Halifax, **viii** 153, 159-60, 166, 238, 240, 242, 255-6, 559
To Mr. Jamieson, **viii** 559
- Alley, R. (a technical expert employed by the Chinese Government), **viii** 68, 257-8, 308-9, 391-2
- Alness, 1st Baron (Chairman of the Chinese Bondholders Committee), **viii** 483*n*
- Alphand, Charles (French Ambassador at Berne, 1936-40), **iv** 49
- Alphand, Hervé (Director of Commercial Treaties Department in French Ministry of Commerce), **iv** 260
- Altenburg, Dr. Günther (Head of Political Division dealing with Austria and Czechoslovakia, German Ministry of Foreign Affairs, 1938-9), **i** 328
- Amau, Eiji (Japanese Minister at Berne, 1937-9), **iv** 161
- Anderson, H. J. P. (Chairman of Municipal Council, International Settlement, Amoy (Kulangsu)), **ix** 256
- Andorka, Colonel (Head of Military Intelligence, Hungary), **iii** 11-2, 27, 44, 239; **iv** 247; **v** 59-60, 62
Conversation with Sir G. Knox, **iv** 247-8
- Andreoni, Captain (Chief clerk to British Military Attaché, Rome), **iv** 313
- Andritch, Dr. Ivo (Yugoslav Assistant Minister for Foreign Affairs, 1937-9; Minister at Berlin, 1939-41), **ii** 151; **v** 80
- Anfuso, Filippo (Count Ciano's *chef de cabinet*), **v** 170; **vii** 517
- Angell, Sir Norman (author and lecturer), **vi** 202
- Ansaldo, Giovanni (Editor of the 'Telegrafo' of Leghorn), **iii** 476
- Antitch, M. (Yugoslav Minister of Court), **ii** 25*n*; **vi** 167
Conversation with Mr. Shone, **ii** 25
- Apaydin, Zekai. *See* Zekai Apaydin
- Apponyi, Count Albert (Head of Hungarian delegation to Paris Peace Conference, 1919-20), **iii** 227
- Araki, General Baron S. (Japanese Minister of Education, 1938-9), **ix** 65, 174, 412
- Aras, Dr. Tevfik Rüstü (Turkish Minister for Foreign Affairs, 1925-38; Ambassador at London, 1939-42), **iv** 425, 474, 496-7, 521, 559; **v** 180, 296; **vi** 190, 387; **ix** 213
Conversation with Sir A. Cadogan, **v** 672-3
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, **iv** 436-7, 558-60; **v** 57-8; **vi** 82-3, 567-8
Conversation with Sir L. Oliphant, **v** 346
- Archer, H. A. F. B. (H.M. Consul at Peking, July 1937-Aug. 1939)
To British Embassy, Shanghai, **viii** 210, 300; **ix** 352
To Viscount Halifax, **ix** 246
- Arciszewski, Miroslaw (Polish Vice-Minister for Foreign Affairs, 1938-9), **iii** 35, 46-7, 50, 53, 82, 105, 111, 121, 138, 559; **iv** 245, 431-2, 472, 506, 551; **v** 280, 415, 417, 419-20, 605; **vi** 81,

Arciszewski, M. (*cont.*)

94, 186, 200, 204, 206, 545, 553-4, 592-3, 679;
vii 54, 236, 297, 364

Conversation with Sir H. Kennard, iii 34, 41;
iv 80-2, 201-2, 262-3, 401-2, 428-9,
506-7, 524-5, 543; v 281-2; vi 105-6,
176-7, 562-3, 627-8; vii 22

Aris, J. (Financial Attaché, French Embassy,
Berlin), iii 130-1, 177

Arita, Hachiro (Japanese Minister for Foreign
Affairs, April 1936-Feb. 1937 and Oct. 1938-
Aug. 1939), v 644; vi 249, 341; viii 175n,
181-3, 192, 194, 201, 207, 209, 212, 238, 255,
258, 269, 271, 283, 287, 292, 299-300, 324-5,
327, 330, 334, 340-2, 349, 369, 405, 432, 452n,
464, 468-9, 475-6, 478, 480, 493, 499, 501-3,
518, 537, 539; ix 12, 23, 36, 56, 63-4, 69, 93,
98n, 101, 109, 114, 129, 131, 133, 145-6,
148-9, 172, 174, 181-2, 185-6, 193, 197-9,
206, 208, 214, 222-3, 225-6, 233, 235, 252-6,
263, 267, 269-71, 273-4, 281, 285, 289-91,
296-301, 304-5, 309-10, 313, 315, 318-20,
323-4, 347, 351-2, 354, 360, 368, 373, 384,
392-3, 395, 397, 400-1, 412, 433, 437, 442-3,
454, 459, 469-70, 473, 484, 492, 496, 512, 516-7

Conversation with Sir R. Craigie, viii 202,
211, 234-6, 238, 260, 262-7, 304-6,
344-7, 393-4, 442-4, 460-1, 536, 537n;
ix 21-2, 26, 56, 142-3, 157-8, 170-1, 199,
207-8, 219-21, 229-30, 245, 278-80,
282-3, 298-302, 305-8

Conversation with Mr. Dooman, viii 272-6

Conversation with Mr. Grew, viii 254-5, 348;
ix 91-2, 94-5

Memorandum by, Dec. 8, 1938, viii 304, 313;
referred to, viii 324, 348, 353

Speech by, on May 8, 1939, ix 77n

Statement by, to foreign press correspondents,
Dec. 19, 1938, viii 356-8; *referred to*, viii
339, 355-6, 371, 403

Armengaud, General, iv 331-2

Arnal, Pierre (Head of League of Nations section
of French Ministry of Foreign Affairs), iii
587-8; iv 383; v 394; vi 17, 48, 660, 677, 689,
697-8, 724n, 726

Arnhold, H. E. (Chairman of the British Resi-
dents' Association, Shanghai), ix 137-8

Arènes-Henry, Charles (French Ambassador at
Tokyo, 1937-43), viii 15, 23-4, 45-6, 64, 73,
87-8, 118, 149n, 157n, 166-7, 176, 184n, 195,
201, 229, 238, 244, 255n, 259, 269, 283, 294,
334, 341, 352, 370, 382, 389, 392, 393n, 395,
463, 477, 493, 497-8, 513, 532, 534, 538; ix 43,
57, 64, 67, 78, 95, 111, 114, 145-6, 149, 151,
163, 187, 224, 245, 251, 253-5, 258, 275, 289,
303, 308, 331, 342, 359, 360n, 379-80, 392,
395, 399, 418, 450, 488, 490-1, 496, 500,
509-10, 521

Conversation with Sir R. Craigie, viii 184

Conversation with Mr. Sawada, ix 399-400

Aschmann, Gottfried (Head of the Press Depart-
ment, German Ministry of Foreign Affairs,
1933-9), iii 450; vii 631

Conversation with Sir G. Ogilvie-Forbes, iii
551-2, 560

Ashton-Gwatkin, Frank T. A. (Counsellor in
the Foreign Office 1934-9; attached to Lord
Runciman's Mission to Prague), i 79; ii 50,
74, 82, 112, 115, 136, 142, 148-50, 152-5,
160, 165-6, 180, 183, 189, 196, 208-9, 248,
251, 305, 313, 321-2, 629, 634, 656; iii 78,
134; iv 568; vi 271, 538; ix 272

To Mr. Strang, ii 75, 80, 100, 121-2, 170,
177, 199, 202, 222, 241, 243, 261, 265-6,
273, 333; iii 113, 147, 151

Conversation with Herr Frank, ii 177

Conversation with Dr. Funk, iv 604-6

Conversation with Field-Marshal Göring, iv
606-8

Conversation with Herr Henlein, ii 177, 199-
200, 231-2, 333-4, 657-60

Conversation with M. Maisky, v 208-9

*Conversation with Prince Max of Hohenlohe-
Langenburg*, iv 227n

Conversation with Herr von Ribbentrop, iv
602-3

Conversation with Herr Ritter, iii 151-2

Conversation with Dr. Schacht, ix 273n

Conversation with Herr Wichl, iv 603-4

*Conversation with Dr. Wohltat and Dr.
Weber*, v 791-2

Letter to Mr. Strang, ii 69, 661, 663, 665,
668, 670

Note by, ii 167, 660, 670, vii 547

Report on visit to Berlin, iv 597-608

Visit to Berlin, Feb. 1939, iv 131, 134n, 238,
597-610

Visit to Switzerland, July 1939, ix 272n

Astakhov, Georgi (Counsellor of Soviet Embassy,
Berlin: acted as Chargé d'Affaires), v 634

Ataturk, Kemal. *See* Kemal Ataturk

Atholl, Duchess of (M.P. for Kinross and West
Perth), i 520, 529

Attlee, Clement R. (Leader of the Labour
Party), iii 272; v 310; viii 178

Attolico, Dr. Bernardo (Italian Ambassador at
Berlin, 1935-40), i 597, 615; ii 240, 297, 588,
643; iii 63-4, 66, 74, 77, 92-4, 128-30, 134-5,
150-1, 176, 204, 234-5, 242, 272, 655; iv 223,
230, 232, 319, 442, 455, 461, 589-90; v 28n,
79, 199n, 232, 265, 305, 318, 400, 424, 516,
523, 570, 586, 656, 699, 733, 782, 798, 802-4;
vi 11, 123, 330, 349, 358-9, 704, 720, 728-9,
746; vii 19, 36-7, 57, 67, 81, 83-4, 100, 104,
109, 302, 358, 367, 377, 392, 435n, 436, 438,
440, 465-6, 505-8, 524

Conversation with General von Brauchitsch,
ii 232

Conversation with M. Burckhardt, vi 44

Conversation with Sir N. Henderson, ii 49,

- 119-20, 171-2, 242; *vi* 254-5, 348, 456, 607-8, 699-701; *viii* 7-8, 255-6, 362, 401-2, 504
- Attolico, Signora, *v* 716
- Auriti, Giacinto (Italian Ambassador at Tokyo, 1933-40), *viii* 180, 451
- Avenol, Joseph (Secretary-General of League of Nations, 1933-40), *ii* 594; *iii* 283, 606, 613, 660; *iv* 166, 261, 383; *v* 392-3, 395, 630, 654; *vi* 45, 107, 639, 732; *vii* 261; *ix* 105, 141
- Aymé, Colonel (Member of Secretariat-General of French Council of National Defence), *iv* 223
- Azcarate y Florez, Pablo (Spanish Ambassador at London, 1936-9), *iii* 515; *viii* 93
- Babarin, E. (Soviet Deputy Trade Representative at Berlin), *vi* 447; *vii* 99
- Babinski, Dr. Wacław (Polish Minister at The Hague, 1934-9), *vii* 349
- Bacinsky, Dr. Edmund (Minister of the Interior in Ruthenian Government, 1938), *iii* 377
- Badoglio, Marshal (Chief of Italian General Staff), *vi* 185; *vii* 93
- Bailby, Léon (Proprietor of the 'Jour-Écho de Paris'), *ii* 606, 623
- Bailly, Commandant (a member of French Air Staff), *iv* 223
- Baker, Mr. Earl, *ix* 293
- Baker, G. H. (H.M. Vice-Consul at Danzig, July-Sept. 1939), *vii* 544, 546
- Balbo, Marshal Italo (Governor-General of Libya, 1933-40), *ii* 89, 122, 646, 691; *vii* 93
- Baldwin, Stanley (1937, Earl Baldwin of Bewdley) (Prime Minister, 1935-7), *i* 75; *iii* 434ⁿ, 474, 478; *iv* 602
- Baltrušaitis, Jurgis K. (Lithuanian Minister at Moscow, 1922-40), *iv* 286, 568
Conversation with Sir W. Seeds, *vi* 256-7
- Balutis, Bronius K. (Lithuanian Minister at London, 1934-40), *iv* 378, 431
Conversation with Mr. Collier, *iv* 378ⁿ, 533-4, 638-9
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, *iv* 474-5
- Barclay, R. E. (a member of Central Department of the Foreign Office)
Minute by, *vii* 205, 523
- Barclay, Major W. P. (British Assistant Military Attaché at Rome, Nov. 1937-Mar. 1939), *iv* 311-3, 337
- Barcza, George de (Hungarian Minister at London, 1938-41), *ii* 460ⁿ; *iii* 1, 19, 30, 48, 113, 116, 189ⁿ; *v* 66, 110; *vi* 452, 629, 631, 641; *vii* 58, 377
To Viscount Halifax, *iii* 10, 21
Conversation with Sir A. Cadogan, *iii* 4; *vi* 77-8
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, *iii* 9-10
Conversation with Sir O. Sargent, *iii* 19-20
- Bardossy, Ladislav de (Hungarian Minister at Bucharest, 1934-41), *iv* 281
- Bargeton, Paul (French Ambassador at Brussels, 1937-40), *vii* 329, 340
- Barkov, M. (Chief of Protocol Department of People's Commissariat for Foreign Affairs in U.S.S.R.), *iv* 568-9; *vii* 45
- Barrère, Camille (French Ambassador at Rome, 1898-1924), *iii* 472
- Barter, Major A. R. (British Assistant Military Attaché at Rome, Mar. 1939-June 1940), *v* 751
- Bartmann, Herr (Governmental President of the Protectorate of Bohemia and Moravia, Mar. 1939), *iv* 564
- Bashford, R. F. O'N. (H.M. Vice-Consul at Breslau, May 1936-Oct. 1938; Press Attaché at Berlin, Oct. 1938-Sept. 1939), *i* 359, 580; *iii* 450, 573; *iv* 13; *v* 425
Conversation with Dr. Meissner, *vi* 286ⁿ
- Bass, Captain G. R. (Secretary and Chief Police Officer, International Settlement, Amoy (Kulangsu)), *ix* 339, 480
- Bassler, Herr (a member of German Ministry of Foreign Affairs), *iv* 80
- Bassompierre, Baron Albert de (Belgian Ambassador at Tokyo, 1921-38), *viii* 138, 532, 538
- Bastianini, Giuseppe (Under-Secretary of State in Italian Ministry of Foreign Affairs, 1936-9), *iv* 332-3, 335, 341; *vii* 95, 120, 185
Conversation with Sir P. Loraine, *vii* 215-6
Conversation with the Earl of Perth, *iv* 325-7
- Bata, Dr. J. A., *ii* 100, 668; *iii* 377
- Bata, Madame, *ii* 662
- Baudez, M. (French Consul-General at Shanghai, 1935-41), *viii* 164, 465, 469; *ix* 446, 489
- Baudouin, Paul (Director of the Banque de l'Indo-Chine), *iv* 323, 335; *v* 263-4, 345, 347, 480ⁿ; *ix* 112
- Baumbach, Captain N. von (German Naval Attaché at Moscow), *ii* 299
- Baydur, Huseyin Ragip. *See* Huseyin Ragip Baydur
- Bayerle, M., *ii* 94-5
- Beaufré, Captain (a member of French Military Delegation to Moscow, Aug. 1939), *vii* 562, 584
- Bechtolsheim, Lt.-Col. A. Freiherr von (German Military Attaché at London), *ii* 101; *iv* 170; *vi* 306
- Bechyne, Rudolf (Deputy Prime Minister and Minister of Railways in Dr. Hodza's Cabinet, 1935-8; leader of Czechoslovak Social Democratic party), *i* 377, 390, 440, 519; *iv* 561
- Beck, Colonel Jozef (Polish Minister for Foreign Affairs, 1932-9), *i* 173, 247, 315ⁿ, 431, 444ⁿ, 464-5, 480, 512, 550-1; *ii* 68, 107, 190ⁿ, 317-8, 355; *iii* 8-9, 13, 16ⁿ, 27-8, 33-5, 48, 54, 63, 98, 101-8, 111, 120-2, 138, 179-82, 188-90, 213, 229, 264, 281, 366, 378, 418-9,

Beck, Colonel Jozef (*cont.*)

- 425, 430, 525, 555, 557, 559, 566*n*, 567, 572-4, 580-2, 585, 589-91, 593-4, 596-7, 606, 658-9; *iv* 4, 16, 38, 67, 80-1, 103, 152, 163, 178-81, 203, 227, 231, 245, 252-3, 293, 335, 362, 372-3, 398, 423-4, 428, 431-2, 434-5, 458, 463-7, 469, 471, 473, 480, 486, 496, 500-2, 506-7, 510, 519, 524, 543, 549, 554, 572, 581-2, 616; *v-vii* *passim*
To Sir H. Kennard, *iii* 23, 32
Conversation with M. Burckhardt, *vi* 41-2, 721, 725-6
Conversation with Mr. Eden, *v* 36-8
Conversation with M. Gafencu, *v* 298-300
Conversation with Herr Hitler. *See* Subject Index: Berchtesgaden (meeting between Herr Hitler and M. Beck)
Conversation with Sir H. Kennard, *i* 315-6, 351, 512; *ii* 217-8; *iii* 24, 52-3, 64, 205-6, 283-4, 419-20, 438-9, 580-1; *iv* 68-9, 182, 362-3, 370-1, 401, 452-3, 549; *v* 93-4, 200-1, 203, 289-90, 378-9, 466, 475-6, 501-2; *vi* 545, 549-50, 612-3, 644, 683-4; *vii* 11-2, 69-70, 85-6, 151, 189-90, 301, 355-6, 366, 370-1, 434, 450-1, 481-2, 522, 534
Conversation with M. Noël, *ii* 441; *vi* 292-3; *vii* 223
Conversation with Mr. Norton, *ii* 190; *vi* 233-5, 259, 475-6, 482
Conversation with M. Potemkin, *v* 500-1
Speech on May 5, 1939, *referred to*, *v* 430, 440-2, 454-5, 467, 476, 482, 511, 513, 579, 619, 699, 816-7; *vi* 60, 503; *vii* 30
Visit (suggested) to Berlin, *vii* 376, 388, 395, 451, 469
Visit to Gdynia, July 1939, *vi* 527, 549
Visit to London, April 1939, *v* 1-19, 30-6, 47-9
Beck, Madame, *iv* 181
Beck, Colonel-General Ludwig (Chief of German General Staff, 1935-8), *ii* 242, 408, 683, 690; *vii* 415-6
Behic Erkin (Turkish Minister at Budapest, 1928-39), *v* 614-5
Beigbeder, Colonel Juan (Spanish Minister for Foreign Affairs, Aug. 1939-Oct. 1940), *v* 144; *vii* 287
Beith, J. G. S. (a member of American Dept. of Foreign Office), *iv* 637
Bell, Commander L. H. (at Anglo-German Naval conversations, Dec. 1938), *iii* 664, 669
Benes, Dr. Eduard (President of Czechoslovakia, Dec. 1935-Oct. 1938), *i* 34, 67-629 *passim*; *ii* *passim*; *iii* 2, 21, 27, 34, 36, 45, 47-8, 49*n*, 50*n*, 63, 80, 90-1, 96, 108-9, 114, 117, 123, 125, 142-3, 182, 190, 229, 254, 304, 411, 415, 427, 615, 625; *iv* 231-2, 252, 265; *v* 86, 310, 388-9, 424, 546, 557, 803; *vi* 203, 331, 719, 753-4; *vii* 38, 624-5

- resignation of*, Oct. 5, 1938, *iii* 99*n*, 136
Conversation with Dr. Eisenlohr, *ii* 37-8
Conversation with M. de Facendis, *ii* 37
Conversation with Mr. A. L. Kennedy, *i* 75*n*
Conversation with Herr Kundt, *ii* 150, 222-3
Conversation with M. de Lacroix, *ii* 1, 208, 475
Conversation with M. de Lacroix and Mr. Newton, *ii* 449-50
Conversation with Mr. Newton, *i* 72-6, 102, 179-82, 307-15, 442-4, 446, 469-73, 525-6, 529-31, 569-73, 578-9, 600-1, 604-7, 612-3; *ii* 36-8, 226-9, 329-30, 332-3, 449-50, 582, 604-5; *iii* 21-2, 90
Conversation with Lord Runciman, *ii* 50, 171, 221, 254*n*
Letter to M. Móscicki, *text*, *iii* 40, 42; *referred to*, *iii* 34-6, 38, 40, 49*n*, 50*n*
Message to Mr. Chamberlain, *ii* 604, 606
Benes, Madame, *ii* 69
Benfield, Major K. V. B. (British Military Attaché at Vienna, Jan. 1935-May 1938), *i* 67
Bentevegny, Colonel (an officer in the German Military Intelligence), *vi* 326*n*
Bentinck, Sir Charles (H.M. Minister and Consul-General at Prague, 1936-7), *ii* 244
Beran, Dr. Rudolf (President of Czechoslovak National Council, Dec. 1938-Mar. 1939), *ii* 673; *iii* 214-5, 380, 410, 634; *iv* 61, 98, 126, 242, 258-9, 469, 564-5
Appointment as President of Council, *iii* 376-8
Statement of policy, *iii* 384-5
Bérard, Léon (Representative in French Senate of the Basses-Pyrénées Département), *iv* 461; *v* 144, 508
Berchem-Königsfeld, Dr. Baron von (German Consul at Lodz, 1934-9), *v* 605
Béranger, Henri (President of Foreign Affairs Commission of French Senate), *iii* 391, 393; *iv* 243
Béranger, Madame, *iii* 391
Bergen, Diego von (German Ambassador at The Vatican, 1920-43), *vii* 448
Bergen, Lt.-Gen. E. M. Van den (Chief of Belgian General Staff), *iii* 583; *iv* 76-8, 105
Beriya (Beria), L. P. (People's Commissar for Internal Affairs in U.S.S.R.), *v* 545
Bernard, Mr. (a member of Chinese Trading Commission), *viii* 473
Bernus, Pierre (Foreign Editor of the 'Journal des Débats'), *iv* 266; *v* 413
Berthelot, Philippe (Secretary-General of French Ministry of Foreign Affairs, 1920-2 and 1925-33), *v* 277
Bevan, Captain R. H. (British Naval Attaché at Rome, July 1936-Jan. 1939), *iii* 501
Bewley, T. K. (Financial Adviser, H.M. Embassy, Washington, Feb. 1933-Mar. 1937 and Mar. 1938-May 1939), *viii* 311, 335

- Bibica-Rosetti, Raoul (Greek Minister at Belgrade, 1936-41), v 348, 551
- Biddle, A. J. Drexel, Jnr. (U.S. Ambassador at Warsaw, 1937-9), *iii* 103; *iv* 547, 550; v 285; *vi* 247, 337-8, 678; *vii* 49, 63, 294
- Bieberstein, Baron Marschall von (at Anglo-German Naval conversations, Dec. 1938), *iii* 664
- Bielfeld, Dr. (in charge of African Department of German Foreign Office), *iv* 598, 601
- Bigi, Captain L., v 190
- Bismarck, Prince Otto Christian von (Deputy Head of Political Department of the German Ministry of Foreign Affairs, 1937-9), *vi* 711
Conversation with Sir G. Ogilvie-Forbes, v 244-5
- Blacha, Captain, *vii* 323
- Blackburn, Sir Arthur D. (Chinese Secretary, H.M. Embassy in China, Sept. 1935-Nov. 1942), *viii* 551
To Viscount Halifax, *viii* 3, 6, 9
- Blake, Lt.-Col. F. A. A. (British Military Attaché at Brussels, Feb. 1939-May 1940), *iv* 53, 450, 576-7
Conversation with Lt.-Col. D. van Voorst Evckink, *iv* 451-2
- Bland, Sir Neville (H.M. Minister to Netherlands Government, Sept. 1938-May 1942, then Ambassador until 1948), *iv* 85; *ix* 146
To Viscount Halifax, *iii* 592; *iv* 52; *vi* 254; *vii* 349, 464
To Sir A. Cadogan, *iv* 27, 31
Conversation with M. Patijn, *iv* 27-9, 31, 52-3
Letter to Sir A. Cadogan, *iv* 36
- Blaskowitz, General Johannes von (Commander-in-Chief of the Third Army Group, German Army), *iv* 258, 275, 279, 562, 564
- Blomberg, Field-Marshal Werner von (German War Minister and Commander-in-Chief of the German Army, 1935-8), *i* 98-9, 112, 128, 202, 513
- Blondel, J. F. (French Minister at Rome: acted as Chargé d'Affaires), *i* 14, 20, 28; *ii* 589, 591; *iii* 486, 489, 495
- Blücher, Marshal V. K. *See* Blyukher, Marshal V. K.
- Blücher, Dr. Wipert von (German Minister at Helsingfors, 1935-45), v 253
- Blum, Léon (President of the French Council of Ministers, Mar.-April, 1938), *i* 35, 41*n*, 53-4, 304; *ii* 235, 535; *iii* 156, 526; *iv* 51*n*, 462; v 356; *vi* 495; *vii* 177
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, v 507-8
Conversation with Sir E. Phipps, *ii* 278-9, 568-9; *vii* 244-5
- Blunt, A. P. (H.M. Consul-General at Canton, Feb. 1937-July 1943)
To British Embassy, Shanghai, *viii* 214, 224
- Blyukher (Blücher), Marshal V. K. (Commander-in-Chief of Soviet Far Eastern army), *i* 163
- Bock, General Fedor von, *i* 129; *vii* 517
- Bodenschatz, General Karl Heinrich von (Personal Chief of Staff to Field-Marshal Göring), *i* 551-2; *ii* 363, 401, 562, 597; v 433, 546; *vi* 749, 751, 759*n*; *vii* 66-7, 242, 395, 551
- Boeck, A. (Senator for Culture and Education, Danzig), v 608; *vi* 136
- Boetzelaer van Oosterhout, Baron C. G. W. H. van (Counsellor of Netherlands Legation at Berlin), *iii* 551
- Boheman, Erik (Secretary-General, Swedish Ministry of Foreign Affairs), *iii* 445
- Bohle, E. W. (Head of the Foreign Organisation of the Nationalist-Socialist Party, Germany), *iv* 54-5; *vii* 96
- Böhme, Major-General Franz (Head of Intelligence Branch of Austrian War Ministry), *i* 129
- Böhming, Herr (a member of Herr von Ribbentrop's private bureau), *vi* 326
- Boissier, A. (French Consul-General at Dresden, 1933-9), *iv* 233
- Boncour, Jean Paul. *See* Paul-Boncour, Jean
- Bonnet, Georges (French Minister for Foreign Affairs, April 1938-Sept. 1939), *i* 157, 160, 198, 224, 241, 246, 253, 299, 303, 340, 343, 347, 351, 360, 363, 375, 384, 389, 402, 419, 425, 444, 452, 460, 468, 478, 491*n*, 495, 497, 500, 503, 522*n*, 523, 524*n*, 535-6, 539, 549, 578; *ii* 1, 2, 18, 20, 71, 72*n*, 95-6, 112, 159, 168, 194, 196, 198, 261-2, 270, 275, 282*n*, 292, 302-3, 305, 309, 311-2, 327, 361-2, 373, 387, 394, 409-10, 412-3, 419, 423, 436, 444, 456, 459, 463, 489, 494, 509, 512, 516, 567-8, 582-3, 585-6, 588, 591, 600-2, 612-3, 675; *iii* 36, 59, 87*n*, 99, 250, 267, 269, 273, 284, 286, 322, 343, 346, 352-3, 355, 363, 365, 390-3, 396, 421, 436, 446-7, 465, 479-80, 487, 503, 507, 555, 575, 607, 619-21, 636, 658; *iv* 17, 48-9, 51, 90-1, 108, 124, 130, 137, 167, 243, 245, 309, 328-35, 340, 343-4, 347-9, 351*n*, 353*n*, 359, 368, 371, 375-6, 382, 434-5, 531-3, 596, 603, 616, 638-9, 642; v 49, 55, 68, 105, 124, 126, 143-4, 146, 148, 166, 183, 216-7, 228, 252, 258, 261-3, 266, 270, 272, 274, 276, 294, 296, 312, 329, 342, 377, 385*n*, 406, 414, 432, 438, 465, 467, 522-3, 533, 535, 566, 569, 572, 578, 590, 630, 683, 693, 698, 700, 724, 737, 746, 749, 790-1, 793, 795, 799, 800-1; *vi* 2, 25, 62-3, 99, 122-3, 167, 169, 180-1, 185, 198, 213, 220, 227-8, 236, 240, 261, 302, 328-32, 337, 346-7, 353, 358, 381, 383-4, 397, 489-91, 509, 512, 519-20, 535, 664-5, 697, 729; *vii* 18-9, 25, 107, 117, 120, 129, 158, 161, 164, 167, 177, 227, 294-5, 303*n*, 333, 371, 401, 443, 471, 498, 500-3, 505-7, 520, 526, 529-31, 536, 560; *viii* 16-7, 22-3, 399; *ix* 101, 192, 312, 342, 445

Bonnet, Georges (*cont.*)

- Conversation with Mr. R. A. Butler, Captain Wallace and Mr. Stevenson*, **ii** 293-4
Conversation with Sir A. Cadogan, **vii** 513-4
Conversation with Mr. R. I. Campbell, **ii** 38-9, 71-4, 194, 201-2; **vi** 398-9, 677-8; **vii** 77, 79, 130-1
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, **i** 601-3; **iii** 530-1; **iv** 422-7, 487-90; **v** 608-11, 623-5, 638-9; **vii** 511-2, 525-6; *see also below, Speeches at Anglo-French conversations*
Conversation with M. Litvinov, **ii** 294; **iii** 67
Conversation with Sir P. Loraine, **v** 795-7
Conversation with Sir E. Phipps, **i** 157, 197, 336-7, 357, 366-7, 476, 526-7, 577-8; **ii** 215-6, 219-20, 245-6, 255-6, 282, 287, 303ⁿ, 309, 310-1, 323, 336-7, 420, 451, 493, 558-9, 571-2; **iii** 67, 244-5, 257-8, 262-3, 389-90, 425-6, 465, 489, 493-4; **iv** 263, 339, 345, 640-1, 645; **v** 130, 148, 151-2, 160, 178, 222-3, 347, 381, 432, 737; **vi** 64, 146, 150-1; **vii** 278, 340-1; **ix** 192-3
Conversation with Herr von Ribbentrop, **iii** 389, 396-7
Conversation with Count Welczeck, **i** 384; **ii** 216; **vi** 237-8
Letter to Viscount Halifax, **vi** 514
Letter to Herr von Ribbentrop, **vi** 517; *referred to*, **vii** 18
Memorandum handed to M. Osusky, **i** 523-4; *referred to*, **i** 476, 495, 500, 503, 522ⁿ, 527, 545
Message to Viscount Halifax, July 19, 1939, **vi** 398; July 25, **vi** 489; *referred to* **vi** 491
Note of Aug. 11, 1939 relating to China, **ix** 447; *referred to*, **ix** 456ⁿ, 463ⁿ, 467
Note to Count Ciano, **iii** 494
Note to Sir E. Phipps, **ii** 607
Speech in Chamber of Deputies, Jan. 26, 1939, **iv** 33ⁿ, 51; **vi** 518
Speech at Arcachon, June 25, 1939, **ix** 234ⁿ; *at Gourdon*, Feb. 26, 1939, **iv** 168ⁿ
Speeches at Anglo-French Conversations, April 28-9, 1938, **i** 210-1, 222-4, 229, 231; Sept. 18, 1938, **ii** 391, 393, 398-9; Sept. 26, 1938, **ii** 538-9; Nov. 24, 1938, **iii** 286-7, 294-8, 300-4, 307-10; Jan. 10, 1939, **iii** 513-5; Mar. 21, 1939, **iv** 422-6; Mar. 22, 1939, **iv** 457-63; May 20, 1939, **v** 608-9, 611
Statement on signing of Franco-German Declaration, Dec. 6, 1938, **iii** 396
Bonnet, Madame Georges, **iii** 390-2
Bono, Marshal Emilio de, **vi** 664
Bonzo, Colonel Count Valfre di (Italian Military Attaché at Prague), **ii** 143
Conversation with Lt.-Col. H. C. T. Stronge, **ii** 146-7
Boris III, King of Bulgaria (1918-43), **iii** 314, 318, 334; **vi** 438
Conversation with Sir A. Cadogan, **iii** 318-9
Conversation with Field-Marshal Göring, **iii** 142-3
Conversation with Herr Hitler, **iii** 143
Conversation with Mr. Rendel, **iii** 142-5
Conversation with Herr von Ribbentrop, **iii** 143-4
Visit to Germany, **iii** 46, 142-4
Borman, F. W. (Archivist at H.M. Legation, Durazzo, July 1928-June 1939), **v** 176-7, 190
Bormann, Martin (Deputy Head of the National Socialist Party Chancellery, Berlin), **vi** 212
Bossy, Dr. Raoul (Roumanian Minister at Budapest, 1936-9), **iii** 36; **iv** 289, 511; **v** 62-3, 77
Bost-Waldeck, Count von, **ii** 668, 670
Bottai, G. (Italian Minister for Education), **v** 271
Böttcher, Dr. V. (Head of Foreign Department of Danzig Senate), **iv** 46; **v** 25-7, 211, 788; **vi** 7-8, 31, 164-5, 178, 223, 337, 395, 462, 487, 490, 506, 532, 593, 621-2, 653-4, 685; **vii** 50, 153, 217-8, 542, 545
Conversation with Mr. E. H. G. Shepherd, **vi** 1, 9-10
Bouhler, Philip (Chief of Herr Hitler's Chancellery), **vi** 96
Bourbon-Parma, Prince Louis of, **iv** 42ⁿ
Bourguès, Lucien (a French journalist), **i** 54; **v** 439
Bourne, Major K. M. (Commissioner of Police, Shanghai International Settlement, 1938-9), **viii** 137, 365, 515, 538; **ix** 37
Bourne, V. H. (Deputy Treasurer, Revenue, Shanghai Municipal Council, 1939), **ix** 136-7
Bourquin, Maurice (Belgian substitute delegate to League of Nations), **viii** 111, 145
Bourragué, Rear-Admiral (Assistant to Chief of French Naval Staff), **iv** 223
Bova-Scoppa, Renato (Secretary of Italian Legation at Geneva), **iii** 486
Bowater, Sir Frank (Lord Mayor of London, 1938-9), **ix** 479
Bowyer-Smyth, Captain Sir Philip W., Bart. (British Naval Attaché at Rome, Jan. 1939-Jan. 1940), **iv** 338; **v** 129, 159, 174
To Earl of Perth, **v** 190
Brassert, Mr., **iv** 608
Brauchitsch, Colonel-General Walter von (Commander-in-Chief of the German Army, 1938-41), **i** 44, 92; **ii** 44, 66, 101, 690; **iii** 19-20; **iv** 275-6, 279, 439, 565; **v** 292, 478, 728; **vi** 2, 248, 708, **vii** 92, 258, 316, 415-6
Conversation with Dr. Attolico, **ii** 232
Proclamation of March 15, 1939, **iv** 276
Bräuer, Kurt (Counsellor of German Embassy, Paris: acted as Chargé d'Affaires), **iv** 298-9, 363-4; **vi** 213

- Brenan, Sir John (H.M. Consul-General at Shanghai, 1930-7; a member of Far Eastern Department of the Foreign Office, 1938-43) *Memorandum by*, viii 521; ix 536
- Bressy, P. G. P. (*Chef de cabinet* to M. Bonnet), v 414; vi 63
At Anglo-French conversations, Mar. 21, 1939, iv 422; Mar. 22, 1939, iv 457
- Briand, Aristide (French Minister for Foreign Affairs, 1925-32), i 218; ii 383, 386
- Bridges, E. E. (1939 Sir Edward) (Secretary of the Cabinet, 1938-46)
At Anglo-French conversations, Sept. 1938, ii 373, 520, 536
- Brinkmann, R. (Vice-President of the Reichsbank), iv 24
- Brinon, Fernand de (Foreign Editor of 'l'Information'), i 324, 460
- Brisson, Pierre, (Managing Director of 'Le Figaro', 1932-42), iv 61
- British Military Mission (Moscow). *See under* Drax, Admiral
- Brivonesi, Rear-Admiral B. (Italian Naval Attaché at London), vii 367n
- Broadmead, P. M. (Counsellor of H.M. Embassy in China, Dec. 1938-April 1941), ix 104n
To Sir A. Cadogan, ix 96-7
To Sir A. Clark Kerr, ix 24, 79
To Viscount Halifax, viii 445; ix 18, 30, 54, 66, 72, 74, 103
- Brocket, 2nd Baron (Chairman of the Anglo-German Fellowship), iv 238; v 292; vii 631
- Brody, Andrej (Head of Ruthenian Government, Oct. 1938), iii 217; iv 249
- Brooks, Mr., iii 675
- Brown, Constantine (Editor of the Washington 'Evening Star'), iii 516; iv 305
Conversation with Count Ciano, iii 516-7
- Bruce, Stanley M. (High Commissioner for Australia in London, 1933-45), ii 593; vi 588, 633; vii 49; viii 550
Conversation with Viscount Halifax (with Mr. de Water), vi 588-90
- Brugère, Raymond (French Minister at Belgrade, 1937-40), ii 137; vii 248, 379
Conversation with Mr. Shone, ii 135-6
- Bruggmann, Dr. Charles (Swiss Minister at Prague, 1937-9), ii 669-71, 673
- Bruggmann, Madame, ii 671
- Bruner, Professor, ii 674-5
- Bryant, Group Captain W. E. G. (British Air Attaché, Tokyo, Dec. 1937-Dec. 1941), viii 168, 174n; ix 287n
- Buchan, Sir John. *See* Tweedsmuir, 1st Baron
- Buday, Father (Vice-Marshal of Czechoslovak Senate), i 429
- Budenni (Budyonny), Marshal S. M. (Commander of the Moscow Military District), i 422; vii 46
- Bukharin, N. I. (Editor-in-chief of 'Izvestiya' and 'Pravda'; executed Mar. 1938), iv 414-5
- Bullitt, William C. (U.S. Ambassador at Paris, 1936-40), ii 220, 546; iii 59, 89; iv 51, 423-4, 499; v 250, 356, 505, 775-6, 791; vii 136, 177, 202, 244-5
Conversation with Mr. R. I. Campbell, vii 78, 164-6
Conversation with Sir E. Phipps, ii 218-9; v 251-2; vii 202-3
- Bülow-Schwante, V. von (German Ambassador at Brussels, 1938-40), v 256, 269, 271; vii 270, 312, 340
- Bumke, Dr. (a German medical doctor), vii 416
- Bürckel, Josef (Gauleiter of the Saar Palatinate; Head of civil administration in Moravia, Mar. 1939), i 67, 136, 147-8; iv 276, 279, 438, 564
- Burckhardt, Professor C. J. (League of Nations High Commissioner at Danzig), ii 683, 689; iii 280n, 281n, 283-4, 401-5, 431, 438-9, 441-2, 542-3, 552-5, 558-9, 561, 567, 572-4, 580-1, 585-9, 593-603, 610-4, 657; iv 46-7, 68, 81, 146-7, 166-7, 169-70, 186-7, 261, 265, 281, 383; v 17-8, 24-5, 52, 391-3, 431, 466, 477, 514, 525, 527, 582, 629, 637, 654, 667, 731, 739, 782, 811-4; vi 1, 10, 42, 44, 48, 107, 178, 223, 337-8, 364-5, 395, 401, 419-21, 431, 433, 448, 475-7, 480, 490-1, 495, 506-7, 530, 532, 546-9, 560, 565, 569, 577, 594-5, 597, 610-1, 613-4, 620-2, 624, 640, 642-4, 652-3, 660-2, 675, 683, 689, 698, 703-5, 707, 714, 716, 718, 760n; vii 6, 8-12, 18, 24-5, 32, 49, 55, 66, 68, 89, 100-2, 109-10, 123, 129, 152-3, 200, 214, 219, 222, 224, 261, 269, 296, 318, 450-1, 458, 470, 542-5; departure from Danzig, vii 483, 510
Conversation with Dr. Attolico, vi 44
Conversation with M. Beck, vi 41-2, 721, 725-6
Conversation with Herr Forster, ii 689; iii 660-1, vi 42, 388-9, 420-1, 507, 726, 733
Conversation with Herr Greiser, ii 689-90; vi 42, 726
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, iii 595-6; v 627-30
Conversation with Herr Hitler, vi 691-6
Conversation with Sir H. Kennard, iii 280-1, 558; v 709-10
Conversation with Gauleiter Koch, iii 659-60; vi 729-31
Conversation with Dr. Krauel, v 561-2
Conversation with M. Lipski, vi 44, 723-4, 728
Conversation with Mr. Makins, iii 610-1; v 395; vi 41-7, 689-98
Conversation with Herr von Ribbentrop, iii 658-9; vi 43, 721-3, 727-8
Conversation with Mr. E. H. G. Shepherd, 441-2, 442n; vi 187

Burckhardt, Professor (*cont.*)

Conversation with Mr. F. M. Shepherd, vi
451-2, 454-5

Conversation with Mr. Skrine Stevenson, ii
689-91

Conversation with Mr. Walters, v 561-2

Conversation with Baron von Weizsäcker, ii
690-1; vi 43-4, 727

Letter to Mr. Makins, vi 728, 732

Letter to Mr. Walters, iii 657

Visit to Berchtesgaden, Aug. 1939. *See*
Berchtesgaden in Subject Index

Visits to Warsaw, Danzig and Berlin, May-
June, 1939, v 709, 752; vi 41-7, 107,
721-35

At Meetings of Committee of Three, Jan.
1939, iii 598-603, 613-4

Burgin, Dr. E. Leslie (Minister of Supply, July
1939-May 1940), vii 37

Burnett, Air Marshal Sir Charles (a member of
British Military Mission to Moscow), vi 527;
vii 34, 562, 581-2, 585, 587

Letter to Air Chief Marshal Sir C. L. N.
Newall, vii 597

Burrows, Colonel M. B. (British Military Attaché
at Rome, May 1938-May 1940), ii 131, 356;
iii 334, 501; iv 170, 299-301, 304-5, 308,
311, 328, 337, 339, 355-6; v 117, 159, 170,
193, 420-1, 426, 774; vi 31, 549, 664n; vii 240

Conversation with General Toussaint, v 172-4

Conversation with Colonel Tripiccione, v 118-9

Bushati, Malik (Albanian Minister of the
Interior), v 383

Buti, Signor (Head of European and Mediterra-
nean Section, Italian Ministry of Foreign
Affairs)

Conversation with Mr. Yencken, v 250-1

Butler, R. A. (Parliamentary Under-Secretary
of State for Foreign Affairs, Feb. 1938-July
1941; substitute U.K. delegate to League of
Nations), ii 489n; iii 530, 589; iv 110, 112-3,
132; v 678; vi 325; ix 104n, 508

Conversation with M. Bonnet, ii 293-4

Conversation with Mr. Edwardes, ix 511

Conversation with M. Komarnicki, iii 592-4

Conversation with Dr. Wellington Koo and
Dr. Quo Tai-chi, viii 93-4, 104-5

Conversation with M. Litvinov and M.
Maisky, ii 497-8

Conversation with M. Maisky, iv 106-7,
208-9; vi 594-5

Conversation with M. Prytz, vi 107

Conversation with M. Shigemitsu, ix 513-4

Conversation with M. de Velics, iii 5

Minute by, iv 208; ix 513

Speeches and Statements in House of Commons,

June 13, 1938, ix 498; July 26, viii 1n;
Nov. 2, viii 193-4, 222; Nov. 9, viii 210,
212, 244; Feb. 13, 1939, iv 108; Mar. 20,

iv 345n; Mar. 27, iv 534; July 3, ix 241n;

July 31, vi 559, 571, 574, 578, 594-5; ix
388, 459n

at League of Nations meeting, Jan.
1939, iii 587

at Meetings of Committee of Three,
Jan. 1939, iii 598-603, 612-4

See also United Kingdom Delegation
(Geneva).

Butovsky, Dr. (Czechoslovak Minister without
Portfolio in General Syrový's Cabinet, Sept.
1938), iii 21

Cadere, Victor (Roumanian Ambassador at
Belgrade, 1939-40), v 333-4, 481, 491, 597,
660, 676; vi 70

Cadogan, Sir Alexander (Permanent Under-
Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs, Jan.
1938-Feb. 1946), i 21, 62n, 261, 322, 339, 439,
498, 536, 563, 584, 628; ii 314n, 409, 411, 422;
iii 31, 78, 113-4, 145, 189n, 314, 361, 422n,
433, 435, 444, 447, 450, 463, 502, 510n, 511,
532, 534, 536, 671; iv 260, 293, 367, 377n, 473,
546n, 556, 559; v 47, 74, 289, 384-5, 685n;
vi 22, 25, 122, 125n; vii 2n, 36n, 58, 108n, 282,
357, 359, 424n, 442, 529, 538, 632n; viii 198n,
257n, 301-2, 367, 455, 468, 482n; ix 272n,
528n

To Sir N. Bland, iv 16

To Sir A. Clark Kerr, ix 97

To Sir R. Craigie, ix 98

To Sir H. Kennard, iii 29; v 653

To Sir H. Knatchbull-Hugessen, v 606

To Sir G. Knox, iii 29

To Earl of Perth, iv 547

To Sir E. Phipps, ii 535

To U.K. Delegation (Geneva), v 622

Conversation with M. Aras, v 672-3

Conversation with M. de Barcza, iii 4; vi 77-8

Conversation with M. Bonnet, vii 513-4

Conversation with King Boris of Bulgaria, iii
318-9

Conversation with Mr. Campbell, v 279n

Conversation with M. Corbin, i 339, 498-500,
551-3; iii 330; iv 70-1, 90-1, 170-1,
266-8, 334, 377, 486-7, 519-20; v 113-5,
225, 260, 452, 683n; vi 3-4, 95

Conversation with M. Cretzianu, v 111-3

Conversation with M. Dahlerus, vii 479-80

Conversation with Dr. von Dirksen, i 598-9;
iv 583

Conversation with Herr Forster and Professor
Noc, i 653-5

Conversation with Sir N. Henderson, ii 421,
592-4

Conversation with Dr. Wellington Koo, ix 238

Conversation with Dr. Kordt, iii 671-2

Conversation with M. Maisky, iv 530-2; v
21-3, 235

Conversation with M. Jan Masaryk, i 142n,
289-90, 292; ii 443

- Conversation with Count Raczynski*, vi 132, 679-80
Conversation with M. Tilea, iv 389, 520; v 65-6, 207
Conversation with Dr. Woermann, i 80-2
Letter to Mr. Campbell, vii 32
Letter to Sir R. Clive, iv 104
Letter to M. Corbin, v 683
Letter to Mr. Norton, vi 282
Letter to Earl of Perth, iii 473; referred to 477-8
Letter to Sir E. Phipps, v 356n
Letter to Mr. Quo Tai-chi, viii 422
Letter to Captain Wiedemann, i 589
Minute by, iii 502n; iv 70, 141, 334; v 527, 693; vi 33, 95; vii 441, 479-80, 511, 518, 524-5, 537, 552n, 553-4; ix 238, 539
At Anglo-French conversations, April 1938, i 198; Sept. 1938, ii 373, 520, 536; Nov. 1938, iii 285; Jan. 1939, iii 513-5; Mar. 1939, iv 457
At Anglo-Polish conversations, April 1939, v 1, 9, 30; Aug. 1939, vii 64-6
At Anglo-Roumanian conversations, April 1939, v 295, 306, 309, 321-2, 342-4
Caha, M. (a senior official in Czechoslovak Prime Minister's Office), ii 448, 672
Cahan, Samuel B. (Counsellor of Soviet Embassy, London), iv 635
Cahill, J. R. (1932 Sir Robert) (Commercial Counsellor, H.M. Embassy, Paris, Feb. 1921-July 1939), ii 535, 558
Caillaux, Joseph (President of Finance Commission of French Senate), i 477-8; ii 305, 509, 559, 579; v 130; vii 177
Conversation with Sir E. Phipps, ii 513-4
Caldwell, J. K. (U.S. Consul-General at Tientsin), viii 72, 83-4, 248, 314, 323, 328, 527; ix 161, 165, 167-9, 185-6
Caldwell, Mrs., viii 248
Calinescu, Armand (Roumanian Prime Minister, Mar.-Sept. 1939), iv 580; v 74, 77, 111, 382; vi 660, 687
Conversation with Sir R. Hoare, v 239
Cambon, Roger (Minister Counsellor, French Embassy at London: acted as Chargé d'Affaires), i 336, 343; ii 101, 125, 137; iii 494n, 503-4; v 396n, 496, 724; vi 528; vii 2n, 5n, 32, 105-6, 121, 131-2, 287, 423, 478, 529; viii 495, 497; ix 7-8, 421-2
To Viscount Halifax, iv 633
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, ii 158-60; vii 167-8
Conversation with Mr. Roberts, iii 77-8
Conversation with Sir O. Sargent, ii 167-8; v 778
Conversation with Mr. Strang, iii 553-4; v 565-6; vii 106-8
Letter to Sir O. Sargent, ii 168; vi 167, 169
Campbell, Sir Ronald Hugh (H.M. Minister at Belgrade, Aug. 1935-Oct. 1939), iv 470, 621; v 92, 294, 314, 348n; vi 11-2, 51, 69, 463-4; vii 152n
To Viscount Halifax, iv 102, 352, 384, 388, 399, 494; v 275, 563, 588, 596, 676-7; vi 66, 166, 242, 421-2
Conversation with M. Cinkar-Markovitch, v 596-7
Conversation with Prince Paul of Yugoslavia, iv 352, 384, 388; v 79-80
Letter to Sir A. Cadogan, v 79; vii 16, 177
Campbell, Ronald Ian (H.M. Minister at Paris, May 1938-Dec. 1939: acted as Chargé d'Affaires), ii 18n, 96n, 201n, 235, 261; iii 447, 482; iv 138, 274, 353n, 371, 381; v 123n; vi 519; vii 523, 560; viii 16; ix 331, 360n, 491n
To Viscount Halifax, i 554; ii 38, 71, 124-5, 190, 192, 194, 197n, 201; iii 159; iv 395-6, 409, 434, 457, 467-8, 490; vi 25, 464, 480, 495, 509, 528, 534-5, 561, 611, 617-8, 646, 667, 677, 687; vii 14, 25, 77-8, 96, 102-3, 117, 119-20, 123, 128, 130-1, 136-7, 158, 163-4, 166, 194; viii 16, 22; ix 342, 359, 379, 418, 446
Conversation with M. Bonnet, ii 38-9, 71-4, 194, 201-2; vi 398-9, 677-8; vii 77, 79, 130-1
Conversation with Mr. Bullitt, vii 78, 164-6
Conversation with Sir A. Cadogan, v 279n
Conversation with M. Charvériat, iv 298-9, 363-4; vi 25
Conversation with M. Daladier, vii 163-4
Conversation with M. Léger, i 554-5; iv 335-7, 373, 382, 468-9; v 143-4, 250, 260-2; vi 561-2, 618-9; vii 119-20, 378-9
Conversation with M. Massigli, ii 95-7, 124-5; viii 17, 23
Conversation with Signor Prunas, iii 487-8
Letter to Viscount Halifax, vi 397-8, 489
Letter to Sir O. Sargent, ii 95
Minute by, iv 335
Campinchi, C. (French Minister of Marine, 1938-40), iv 359; v 799
Camrose, 1st Baron (newspaper proprietor and editor), ii 257
Canaris, Vice-Admiral (Head of German Military Intelligence Staff), vi 282, 326n
Capek, Dr. Karel (Czech. writer and dramatist), i 521; iii 412
Capelle, Baron (*Chef de cabinet* to King Leopold III of the Belgians, 1937-9), iv 58, 66, 70; v 256
Capranica del Grillo, Marchese G. (Counsellor of Italian Embassy, Paris), v 144; vi 220
Caquot, Albert (President of the Société des Ingénieurs de France, Nov. 1938), iii 289-91
Carnogursky, P. (Chief of Slovak Press Bureau), v 87
Carol II, King of Roumania (1930-40), i 217; iii 45-6, 300-1, 385, 565; iv 284, 336, 370,

Carol II (*cont.*)

388, 390, 396, 398-9, 433, 465, 494, 556, 578, 581, 619; v 91, 113, 298, 301, 310, 313-5, 325, 327-8, 333, 481, 483; vi 146, 661, 673-4; vii 259

Conversation with Mr. N. Chamberlain and Viscount Halifax, iii 231-3, 243

Conversation with Sir R. Hoare, iv 398-9, 419, 578-9

Conversation with M. Saracoglu, vi 673-4

Visit to Great Britain, iii 231n

Visit to Istanbul, vi 673n

Carolet, Commandant (a member of German Section of the Deuxième Bureau, Paris), v 72

Carr, Wilbur John (U.S. Ambassador at Prague, 1937-9), i 381; iv 233

Carter, Edward C. (General Secretary of Institute of Pacific Relations), ix 134

Cartier de Marchienne, Baron E. de (Belgian Ambassador at London, 1927-46), vii 271

Conversation with Viscount Halifax, iv 44

Carton de Wiart, Major-General A. (Head of British Military Mission to Poland, Aug. 1939)

vii 236, 294, 309, 364, 371, 374, 533

Carvell, J. E. M. (H.M. Consul-General at Munich, April 1938-Aug. 1939), i 318n; ii 89n; vi 640

To Viscount Halifax, ii 89

To Sir N. Henderson, iv 229

Catchpole, T. C. P. (a relief worker in the Sudeten areas), ii 662

Cavan, 10th Earl of, Field-Marshal, vii 97

Cavendish-Bentinck, V. F. W. (a member of Egyptian Dept. of the Foreign Office), iv 302n

Cazalet, Captain V. A. (M.P. for Chippenham), i 169-70, 181, 401n, 520

Cecil of Chelwood, 1st Viscount (President, League of Nations Union), i 34

Cermak, M., ii 670

Cernak, Professor Matus (Slovak Minister of Education, 1938; Minister at Berlin, April 1939), iii 377; v 87

Cerny, Dr. Josef (Czechoslovak Minister of the Interior in Dr. Hodza's Cabinets, 1935-8), i 74, 126, 195, 278, 316, 349, 367, 387, 441n; ii 448

Cerruti, V. (Italian Ambassador at Paris, 1935-7), iii 483, 486

Chamberlain, Sir Austen (Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs, 1924-9), v 132

Chamberlain, A. Neville (Prime Minister and First Lord of the Treasury, May 1937-May 1940), i 29, 35, 42-3, 49, 52n, 53, 75, 82-3, 85, 112n, 128, 175, 198, 283, 285, 584n, 586, 591, 618n, 630; ii 10, 19, 38, 41n, 59, 60, 111, 112n, 148, 153, 172, 174, 240, 242, 268-9, 293, 296, 318, 323-5, 352, 358n, 359-60, 362, 364, 371, 400, 409-11, 421-2, 427-8, 430-1, 452, 458, 510-2, 515, 546-7, 562, 565, 567, 580, 600-1, 614-5, 624, 654-5, 673, 675n, 683, 688; iii 1,

19, 59, 65n, 87-8, 93n, 100, 127, 143-6, 149, 161, 172, 244n, 250, 259, 261-2, 278, 284, 293, 311, 313-4, 316, 319-22, 325-7, 330, 336-7, 339, 348, 351, 360-1, 371, 389-90, 392, 425-6, 428, 433-4, 462, 468, 488, 490-1, 493, 500, 560, 566, 615; iv 12, 13n, 17, 82, 92, 111, 120-2, 124, 130, 137, 171, 208-9, 237, 240, 261, 267, 294, 306, 309-11, 314, 320, 324, 326-7, 361, 364, 367, 409, 420, 427, 486, 532, 546n, 547, 557-8, 602; v 27, 47, 49-50, 71, 96, 105, 107, 139, 149-50, 154, 156-7, 158n, 181-2, 184, 218, 227-8, 237, 240, 245, 270, 277, 337-8, 342, 403, 416, 435, 439, 456, 469, 474, 503, 539, 593, 614, 617, 648, 651, 653n, 664, 684, 691, 704, 706, 713, 715, 721, 729, 748-9, 752n, 801, 804-5; vi 6, 13-4, 63-4, 122, 151, 172, 180, 185-6, 197, 199, 238, 252, 262, 297, 302-3, 317, 327, 331, 353, 363, 442, 463, 481, 489-91, 514, 556n, 589-90, 633, 659, 677, 700, 712, 718-20, 724, 739, 742, 744-8, 750, 752, 754, 758; vii 31, 36, 56-7, 60, 99, 109, 124n, 158, 202, 247, 258-9, 277, 281, 285, 299, 308, 351-3, 384, 392, 417n, 426, 441-3, 449, 465, 506, 508, 518-9, 529-30, 550, 552n, 553, 627; viii 121, 158, 247, 257n, 381-2; ix 13, 262

To Sir N. Henderson, iv 591

To Signor Mussolini, iii 458n, 539; v 157n

To Mr. Newton, ii 491, 497, 629

To Sir E. Phipps, ii 488

To Lord Runciman, ii 328-9

To Sir H. Wilson, ii 550, 559

Communications with Herr Hitler

message of Sept. 13, 1938, ii 314

message of Sept. 16, ii 354

message of Sept. 19, ii 406

message of Sept. 20, ii 424

letter of Sept. 23 a.m., ii 482; *referred to*, ii 481; 484, 488, 493, 521

letter of Sept. 23 p.m., ii 489-90

letter of Sept. 26, ii 541; *referred to*, ii 537, 553-6, 576

message of Sept. 28, ii 587

letter of Aug. 22, 1939, text of, vii 127, 170; *draft of*, vii 110; *referred to*, vii 81, 126,

129, 139, 147-51, 156, 162, 165, 168, 174, 177, 181, 185, 331-2

proposed reply to Herr Hitler's proposals of Aug. 25, vii 310-2, 319-21, 323-4, 328

reply of H.M. Govt., Aug. 28, text of, vii 330, 344; *referred to*, vii 333-4, 342-3,

348, 351, 355, 357-9, 362, 367, 371, 380, 387, 390, 457, 508

reply of H.M. Govt. to Herr Hitler's communication of Aug. 29, text of, vii

413, 417; *referred to*, vii 406, 410-2, 423, 427, 429, 434, 438, 448

message of Aug. 30, 1939, vii 403

communication of H.M. Govt. of Sept. 1,

1939, vii 488. *See also* Germany (Great Britain) in Subject Index

Communications with Signor Mussolini
message of Sept. 28, 1938, ii 587, 643-4;
referred to, ii 600, 624
letter of Mar. 20, 1939, iv 402; *referred to*,
 iv 507, 547, 556, 573
message of Mar. 31, 1939, iv 551-2;
referred to, iv 554
message of July 6, 1939, vi 257-8; *referred*
to, vi 288, 290, 588; vii 59

Conversation with King Carol of Roumania,
 iii 231-3, 243

Conversation with M. Dahlerus, vii 282n,
 395-8

Conversation with M. Daladier, ii 537n; vii
 524-5

Conversation with Dr. von Dirksen, i 618-20;
referred to, ii 10, 41, 59, 106

Conversation with Gen. Gamelin, ii 575n, 610

Conversation with Viscount Halifax, ii 477

Conversation with Herr Hitler, at Berchtes-
 gaden, ii 338-51; at Godesberg, ii 463-73,
 499-508; at Munich, ii 635-40

Conversation with Mr. J. Kennedy, ii 212-3

Conversation with Signor Mussolini, ii 636;
 iii 517-21, 524-30

Conversation with Mr. Montagu Norman, ix
 271-2

Conversation with Count Raczynski, v 778-9

Conversation with Herr von Ribbentrop, i
 21-3; *referred to*, i 46, 81-2

Conversation with M. Shigemitsu, viii 262-3

Conversation with M. Wenner-Gren, vi 736-8

*Declaration at Munich (the Hitler-Chamber-
 lain Declaration, Sept. 30, 1938)*, ii 640;
referred to, iii 60n, 159, 172, 252, 268, 273,
 282, 286, 293, 389, 525; iv 241, 267, 602,
 641; v 361; vii 621

Letter to M. Daladier, vi 350, 587

Letter to Dr. von Dirksen, ii 41, *referred to*,
 ii 60, 105-6

Letter to Lord Halifax, ii 686

Letter to M. Wenner-Gren, vi 741

Message to M. Beck, iii 59-60

Message to Dr. Benes, ii 570

Messages to M. Daladier, ii 318; iii 90n

Minute by, vii 554n, 555n

Speech at Albert Hall, May 11, 1939, v 546n,
 549, 805

Speech at Birmingham, Jan. 28, 1939, iv 6,
 51, 306

*Speech at annual meeting of Birmingham
 Unionist Association*, March 17, 1939, iv
 291n, 350, 365, 367, 372, 379-80, 402;
 vi 114

Speech at Cardiff, June 24, 1939, ix 237n

Speech at Foreign Press Association dinner,
 Dec. 13, 1938, iii 426, 434n

Speech at Rome, Jan. 1939, iii 538

Speeches at Anglo-French conversations,
 April 28-9, 1938, i 198, 203-5, 207-12,
 219-22, 226-7, 230-2; Sept. 18, 1938,
 ii 373-82, 386-99; Sept. 25, 1938, ii 520-
 35; Sept. 26, 1938, ii 536-40; Nov. 1938,
 iii 285-310; Jan. 1939, iii 512-5; Mar.
 1939, iv 457-63

Speeches at Anglo-Italian conversations,
 Jan. 1939. *See above*, *Conversation with*
Signor Mussolini

Speeches at Anglo-Polish conversations,
 April, 1939, v 9-19, 30-5

Speeches at Anglo-Roumanian conversations,
 April 1939, v 309-15

Speeches and statements in House of Commons,
 March 14, 1938, i 44-8, 41-3, 49-52, 54;
 Mar. 24, i 95-7; ii 689; *referred to*, i 88,
 94, 112, 141, 142n, 143-5, 150-1, 180,
 195, 213-4, 227, 229, 231-2, 236-7, 242,
 263, 264n, 268, 273, 284, 314, 325, 332,
 335, 345, 353, 356, 379, 399, 409, 602,
 629; ii 56, 86-7, 107, 159, 174, 198, 211,
 262, 286, 295, 302, 394, 681, 683, 688; vii
 623; May 11, viii 12n; May 23, i 370n,
 440; June 21, viii 25n; July 26, ii 2n, 7-8;
 iii 662; viii 1n, 12n, 19, 24, 27, 29, 31, 36,
 48, 54, 57, 60; Sept. 28, ii 624; Oct. 3, iii
 249-50, 324; vii 550; Oct. 5, iii 119, 147;
 Oct. 6, iii 160; Nov. 1, iii 257; viii 178,
 185, 198-9, 210; Nov. 28, iii 415; Dec. 5,
 iii 426;
 Jan. 31, 1939, iv 90, 306; Feb. 6, iv 90n,
 101, 114, 160, 308-9, 311, 317, 319,
 329-30, 343, 345; Mar. 15, iv 277; Mar.
 23, iv 488n, 509, 527, 615; Mar. 28, iv
 544; v 21; Mar. 31, iv 359, 545-6,
 552-5, 557, 571, 575, 578; v 11, 21,
 27, 29, 44, 49, 51, 68-9, 76, 101, 116;
 April 6, v 50, 53, 57, 64-5, 68, 129, 290;
 April 13, v 197-8, 200, 219, 236, 548n;
 April 19, ix 25; April 26, v 320-1, 798;
 May 3, v 413; May 10, v 506, 521; May
 19, v 606-7, 707-8, 763, 774; vi 17;
 May 24, v 668-70, 787; June 5, v 767n;
 June 7, v 787-8; vi 5-6, 121, 264; June
 15, vi 59n; ix 181-2; June 19, ix 215n,
 228; June 21, ix 228; June 22, ix 217;
 June 23, ix 218, 228; June 28, ix 232n;
 July 3, vi 261; vii 30; July 10, vi 255-6,
 259-60, 274, 321, 327, 337, 342, 381-2,
 399, 414, 448, 486, 647, 713; vii 111;
 July 13, vi 353; July 17, ix 311n, 327;
 July 24, vi 465n, 480-1; ix 323, 333-4,
 367, 374, 472; July 31, vi 529; ix 388,
 459n; Aug. 4, ix 404, 438, 459n; Aug. 24,
 vii 194, 216, 228, 245, 247, 250; Aug.
 29, vii 368, 403; Sept. 2, vii 501-2, 520-
 1, 524, 539

Statement to press, Sept. 11, 1938, ii 680-2;
referred to, ii 268-9, 297-9, 302, 653; vii

- Chamberlain, A. Neville (*cont.*)
 68; Sept. 27, 1938, *ii* 559; referred to 561, 565, 567-8, 571-2, 602-3, 641-2; *viii* 107 n
Visits to France, Nov. 1938 and Jan. 1939.
See Speeches at Anglo-French conversations
Visits to Germany. See above, Conversation with Herr Hitler, and also Berchtesgaden, Godesberg, and Munich Conference in Subject Index
Visit to Italy, Jan. 1939, *iii* 321, 356-8, 362, 458-540 *passim*; referred to, *iv* 87, 292-4, 306, 346-7, 402; *vi* 257; *viii* 437 n
 Chamberlain, Mrs. Neville, *iii* 466
 Chang Chun (Secretary-General of Military Affairs Commission of Chinese Govt.), *viii* 186
 Chao Hung, *ix* 362
 Chapelain, Mr. (Head of the 'special bureau' at Shanghai), *ix* 418
 Charbonnière, Guy de Girard de (2nd Secretary, French Embassy at London), *iv* 368 n; *v* 273-4; *vii* 132, 205
To Sir O. Sargent, *iv* 368
 Charles, Sir Noel H. H., Bart. (Counsellor of H.M. Embassy, Rome, Oct. 1937-Oct. 1939; acted as Chargé d'Affaires in 1938), *iii* 327, 532, 534; *iv* 206, 281-2, 340, 353, 492, 554; *v* 121, 126, 237, 429; *vii* 72, 424, 488
To Sir A. Cadogan, *iv* 358, 556
To Viscount Halifax, *ii* 101, 130-1, 221, 315, 331, 356; *v* 342, 375; *vi* 31
Conversation with Count Ciano, *ii* 101-2, 130-1, 331-2; *iv* 348-9, 358-9
Conversation with Comte de Kerchove, *v* 566-7
 Charles-Roux, François (French Ambassador at The Vatican, 1932-40), *v* 222, 718; *vi* 316; *vii* 448, 495
 Charvériat, Émile (Political Director, French Ministry of Foreign Affairs, 1938-40; member of League of Nations Committee of Three), *iii* 438, 447, 530; *iv* 138, 156, 169, 274, 397; *v* 54, 71, 123 n, 405-6, 654; *vi* 535, 611; *vii* 16
Conversation with Mr. Campbell, *iv* 298-9, 363-4; *vi* 25
Conversation with Sir E. Phipps, *iv* 48-9
At Anglo-French conversations, Nov. 1938, *iii* 285
At Meetings of the Committee of Three, Jan. 1939, *iii* 591, 598-603, 612-4
 Chastel de la Howarderie, Comte F. de (Counsellor of the Belgian Embassy at Rome; acted as Chargé d'Affaires), *iv* 294, 297
 Chastenot, Jacques (Editor of 'Le Temps'), *vi* 63
 Chatfield, 1st Baron, Admiral of the Fleet, (Minister for Co-ordination of Defence, Jan. 1939-April 1940), *vi* 485, 534, 674; *vii* 3
To Admiral Drax, *vii* 9
 Chautemps, Camille (President of the French Council of Ministers, June 1937-Mar. 1938; Vice-President, April 1938-9), *i* 83, 85; *ii* 535; *iii* 288, 391
Conversation with Sir E. Phipps, *vii* 279-80
 Chauvel, Jean (French Consul-General at Vienna, 1938; then Head of Far Eastern Department, French Ministry of Foreign Affairs), *iv* 42; *ix* 247, 251, 342, 359, 379, 446 n
 Chen, General (Chief of Chinese Air Staff), *viii* 102
 Chen Chi-tang (a Chinese military leader), *viii* 160 n, 364 n
 Chen, K. P. (Head of Chinese Mission to the United States, Dec. 1938), *viii* 302
 Chen Lu (Minister for Foreign Affairs in 'Reformed' Chinese Government), *viii* 431, 464, 466, 506-7
 Chen Wei-cheng, Dr. (Counsellor of Chinese Embassy, London), *ix* 209
 Cheng Hsiang-mao (Principal of the Far East Middle School, Tientsin), *viii* 354
 Cheng Lien-shih (Superintendent of Customs, Tientsin), *assassination of*, *ix* 1, 3, 211; the four men arrested as suspects, *ix* 66-7, 72, 83-4, 97, 106, 116, 118-23, 126-7, 139, 145, 155-237 *passim*, 325, 338, 356-535 *passim*
 Chi Nien-hua, *ix* 111, 118, 122-4, 126-7, 180
 Chiang Kai-shek, Generalissimo (Commander-in-Chief of Chinese armed forces, member of Central Executive Committee of the Kuomintang), *viii* 2 n, 4, 6 n, 7-8, 12 n, 21, 27, 74-5, 86-7, 89, 98, 102, 108, 119, 130, 132 n, 146, 148, 150, 156, 158-60, 190, 202-3, 219, 225, 249-50, 263, 277, 284, 292-3, 295-6, 306, 309, 345, 352 n, 363-4, 369, 377, 408-10, 415, 417, 429-30, 433, 435, 437, 445, 455, 466-7, 469-70, 474, 485-6, 503, 510, 519, 524; *ix* 13, 17, 31, 33, 92-3, 95, 158-9, 174-5, 183, 198, 201, 209, 211-2, 220, 228, 231, 235, 240, 243, 252, 254, 259-61, 264, 276, 286, 288, 293, 295, 307, 316, 318, 326, 340, 372-3, 385-6, 392, 411-2, 427 n, 428-9, 432, 442, 476 n, 481, 490, 495, 523, 527
To Sir A. Clark Kerr, *viii* 477
Conversation with Sir A. Clark Kerr, *viii* 4, 195-6, 216-8; *ix* 52-3, 99-100
Conversation with Mr. Greenway, *viii* 136-7
 Chiang Kai-shek, Madame, *viii* 219, 249; *ix* 33, 67, 295
 Chibisov, General (Chief of Staff of Leningrad Military District), *vii* 45
 Chichery, M. (President of Socialist Radical Group in French Chamber of Deputies), *ii* 605
 Chichibu, Prince (Brother of the Emperor of Japan), *viii* 276, 334
Conversation with Sir R. Craigie, *viii* 276-7
 Chichibu, Princess, *viii* 276
 Chilston, 2nd Viscount (H.M. Ambassador at Moscow, Oct. 1933-Nov. 1938), *i* 346, 419; *iii* 280 n; *iv* 45, 629 n; *v* 542; *viii* 40 n

- To Viscount Halifax*, i 54, 65, 161, 172; ii 179, 229, 266, 298, 617; iii 192, 280, 629, 631; viii 38
- Conversation with M. Fierlinger*, ii 229
- Conversation with M. Litvinov*, i 54; iii 280
- Letter to Mr. Collier*, ii 140, 141n
- Note to M. Litvinov*, iv 629
- Chodacki, Marjan (Polish Commissioner-General at Danzig), ii 689; iii 442, 558-9; iv 156, 159, 181, 280-1; v 25, 466, 476, 514, 538, 561, 576, 623, 626, 733-4, 764; vi 7, 9, 26, 44, 148, 214, 293, 337-8, 364-5, 386-7, 401, 452, 455, 461, 491, 505, 527, 568, 577, 594, 597, 610-4, 621-2, 624, 640, 647, 650, 652, 668, 683, 685, 689-91, 696-7, 717; vii 6-7, 9, 11-2, 31, 129, 152, 190, 219, 240, 269, 296, 355-6, 363, 543
- Cholerton, Mr. (Correspondent of 'Daily Telegraph' in Moscow), ii 142
- Chou En-lai (Vice-Chairman of Executive Committee of Chinese Communists), viii 198
- Christie, Colonel M. G., i 556, 630
- Christitch, Bochko (Yugoslav Minister at Rome, 1937-41), iii 358; v 129, 551; vi 166
- Conversation with Earl of Perth*, iv 333
- Christoff, Dr. Theodore (Bulgarian Minister at Angora, 1936-9), v 464; vi 30, 53, 68, 84, 147, 169, 263
- Chu Min-yi (Chief Secretary of Chinese Executive Yuan, 1932-5), ix 368-9
- Churchill, Winston Spencer (M.P. for Epping), i 630; ii 683, 685; iii 158, 172, 261, 272, 526; iv 59; vi 297, 305, 752; vii 550
- Conversation with Herr Henlein*, i 297-8, 633-5
- Conversation with Herr von Kleist*, ii 687-8
- Letter to Herr von Kleist*, ii 688
- Speech in House of Commons*, May 19, 1939, vi 54
- Statement to the press*, Nov. 7, 1938, iii 259, 263
- Chvalkovsky, Frantisek (Czechoslovak Minister at Rome, 1932-8; Minister for Foreign Affairs, Oct. 1938-Mar. 1939), i 439; iii 96, 114, 124n, 150-1, 170, 187-8, 212, 220, 234, 376-7, 380, 384, 408, 411, 418, 420-1, 428, 448, 559; iv 126-7, 180, 204, 233, 239, 242-3, 246, 368, 441, 566
- Conversation with Mr. Newton*, iii 140-1, 221-2, 423-4; iv 220-1
- Conversation with the Earl of Perth*, iii 126-7
- Conversation with Mr. Troutbeck*, iv 129-30
- Visits to Berlin*, Oct. 1938, iii 174, 190-2, 222; iv 3; Jan. 1939, iv 7-8, 61-3; referred to, iii 378, 386, 446, 610; iv 1-3, 32, 54-6, 86, 180, 227; Mar. 1939, iv 403-5, 443-4; referred to, iv 246-7, 255-6, 258-9, 270
- Ciano di Cortellazzo, Admiral Count Costanza (President of Italian Chamber of Deputies, 1934-9), iii 464-5, 469-70; death of, vi 252; vii 336
- Ciano di Cortellazzo, Count Galeazzo (Italian Minister for Foreign Affairs, 1936-43), i 14, 20, 23, 27, 33, 261-2, 291, 322n, 366-7; ii 101, 561, 588, 591, 600, 608; iii 62n, 63, 174, 220, 222, 245, 297, 312-8, 322-4, 328-42, 353-4, 356-8, 362, 385, 463-9, 471-2, 474, 476, 480, 486, 488-9, 497-8, 502, 506, 511-2, 516-7, 533; iv 17, 61, 87, 171, 227, 281, 292, 296-7, 302-3, 305, 313, 315, 317, 321-4, 326-7, 331-3, 339-40, 343, 346-9, 353, 359, 401, 507, 547, 556; v 2, 124-6, 131, 132n, 135-7, 139, 142-3, 145-7, 152-4, 159-60, 169, 171, 173, 175-6, 181-2, 195, 222n, 230, 263-4, 277, 342, 346, 348, 376-7, 386, 400, 426, 428-9, 432, 442, 474, 477, 551, 566-7, 611, 613, 654-5, 703, 706-7, 732, 737, 774, 780, 799, 800-3; vi 19, 21, 115, 127, 146, 166, 220-1, 240-1, 273-4, 284, 290, 324, 358, 439, 443, 472, 556, 588, 596, 628, 658-9, 665-6, 701, 723; vii 52-3, 55-6, 62, 76, 81, 83, 93, 95, 120, 139-40, 145, 148, 156, 159, 165, 168, 185-6, 191, 199, 244, 247-8, 263, 266, 302-4, 311, 322-3, 326, 329-30, 333, 335-6, 349-51, 362, 369-70, 373, 386-7, 391-2, 395, 405, 411, 424, 427, 444-5, 477-8, 481, 483, 489, 491-2, 497-8, 511, 516-7, 524-6, 530-1; viii 179, 239, 269, 437n
- To Viscount Halifax*, iii 540
- Conversation with Mr. C. Brown*, iii 516-7
- Conversation with Sir N. Charles*, ii 101-2, 130-1, 331-2; iv 348-9, 358-9
- Conversation with M. François-Poncet*, v 347, 759
- Conversation with M. François-Poncet and Sir P. Loraine*, vii 505-6
- Conversation with Viscount Halifax*, iii 521-3; vii 302, 310, 358, 436-7, 442, 465, 507-8, 518-9
- Conversation with Sir P. Loraine*, v 442-3, 599, 754-6; vi 15-7, 21, 252-4, 450, 453, 578-9; vii 59-61, 144-5, 157-8, 181-2, 299, 302, 307, 336-7, 339, 366-7, 392-3, 438-9, 459, 483, 491-2, 520-1
- Conversation with Earl of Perth*, i 27-9, 261-2, 342-3, 353; ii 600, 602-3, 642-4; iii 319-21, 324-7, 329, 336-9, 344-6, 356-7, 458-9, 467-70, 478, 490-1; iv 298, 306-8, 316-7, 319-20, 340; v 120-2, 128-9, 149-51, 172
- Conversation with Herr von Ribbentrop*. See below, *Visit to Germany*, Aug. 1939, and also Ribbentrop, Joachim von (*Visit to Milan, Rome*)
- Note to M. François-Poncet*, Dec. 17, 1938; iii 491
- Note to Earl of Perth*, Jan. 1939, iv 634
- Speech on Nov. 30, 1938*, iii 462
- Speech on April 15, 1939*, v 219; referred to, v 229, 258

Ciano, Count (*cont.*)

- Visit to Germany*, May 1939, v 598, 656; Aug. 1939, vi 643, 658, 667, 675, 678, 699-700, 720; vii 13, 19-20, 23, 55, 62, 71-2, 79-80, 103, 110, 123, 138-9, 491-2
- Visit to Spain*, July 1939, vi 284, 453
- Visit to Tirana*, April 1939, v 149, 187, 193
- Visit to Warsaw*, Feb.-Mar. 1939, iv 177-9, 182; *referred to*, iii 459*n*, 572; iv 143, 152, 163, 201-2, 206, 335
- At Anglo-Italian conversations*, 1939, iii 517, 520, 534-5
- At Munich Conference*, ii 631, 633
- Ciano, Countess Galeazzo, iii 540; iv 177, 179
- Cinkar-Markovitch, Aleksander (Yugoslav Minister at Berlin, Dec. 1935-Feb. 1939; Minister for Foreign Affairs, Feb. 1939-Mar. 1941), i 614-5; iv 333, 384-5, 388; v 79, 275, 348, 481, 490-1, 498, 551, 597, 672, 681-2, 708, 729, 739-40, 798; vi 66, 69-70, 167, 228-9
- Conversation with Sir R. Campbell*, v 596-7
- Conversation with M. Gafencu*, v 659-62, 676, 686-7, 725
- Conversation with Sir N. Henderson*, ii 241
- Visit to Germany*, v 287, 395, 551, 660, 662, 681, 740; vi 18
- Visit to Italy*, v 287, 294, 348, 551, 588-9, 660, 686
- Cipera, Dominik (Czechoslovak Minister of Public Works in Dr. Beran's Cabinet, 1938-9), iii 377
- Clanchy, Captain H. (British Naval Attaché at Moscow, Oct. 1936-Jan. 1942), vii 45, 562
- Clark, F. de Castello-Branco (Brazilian Ambassador at Tokyo, 1939-42), ix 31
- Clark, H. H. (H.M. Acting Consul at Palermo, 1936-8), iii 347
- Clark Kerr, Sir Archibald (H.M. Ambassador in China, Feb. 1938-Feb. 1942), viii 6*n*, 12, 15-7, 23, 48, 67, 84, 87, 89, 97, 105, 106*n*, 109, 113*n*, 117, 123*n*, 132*n*, 133*n*, 137*n*, 138*n*, 139, 150*n*, 158, 165, 210, 224-5, 227, 231, 233*n*, 242, 258, 293, 297*n*, 322*n*, 337*n*, 338*n*, 388, 390, 407, 410*n*, 453, 467*n*, 483*n*, 532*n*, 533, 537*n*, 539*n*, 542-3, 549, 551; ix 7, 17, 67, 70, 85, 96-7, 103*n*, 106, 122-3, 126, 158, 160-2, 174-5, 190, 196, 204, 250, 262, 275, 314*n*, 354*n*, 361*n*, 365, 379, 381, 412-3, 416-7, 424, 427, 431*n*, 432, 434, 436-7, 485, 500, 535
- To British Embassy, Shanghai*, ix 37
- To Sir A. Cadogan*, ix 92, 95, 99
- To Sir R. Craigie*, viii 330; ix 164, 461, 478
- To Mr. Fitzmaurice*, ix 266
- To Mr. Greenway*, viii 388, 409, 466, 510, 523
- To Viscount Halifax*, viii 2, 4, 6, 10, 15, 17-9, 21, 24, 41-2, 49, 50, 55, 81, 101, 103, 106, 111, 123, 131-2, 137, 156, 160, 195, 202, 216, 218, 246, 249, 251, 283, 310, 332, 337, 361, 363, 369, 375, 379, 414, 427, 429, 431, 433, 439, 447, 451, 463, 469, 474, 490, 506, 511, 514, 525, 531, 533, 535, 537, 552, 556; ix 18, 31, 33-4, 43, 52, 72, 78, 119, 132, 140, 156-7, 169, 177, 203, 228, 230, 250, 255, 259, 268, 275, 285, 288, 292, 295, 312, 316-7, 326, 340-1, 343, 347, 366-72, 382, 386, 423, 428, 444, 452, 456, 466, 504, 519
- To Mr. Howe*, viii 130; ix 82
- To Mr. Jamieson*, viii 322, 417, 462, 479, 523, 554-5; ix 106, 139, 167
- To Mr. Pridaux-Brune*, ix 242, 316
- To Sir J. Simon*, viii 385, 392, 399
- To Mr. Stark Toller*, viii 524
- Conversation with Generalissimo Chiang Kai-shek*, viii 4, 195-6, 216-8; ix 52-3, 99-100
- Message to General Chiang Kai-shek*, Jan. 1939, viii 410-1; March 1939, viii 523-4; July 1939, ix 242
- Movements of*, viii 2*n*, 27*n*, 44, 130, 142*n*, 249*n*, 433*n*; ix 18*n*, 19*n*, 92*n*, 106*n*
- Views on British policy in the Far East*, viii 8, 41, 50, 103, 196, 251-2, 332, 379; ix 201, 228-9, 231-2, 428-30
- Clary-Aldringen, Prince and Princess (Hosts of Lord Runciman in Czechoslovakia), ii 670
- Clauzel, M. (a member of French Ministry of Foreign Affairs), iii 285
- Clerk, Sir George (H.M. Minister at Prague, 1919-26), i 520, 529
- Cleverly, O. S. (Principal Private Secretary to the Prime Minister, 1936-9), iii 532, 534
- Clive, Sir Robert H. (H.M. Ambassador at Brussels, July 1937-Nov. 1939), viii 289; ix 146
- To Viscount Halifax*, iv 48, 58, 67, 69, 75, 106, 450, 508; v 256, 269, 271; vii 270, 312, 329, 338, 340
- To Sir J. Simon*, iii 583
- Conversation with M. Janson*, iv 69-70
- Conversation with King Leopold III*, vii 312
- Conversation with M. Soudan*, iv 508-9
- Letter to Sir O. Sargent*, iv 66; vi 221
- Coburg, Duke of. *See* Saxe-Coburg-Gotha, Duke Leopold of
- Cochrane, Commander Hon. Sir Archibald D. (Governor of Burma, 1936-41), viii 160
- Codreanu, M. (Chief of Roumanian Iron Guard), i 217
- Colbern, Major W. H. (U.S. Military Attaché at Warsaw), v 247-8
- Colijn, Dr. H. (Netherlands Prime Minister, 1925-6 and 1933-9), iii 388; iv 16-7, 28, 48
- Collier, Group Captain A. C. (a member of British Military Delegation to Moscow, Aug. 1939), vii 562, 607
- Collier, Laurence (Counsellor in the Foreign Office: Head of Northern Department), ii 140, 141*n*, 179; iv 14, 639

- Conversation with M. Balutis*, *iv* 378*n*, 533-4, 638-9
Minute by, *iv* 638
 Colson, General L. A., *iv* 75
 Coltman, Captain T. A. H. (a member of British Military Delegation to Moscow, Aug. 1939), *vii* 562, 602
 Colvin, Ian (Correspondent in Berlin of the 'News Chronicle'), *iii* 366
 Colyer, Wing Commander D. (British Air Attaché at Paris, 1936-40), *iv* 237
Conversation with Lt.-Col. de Vitrolles, *iii* 583-5; *v* 488-9
 Comnène, Petrescu (Roumanian Minister for Foreign Affairs, Aug.-Dec. 1938), *ii* 135, 137, 151, 157, 179, 204, 235; *iii* 47, 97*n*, 112*n*, 233; *v* 333
Conversation with Dr. Fabricius, *ii* 179-80
Conversation with Sir M. Palairot, *iii* 45-6, 197
Conversation with Lord de la Warr, *ii* 354-5; *iii* 18-9
 Condé, D. P. Garcia (Spanish Ambassador at Rome, 1937-40), *iii* 358
 Conwell-Evans, T. P. (Joint Honorary Secretary of the Anglo-German Fellowship), *iv* 18
 Cooper, Alfred Duff. *See* Duff Cooper, Alfred
 Corbin, André Charles (French Ambassador at London, 1933-40), *i* 50*n*, 322, 339, 404, 523, 563, 577; *ii* 72, 160, 246, 292-3, 306, 477, 570, 590; *iii* 59, 78, 97, 203, 444, 447, 468, 502-3, 505, 510*n*, 554, 637; *iv* 3, 368, 473, 510, 628*n*; *v* 124, 127, 178, 273-4, 480, 502, 508-9, 527-8, 551-2, 565-6, 640*n*, 680*n*, 693, 778, 790, 800; *vi* 22, 25, 33, 167, 169, 180, 208, 239-40, 310, 340*n*, 398, 493; *vii* 79, 167, 245, 333, 341, 371, 398*n*, 406, 417*n*, 423, 443, 449, 501-2; *viii* 256; *ix* 145, 313
To Sir A. Cadogan, *ii* 427
To Viscount Halifax, *ii* 359, 584; *v* 96, 396
Conversation with Sir A. Cadogan, *i* 339, 498-500, 551-3; *iii* 330; *iv* 70-1, 90-1, 170-1, 266-8, 334, 377, 486-7, 519-20; *v* 113-5, 225, 260, 452, 683*n*, *vi* 3-4, 95
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, *i* 35-6, 52-3, 88-90, 356-7, 477, 531-2, 563-5; *ii* 19-20, 196-8, 246-8, 262-4, 275-7, 326-8; *iii* 99-100, 258-9, 427-8, 436-7, 507-8, 511-2, 567; *iv* 42-4, 272-3, 344-5, 378-9, 532-3; *v* 49-51, 67-8, 95-6, 136-8, 234, 344-6, 385-7, 504, 507, 577-8, 772-3, 793-4; *vi* 106, 512-3; *vii* 246-9, 288-9, 342-3, 509-10; *ix* 207
Conversation with Sir O. Sargent, *iii* 634-5; *vi* 180-1, 242-3, 511-2
Letter to Sir A. Cadogan, *v* 683; *vi* 27, 98
Letter to Viscount Halifax, *v* 569, 698
Letter to Sir O. Sargent, *vi* 181-2, 328
At Anglo-French conversations, April 1938, *i* 198, 205; Sept. 1938, *ii* 373, 520, 536; Nov. 1938, *iii* 285; Mar. 22, 1939, *iv* 457, 459-60
 Cordell Hull. *See* Hull, Cordell
 Cortesi, Mgr. Filippo (Apostolic Nuncio in Poland, 1937-9), *v* 466; *vi* 371; *vii* 301, 402-3
 Cosmé, Henri (French Ambassador in China, Mar. 1939-1943), *ix* 57, 97, 119, 125, 141, 312, 353, 361, 418, 444, 462, 478
 Cot, Pierre (French Minister for Air, 1933-4, 1936-7), *i* 581*n*, 617; *ii* 508
 Coulondre, Robert (French Ambassador at Moscow, 1936-8; at Berlin, Nov. 1938-Sept. 1939), *iii* 193, 234-5, 242, 296, 310, 390-1, 446, 465, 489, 493, 586, 607; *iv* 41, 86, 167-8, 223, 232, 246, 260, 263, 268-9, 371, 376, 442-3, 461, 594-5, 601, 641-6; *v* 724, 770, 778, 791, 802; *vi* 2, 17, 150, 192, 198, 235-7, 318, 331, 368, 396, 399; *vii* 68, 78, 109, 132, 145, 192, 277-8, 286-7, 289, 295, 316*n*, 317, 341, 376, 443, 454, 485, 492-3, 500, 525, 535, 538-9
recall to Paris, Mar. 1939, *iv* 376, 382, 394, 461, 468, 490, 595-6; *return to Berlin*, June 1939, *v* 790
Conversation with Sir N. Henderson, *vi* 348
Conversation with Herr Hitler, *vii* 288
Conversation with Sir G. Ogilvie-Forbes, *iv* 41
Conversation with Mr. Vereker and Col. Firebrace, *i* 303-7, 402
Conversation with Baron von Weizsäcker, *iv* 264-5; *v* 527-8
 Coulondre, Madame, *iii* 391
 Craigie, Sir Robert L. (H.M. Ambassador at Tokyo, Sept. 1937-Dec. 1941), *iii* 668; *vii* 482; *viii* 5*n*, 6*n*, 17, 19, 21, 23, 30, 40*n*, 41, 48, 50, 70*n*, 77, 79*n*, 82, 111, 124, 126*n*, 133, 137, 151*n*, 156, 157*n*, 164, 167, 168*n*, 170*n*, 176*n*, 195*n*, 206*n*, 211, 226*n*, 232*n*, 234, 246*n*, 247*n*, 249, 251, 255*n*, 257*n*, 265*n*, 298*n*, 301, 307*n*, 311, 312*n*, 313*n*, 319, 324*n*, 332*n*, 341, 370, 377*n*, 379, 392, 408, 413-5, 419, 433-4, 436, 448-9, 452, 457-8, 474, 542-3, 549; *ix* 3*n*, 31, 49-50, 53-4, 58*n*, 74, 98*n*, 103, 145-6, 151, 160-1, 172, 176-7, 182-3, 187, 201, 210, 218*n*, 223, 228, 231, 245-7, 249, 251-5, 258, 260-1, 272, 283, 285, 288, 311*n*, 316, 323, 326, 330, 342, 344, 359-60, 366-8, 372, 381, 388, 390, 411, 418, 420-1, 428-30, 432, 438, 444, 447, 450, 464, 466-7, 484-5, 487-8, 503-5, 514, 521, 528-30, 532-3
To Mr. Arita, *viii* 200, 206, 367, 403
To British Embassy, Shanghai, *viii* 125, 434; *ix* 168
To Sir A. Cadogan, *ix* 91, 93-5, 101-2
To Sir A. Clark Kerr, *ix* 431, 454, 487
To Mr. J. C. Grew, *viii* 316
To Viscount Halifax, *viii* 1, 13-4, 22-3, 26, 29, 31, 34, 36-7, 43, 46, 51, 53, 55, 57, 62, 64-5, 69, 73-5, 77, 79, 82, 84-8, 91, 96-7,

Craigie, Sir R. (*cont.*)*To Viscount Halifax (cont.)*

105, 107-8, 110, 114-7, 120, 122, 124-9,
131, 133-4, 136, 138-9, 141, 151-2, 154,
158, 161-2, 166, 168, 170, 172, 174-7,
179-81, 183-5, 187, 190, 199, 201-2,
204-7, 209, 211, 214, 219, 224, 226, 228,
231, 234, 236-7, 240, 243, 247, 253-5,
266, 269-71, 276-81, 283-4, 289-90,
294-6, 298-9, 302-4, 307, 311, 313, 316,
320, 324, 327, 334, 339-40, 342, 344,
346-9, 353, 355, 359, 362, 367-9, 377,
382, 403, 405, 419, 425, 432, 439, 442,
446, 451-2, 460, 470, 475-6, 479, 482,
485, 488, 493, 499, 501-3, 505, 513, 518,
532, 536-8, 551, 553; *ix* 5, 12, 17, 21, 23,
26, 35, 42-5, 49, 56-9, 64, 69, 78-80, 85,
88, 106-9, 114, 127-8, 134, 138-9, 142,
148, 152, 157-8, 161, 163, 170, 173, 176,
178, 185-6, 189-90, 195-6, 198-9, 207-9,
211, 214-5, 217, 219-23, 226, 229,
232-4, 239, 241-2, 245, 249, 255, 261,
263, 265, 267, 273-4, 276-8, 280-2, 285,
287, 291, 296-8, 300-5, 308, 310-1,
313-5, 318-21, 323-4, 337-8, 342, 344,
346, 349, 351, 353, 355-6, 358, 361,
363-4, 369-70, 376, 378-9, 381, 385-7,
392, 394-7, 399, 400-1, 403, 405-6, 409,
411, 415, 424-7, 431, 433, 436, 441, 443,
445, 451-3, 457, 459, 461, 468-70, 473-5,
478, 480-1, 489, 492, 495, 497, 500-3,
515, 518-9, 522-3, 525-6

To Mr. Jamieson, ix 256, 494

To Mr. Sawada, viii 171, 221, 420

To Sir J. Simon, viii 387, 389-91, 393, 399
Conversation with Mr. Arita, viii 202, 211,
234-6, 260, 262-7, 304-6, 344-7, 393-4,
442-4, 460-1, 536, 537n; *ix* 21-2, 26, 56,
142-3, 157-8, 170-1, 199, 207-8, 219-21,
229-30, 245, 278-80, 282-3, 298-302,
305-8

Conversation with M. Arsène-Henry, viii 184

Conversation with Prince Chichibu, viii 276-7

Conversation with Mr. Dooman, ix 148,
185-6, 394-5

Conversation with Mr. Grew, viii 183-4, 264

Conversation with the Emperor Hirohito, viii 276-7

Conversation with Mr. Horinouchi, viii 64-5,
91-2, 107-8, 115-6, 125-6

Conversation with Mr. Kato, ix 255, 392-3,
400-1, 433-4, 443, 453-4, 469-70, 473-4,
502-3

Conversation with General Koiso, ix 173-6

Conversation with Prince Konoye, viii 128-9,
175-7

Conversation with General Ott, viii 31

Conversation with Mr. Sawada, viii 279-80,
281-2, 344, 476, 502-4; *ix* 44-5, 91n, 214,
226, 526-7

Conversation with General Ugaki, viii 5n, 12n,
13n, 26-8, 34-5, 73-7, 86-7, 91, 96-101

Letter to Sir A. Cadogan, viii 528

Letter to Mr. Howe, viii 492

Letter to Mr. Ikeda, viii 530

*Views and suggestions, on British policy in Far
East, vii* 29, 36, 53-4, 62, 105, 117-8,
122-3, 141, 161-2, 180, 189-93, 209,
215-6, 291-3, 312, 453; *ix* 235, 277,
286-7, 382, 411-3, 437, 495-6, 500, 504;
on treatment of terrorists in China, ix 5,
59, 85, 106, 127, 143, 161-2, 168, 170,
190, 363-4, 386, 427, 431-4, 443, 497, 523

Craigie, Lady, viii 276, 529

Crawley, Mr. (an employee of Customs Admini-
stration, Hankow), viii 3

Cretzianu, M. (Secretary-General of Roumanian
Ministry of Foreign Affairs), v 91, 207,
358, 687, 708, 723; vi 118

Conversation with Sir A. Cadogan, v 111-3

Conversation with Viscount Halifax, v 74-7,
657-63

Crolla, Guido (Counsellor of Italian Embassy at
London; acted as Chargé d'Affaires), ii 119,
172; iii 174, 327; iv 637; v 125, 131-5, 145-6,
149-50, 152-3, 157-9, 163, 181, 196; vii 517

Conversation with Viscount Halifax, v 127-8,
140-3, 146-7, 151, 153-7, 164, 343

Cromer, 2nd Earl of, iii 89-90

Crosby, Sir J. (H.M. Minister at Bangkok, Aug.
1934-Feb. 1942), viii 320, 549

Crowe, Sir Eyre (Permanent Under-Secretary
of State for Foreign Affairs, 1920-5),
'the Crowe tradition', ii 131; vi 14

Crutzesco, Radu (Roumanian Minister at
Prague, 1938-9), iii 51, 112, 222

Csaky, Count Istvan (Private Secretary to Hun-
garian Minister for Foreign Affairs, 1935-8;
Minister for Foreign Affairs, Dec. 1938-Jan.
1941), ii 233, 239; iii 6, 111, 121; iv 8, 163,
202, 434, 511; v 2, 62-3, 78, 300, 302, 309,
332-3, 614-5; vi 583, 585, 660n, vii 350, 361
Conversation with Sir G. Knox, iv 55-6, 395-6
Visits to Germany, iv 55; v 210n; vi 720;
vii 83, 92, 377

Visit to Italy, vii 71, 83

Cummings, A. J. (Political Editor of the 'News
Chronicle'), viii 457

Cunningham, Vice-Admiral Sir A. B. (Deputy
Chief of Naval Staff, 1938-9)

Conversation with Admiral Raeder, iii 671

*Speeches at Anglo-German Naval conver-
sations, Dec. 30, 1938, iii* 664-71

Custoza, Count P. Morano di (Italian Amba-
sador at The Vatican, 1935-9), vi 304, 316,
372; vii 20, 448

Cvetkovitch, Drogisha (Yugoslav Prime Mini-
ster, Feb. 1939-Mar. 1941), v 34n

Czech, Dr. Ludwig (Czechoslovak Minister of
Health, 1935-8), i 69

- Czernin, Count (Host of Lord Runciman in Czechoslovakia), *ii* 671-3
- Czerny, M., *ii* 672-3
- Dahlerus, Birger, *vi* 216, 759*n*; *vii* 66, 176, 194-5, 242, 281-6, 318*n*, 321-2, 325, 327, 337*n*, 356-7, 362*n*, 368, 393, 405, 410*n*, 417*n*, 440, 443, 453, 466-7, 537, 551-5
Conversation with Sir A. Cadogan, *vii* 479-80
Conversation with Mr. Chamberlain, *vii* 282*n*, 395-8
Conversation with Field-Marshal Göring, *vi* 744-51, 759*n*; *vii* 194, 220, 231-4, 282-5, 360-1, 396-7, 399-400
Conversation with Field-Marshal Göring and Herr Hitler, *vii* 284-5
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, *vi* 483-4; *vii* 234*n*, 281-3, 395-8
Conversation with Sir N. Henderson, *vii* 512-3
Conversation with M. Lipski, *vii* 445-6
Conversation with Mr. Mensforth, *vii* 551
Conversation with Sir G. Ogilvie-Forbes, *vii* 319-20
Conversation with Mr. Roberts, *vii* 537*n*
Conversation with Mr. Spencer, *vii* 219-20, 356-7, 368, 474-5, 485
Conversation with Sir H. Wernher, *vii* 320*n*
Conversation with Sir H. Wilson, *vii* 441-2
Meeting in London with British business men, *vi* 743, 751-8
Proposed visit to London, Sept. 1, 1939, *vii* 474-5, 480, 485
- Daladier, Edouard (President of the French Council of Ministers and Minister of War, April 1938-Mar. 1940), *i* 198, 236, 257, 324, 357, 484, 460, 477, 554-5, 561, 591; *ii* 2, 275-6, 278, 292, 311, 361-2, 373, 409, 444*n*, 452, 459, 481, 508-9, 512, 514, 516, 546-7, 559, 566, 568, 583, 588, 594, 599-601, 605-6, 613, 629-32, 641, 675; *iii* 87, 89, 93*n*, 127, 151, 157, 249-50, 257, 259, 262, 322, 346, 352, 355, 391-2, 396, 421, 427, 462, 479, 483, 507, 524, 569, 579, 619; *iv* 48-9, 336, 342, 353-4, 372, 382, 395, 434, 457, 462, 469, 532, 596, 603; *v* 49, 92, 105, 107-8, 113-5, 126, 130, 146, 148, 166, 178, 217, 252, 259, 263, 272, 279, 302, 342, 347, 356, 395, 403, 411, 414, 432, 456, 523, 663-5, 691, 693, 698, 703, 763, 799, 800; *vi* 62, 64, 150, 185, 212-3, 215, 236-7, 301-3, 317, 330, 398, 489-91, 562-3, 674, 678, 752, 754; *vii* 15, 18, 21, 78-9, 96*n*, 103, 107, 117, 131, 165-6, 245-8, 277-80, 289, 295, 314, 379, 406, 439, 443, 489, 503, 506, 508, 511, 515, 518, 520, 523, 529-30, 558, 563, 604
Conversation with Mr. Campbell, *vii* 163-4
Conversation with Mr. Chamberlain, *ii* 537*n*; *vii* 524-5
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, *i* 601-3; *v* 608-14, 623-5
Conversation with Sir E. Phipps, *ii* 269-70,
- 311-2, 329; *iii* 257-8; *iv* 50-1, 354-5; *v* 148, 151-2, 239-40, 276-8; *vi* 2, 357-8; *vii* 449, 463-4
Letter to Mr. Chamberlain, *vi* 471
Message to Mr. Chamberlain, Sept. 13, 1938, *ii* 313
Message to Herr Hitler, *vii* 278, 287
Speech on July 12, 1938, *i* 554, 561, 578; Jan. 26, 1939, *iv* 50*n*; March 29, *iv* 355*n*, 358; *referred to*, *v* 119, 124; *vi* 471; June 27, *vi* 213
Speeches at Anglo-French conversations, April 1938, *i* 198, 202-3, 205-7, 209, 211, 216-9, 225-7, 229-30, 232; Sept. 18, *ii* 373, 379-84, 386-99; Sept. 25, *ii* 522-35; Sept. 26, *ii* 537-40; Nov. 1938, *iii* 285, 287-94, 298-306, 310; Jan. 1939, *iii* 512-5
Statement to the press, May 4, 1939, *v* 438-9; Sept. 27, 1939, *ii* 574
suggested visit to Great Britain, Aug. 1939, *vii* 167, 401, 404, 406
- Dalton, Dr. Hugh (M.P. for Bishop Auckland), *v* 21, 310; *vi* 577
- Daly, Colonel T. D. (British Military Attaché at Berlin, May-Sept. 1939), *vii* 16, 97, 266, 309, 337, 415-6, 419, 454, 514, 517
Memorandum by, *vi* 698
- Damm, General (French military representative on a sub-committee of International Commission set up in Oct. 1938), *iii* 163
- Danckwerts, Captain V. H. (Director of Plans, Admiralty), *iv* 237
Letter to Mr. Perowne, *iii* 451*n*
Speeches at Anglo-German Naval conversations, Dec. 30, 1938, *iii* 666-70
- Daranyi, Dr. Kalman (Hungarian Prime Minister, Oct. 1936-May 1938), *iii* 188
- Darré, Dr. Walther (German Minister of Food and Agriculture, 1933-45), *ii* 691; *v* 805; *vi* 47, 705
- Dastich, Colonel F. (Czechoslovak Military Attaché at Moscow, 1936-9), *i* 165, 172-3, 419, 423-4
Conversation with Col. Firebrace, *i* 420-1
- Dautry, Raoul (Director of State Railways, France), *iii* 258
- Davaz, Suat. *See* Suat Davaz
- Davidov, M. (Soviet Trade Commissioner at Berlin), *iv* 134
- Davidson, Colonel F. H. N. (a member of British Military Delegation to Moscow, Aug. 1939), *vii* 562, 602, 606-8
- Davies, Mr. (President of the 'Canadian Press'), *vi* 720
- Davignon, Vicomte J. (Belgian Ambassador at Berlin, 1938-40), *ii* 59; *iv* 230, 442; *v* 232, 244, 265, 423; *vi* 349, 412, 634
Conversation with Sir N. Henderson, *vi* 348

- Davis, Wing Commander E. P. M. (British Air Attaché at Brussels, July 1937–May 1940), *iv* 78
- Déat, Marcel (French Minister for Air, 1936), *v* 414, 438–9
- Decoux, Vice-Admiral J. (Commander-in-Chief, French Naval Forces in the Far East), *ix* 361
- Dekanozov, V. G. (a member of Soviet Commissariat for Foreign Affairs), *v* 545
- De la Baume, Comte (Head of Economic Dept., French Foreign Office), *iv* 598, 601
- Delacroix, L. V. *See* Lacroix, Léopold Victor de
- De la Howarderie, Comte F. de Chastel. *See* Chastel de la Howarderie, Comte F. de
- Delamain, Major C. B. H. (Brigade Major at Tientsin), *viii* 504, 512
- De la Rocque, Colonel (Proprietor of the 'Petit Journal'), *v* 439
- De la Tournelle, Guy Le Roy (French Consul at Danzig, 1934–9), *iii* 553–4, 561; *vi* 10, 401, 419, 657, 659, 697
- De la Vaillée, A. Paternotte. *See* Paternotte de la Vaillée, A.
- De la Warr, 9th Earl (Lord Privy Seal, May 1937–Oct. 1938), *ii* 625; *iii* 434; *viii* 83
Conversation with M. Comnène, *ii* 354–5; *iii* 18–9
Conversation (with Mr. Butler) with M. Litvinov and M. Maisky, *ii* 497–8
- Delbos, Yvon (French Minister for Foreign Affairs, 1936–8), *i* 35, 41, 51–2, 83, 85, 144, 199, 216, 277; *iii* 485–6; *v* 356
Declaration of Dec. 4, 1936 re French assistance to Great Britain, *iii* 260, 288, 426, 446
- Delebecque, J. (a French journalist), *v* 414
- Dembinaki, M. (a Polish journalist), *v* 425
- Denain, General (French Minister for Air, 1934–6), *iii* 289
- Denis, Lt.-Gen. H. J. C. E. (Belgian Minister for National Defence, 1936–42), *iv* 66, 76–7
- Denisov, Major (Military Commandant of the city of Leningrad), *vii* 45
- Dennis, R. H. (Chief of Municipal Police, British Concession, Tientsin), *viii* 383, 504; *ix* 66, 72, 160, 161*n*, 166, 179, 216, 322, 346, 370, 377
- Dentz, General (Deputy Chief of French General Staff), *ii* 453; *iii* 570; *iv* 330*n*; *vi* 88; *vii* 206
Conversation with Colonel Fraser, *ii* 473–4; *iii* 159–60; *iv* 221–2
- Derby, 17th Earl of, *vi* 723
- Dew, A. R. (Secretary, H.M. Embassy, Moscow, Sept. 1938–Feb. 1940), *vii* 190
- Diana, Marchese Pasquali (Italian Minister at The Hague, 1938–40), *vii* 349
- Dianu, Nicolas (Roumanian Minister at Moscow, 1938–9), *ii* 229
- Dickson, A. G. (a member of Corps of Observers in Czechoslovakia, Oct. 1938), *iii* 74, 84
- Didelet, Colonel H. (French Military Attaché at Berlin, 1939), *v* 240; *vii* 309
- Dié, Henri, *v* 439
- Dieckhoff, Dr. H. H. (German Ambassador at Washington, 1937–41), *ii* 651; *iii* 279
- Diepenrykx, Lt.-Col. P. J. (Belgian Military Attaché at The Hague, 1937–40), *iv* 52
- Dietrich, Dr. Otto (Head of German Press Bureau, 1934–45), *i* 178; *ii* 103; *iii* 261; *iv* 280; *vi* 585
- Dijk, Dr. J. J. C. van (Netherlands Minister of Defence, 1937–9), *iv* 452
- Dirksen, Dr. H. von (German Ambassador at London, May 1938–Sept. 1939), *i* 240, 247, 253, 282, 388, 440, 475, 587, 589, 591, 596; *ii* 41*n*, 141, 143, 297, 651–2; *iii* 435, 445, 450, 620; *iv* 143*n*, 273, 381*n*, 583, 593; *v* 245, 469, 728; *vi* 61, 76, 172, 238, 287, 337, 399, 412–3, 650; *vii* 79
To Viscount Halifax, *iii* 422; *iv* 583, 636
Conversation with Sir A. Cadogan, *i* 598–9; *iv* 583
Conversation with Mr. N. Chamberlain, *i* 618–20
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, *i* 239–40, 355–6, 369–71, 454–8; *iii* 127–8, 433–5, 439–40, 566–7; *iv* 138–41, 270–2, 272*n*, 380–1; *v* 600–3; *vi* 88–9, 647–8
Conversation with Sir N. Henderson, *ii* 48–9, 59; *v* 429–30
Conversation with Sir H. Wilson, *ii* 351–3; *vi* 579–82
Letter to Mr. Chamberlain, *ii* 60; *iv* 143
- Dixon, P. J. (Secretary, H.M. Embassy, Rome, Feb. 1938–Jan. 1940)
Minute by, *vii* 517
- Djuvanni, Mgr. Vissarion, *v* 176
- Djuvara, Radu T. (Roumanian Minister at Berlin, 1938–9; Ambassador at Athens, 1939–40), *i* 614; *v* 264, 395; *vi* 127–8, 130
- Dlugoszowski, General B. W. (Polish Ambassador at Rome, 1938–9), *vi* 19, 665–6; *vii* 52
- Dodds, J. L. (Counsellor of H.M. Embassy, Tokyo, March 1936–Sept. 1940), *viii* 64, 71, 348; *ix* 189, 480–1, 487
To Viscount Halifax, *ix* 3
- Doihara, Lt.-Gen. K. (General Officer Commanding 14th Division, Japanese army in North China), *viii* 338, 535
- Dollfuss, Dr. Engelbert (Federal Chancellor of Austria, 1932–4), *i* 2, 127, 129; *vi* 506
- Domaniewski, M. (a member of the Polish economic delegation in London, July–Aug. 1939), *vi* 545, 570
- Domanski, Father (Leader of the Association of Poles in Germany), *v* 408
- Donald, W. H. (an adviser to Generalissimo

- Chiang Kai-shek), viii 198, 202, 249, 364, 410-1, 435, 467, 469
- Donati, Major (French Assistant Military Attaché at Rome), iv 311-3
- Donnat, Colonel P. (French Military Attaché at Budapest), iii 11
- Dooman, E. H. (Counsellor of the U.S. Embassy, Tokyo; acted as Chargé d'Affaires), viii 255, 265, 271; ix 107-9, 124, 149, 161, 167-8, 178, 234, 240n, 247, 258, 303, 372, 380-1, 396, 450, 488, 490-1, 496, 500-1, 509-10, 521
- Conversation with Mr. Arita*, viii 272-6
- Conversation with Sir R. Craigie*, ix 148, 185-6, 394-5
- Doriot, Jacques (Proprietor of 'La Liberté'), ii 622
- Dormer, Sir Cecil (H.M. Minister to Norwegian Government, June 1934-May 1941)
- To Viscount Halifax*, vii 422
- Dörnberg, Baron von (German Chief of Diplomatic Protocol), iv 241
- Doumenc, General (Head of French Military Delegation to Moscow, Aug. 1939), vi 511, 534-5, 674, 682; vii 2n, 8, 21, 34, 46, 107, 117, 121, 130, 141, 143, 150, 158, 161, 166-7, 187, 225, 560, 562-5, 567-73, 581, 583-4, 587, 594, 598, 600, 602, 604-6, 608, 613
- Conversation with Marshal Voroshilov*, vii 609-13
- Doutchitch, Jovan (Yugoslav Minister at Bucharest, 1937-9; then Ambassador, Feb. 1939 till 1940), iii 358; v 106
- Dragun, Major (a member of External Relations Bureau of the Defence Commissariat of U.S.S.R.), vii 45
- Drax, Admiral Sir Reginald A. R. Plunkett-Erle-Erle- (Head of British Military Delegation to Moscow, 1939), vi 527, 641, 674; vii 8, 46, 108n, 161, 166-7, 187-8, 237, 385, 558-614 *passim*
- To Lord Chatfield*, vi 674, 683; vii 3, 22, 41, 101, 114, 119, 141, 184, 225
- Letter to Admiral Lord Chatfield*, vii 32
- Drüffel, Dr. Ernst von (German Consul-General at Bratislava, Mar. 1939), iv 241
- Duff Cooper, Alfred (First Lord of the Admiralty, May 1937-Oct. 1938), ii 190; iii 158, 172, 272; iv 59; vi 752; vii 550
- Speech in House of Commons*, Mar. 1939, iv 455n
- Dulong, Georges (French Minister at Kovno, 1935-40), iv 455
- Dumitrescu, Captain G. St. (Roumanian Military Attaché at London) iv 520; v 343
- Dunglass, Lord (Parliamentary Private Secretary to the Prime Minister), iii 532
- Dunlop, Charles (Translator in H.M. Embassy, Moscow, 1935-44), iv 569
- Dupree, Mr. (Director of the Municipal Bureau, Third Special Administrative District, Hankow), ix 73, 79, 81-2, 96
- Durcansky, Dr. Ferdinand (Minister for Railways, Posts and Public Works in Province of Slovakia, Dec. 2, 1938-Mar. 10, 1939; appointed Minister for Foreign Affairs of Republic of Slovakia, Mar. 14, 1939), iii 377; iv 63, 98, 158, 184, 219-20, 225, 227, 239-42, 246, 406, 408, 455; v 78, 85
- Duvivier, Lt.-Gen. E. F. L. (Chief of the Belgian Air Staff), iv 78
- Dyott, H. F. (Chairman of British Chamber of Commerce, Tientsin), ix 180n
- Eberhardt, Major-General (Commanding Officer of troops in Danzig), vi 478, 532, 547, 689
- Eckhardt, Dr. (Leader of the Hungarian Smallholders' party), iii 44n; iv 248
- Eden, Anthony (Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs, Dec. 1935-Feb. 1938; M.P. for Warwick and Leamington), i 83, 130, 151; iii 158, 172, 594; iv 12, 59, 309, 600, 602; vi 466, 752; vii 255, 550
- Conversation with M. Beck*, v 37-8
- Letter to Viscount Halifax*, v 36
- Speech at Leamington*, Nov. 20, 1936, i 84, 91, 96
- Visit to Berlin and Moscow*, 1935, *referred to*, iv 106; vi 7, 753
- Edmonds, W. S. (H.M. Consul-General at Milan, Oct. 1938-Aug. 1939), iii 346; iv 300, 355-7
- Edward VIII, H.M. King (Jan.-Dec. 1936), vi 750
- Edwardes, A. (Adviser to Japanese Embassy, London), ix 509, 514
- Conversation with Mr. R. A. Butler*, ix 511
- Eisenlohr, Dr. Ernst (German Minister at Prague, 1936-40), i 34, 62, 72, 117n, 186, 321, 333, 337-8, 340, 349, 359, 390n, 396, 400, 438n, 541, 568, 571-2, 574, 576, 591; ii 144, 204, 261, 369, 428, 569, 593, 673; iv 54, 564
- Conversation with Dr. Benes*, ii 37-8
- Conversation with Mr. Newton*, i 116-7, 277-80, 541, 543-4, 559-61
- Elias, General Alois (Czechoslovak Minister of Railways and Posts, Dec. 1938-Mar. 1939; appointed Premier of Protectorate of Bohemia and Moravia, April 1939), iii 377; v 554
- Elibank, 2nd Viscount
- Speech in House of Lords*, Dec. 6, 1938, viii 306, 325
- Elliott, S. P. (H.M. Vice-Consul at Liberec, 1923-39; in charge of post, 1936-9) i 435
- Engliš, Dr. (President of the National Bank, Prague), ii 671
- Epp, General Ritter von (Head of German Colonial Policy Office), ii 652; iii 256

- Erbach-Schönberg, Prince Viktor zu (German Minister at Athens, 1936-41), v 186; vi 128
- Erdmannsdorff, Dr. Otto von (German Minister at Budapest, 1937-41), iii 243; iv 289-90; v 60, 63
- Erkin, Behiç. *See* Behiç Erkin
- Erkko, Eljas (Finnish Minister for Foreign Affairs, Dec. 1938-Dec. 1939), v 253; vi 35, 55, 118, 120-1, 266, 413, 415
Conversation with Mr. Snow, v 495-6
- Esterhazy, János (Leader of Hungarian minority in Slovakia), iv 246
- Etter, Philipp (President of Switzerland, 1939), vii 67
- Evekink, Lt.-Col. D. van Voorst. *See* Voorst
- Evekink, Lt.-Col. D. van
- Faber du Faur, M. von (German Military Attaché at Belgrade), ii 268; v 80
- Fabricius, Dr. Wilhelm (German Minister at Bucharest, 1936-41), ii 135, 152; iii 197, 236; iv 580n, 581; vi 17-8, 101, 585
Conversation with M. Comnène, ii 179-80
- Facendis, Domenico de (Italian Minister at Prague, 1935-8), i 409; ii 29
Conversation with Dr. Benes, ii 37
- Faifr, General (Czechoslovak Chief of Air Staff), ii 320
- Fain, Baron Guy (Counsellor of French Embassy, Tokyo), viii 475; ix 185n, 189, 487
- Farinacci, Roberto (Italian journalist), ii 332
- Farouk I, King of Egypt (1936-52), vi 579
- Farquhar, H. L. (Secretary, H.M. Legation, Bucharest, Dec. 1935-Jan. 1939: acted as Chargé d'Affaires, 1936-8)
To Viscount Halifax, ii 179
- Faucher, General Eugène (Head of French Military Mission in Prague, 1926-38), i 302, 338-9, 495n, 496, 503, 543, 577; ii 357
- Faur, M. von Faber du. *See* Faber du Faur, M. von
- Faurice, General, vii 102
- Fawzia, Princess, of Egypt, v 460n
- Feierabend, Dr. Ladislav (Czechoslovak Minister of Agriculture, 1938-9), iii 151, 377
- Feldmans, Jules (Latvian Minister at Berne and Permanent Delegate to League of Nations), viii 111, 145
- Fessenden, Stirling (Secretary-General, Shanghai Municipal Council), viii 431; ix 137
- Fethi, Okyar (Turkish Minister of Justice)
Conversation with Herr von Papen, vi 74-5
- Fierlinger, Zdenek (Czechoslovak Minister at Moscow, 1937-9), iv 447
Conversation with Viscount Chilston, ii 229
- Filliter, D. F. S. (H.M. Consul-General at Naples, Nov. 1937-June 1940), iii 347; iv 301, 304-5
- Firebrace, Colonel R. C. W. G. (British Military Attaché at Moscow, April 1937-Dec. 1939), i 161-2, 402, 419; iv 188; v 463n; vi 426; vii 45, 562, 602, 608, 613-4
To Viscount Chilston, i 162, 172-3
To Mr. Vereker, i 420
Conversation with Colonel Dastich, i 420-1
Conversation with General Köstring, i 421-3
Conversation with Mr. Vereker and M. Coulondre, i 303-7, 402
Conversation with Marshal Voroshilov, v 471
Memorandum by, iv 194
- Firkusny, Rudolf (Czechoslovak pianist), ii 662, 668
- Fischböck, Dr. Hans (Minister of Commerce in the Cabinet of Dr. Seyss-Inquart, Austria), i 129
- Fischer, Dr. Otakar (Czechoslovak Minister of the Interior in Dr. Beran's Cabinet, 1938-9), iii 376
- Fish, Hamilton (U.S. Congressman), vii 67
- Fisher, H. A. L. (British historian), vi 718; vii 36, 257
- Fitzmaurice, G. G. (a Legal Adviser in the Foreign Office), vii 64, 66; viii 455, 549
Memorandum by, viii 543
- Fitzmaurice, Nicholas (H.M. Consul-General at Amoy, April 1938-June 1943), ix 361, 371, 433
To British Embassy, Shanghai, ix 70, 339, 480
- Flandin, Pierre Étienne (French Prime Minister, Nov. 1934-June 1935; Minister for Foreign Affairs, Jan.-June 1936; President of the 'Alliance Démocratique'), i 140, 153; ii 218, 220, 509, 568, 622-3; iii 157-8, 420, 484, 490; vi 212; vii 18
- Florescu, Radu (Counsellor of Roumanian Legation, London; acted as Chargé d'Affaires), iv 519-20; v 29
Conversation with Sir O. Sargent, iv 576
- Florez, Pablo Azcarate y. *See* Azcarate y Florez, Pablo
- Foch, Marshal (1851-1929), iii 660
- Forbes, Sir G. A. D. Ogilvie. *See* Ogilvie-Forbes, Sir George Arthur D.
- Fornari, Giovanni (Secretary, Italian Legation at Athens: acted as Chargé d'Affaires), v 151, 155, 160-1, 163
- Forsche, Herr (Leader of the Reichenberg section of Sudeten German party), i 434-5
- Forster, Albert (Nazi Gauleiter of Danzig), ii 689-90; iii 281n, 402, 442, 552-4, 558-9, 573, 581, 586-7, 596, 598, 601, 613, 657-60; iv 68, 80-1, 147, 383; v 25, 291, 512, 515, 561, 812; vi 42, 45, 66, 107, 212, 216, 338, 381, 395, 402, 433, 452, 454-6, 476-7, 480, 490-1, 495, 506-7, 513, 533, 546-9, 551, 557, 561, 563, 577, 594, 610-1, 614, 620-2, 627, 635-8, 640, 644, 652-3, 659, 661-2, 667, 677, 683, 689-91, 694-6, 703, 714, 718, 728-9, 732; vii 10-1, 17-8, 25, 32, 55, 66, 96, 153, 222, 237, 363, 450, 510, 542-5, 552n, 553

- appointed* Head of Free City of Danzig, vii 199, 217, 219, 224n
Conversation with M. Burckhardt, ii 689; iii 660-1; vi 42, 388-9, 420-1, 507, 726, 733
Conversation with Sir A. Cadogan and Professor Noc, i 653-5
Article by, vi 480n; *referred to*, vi 388, 401, 420-1, 433, 448, 480, 527, 718
Speech by, vi 178; vii 104-5
Visit to Berchtesgaden, July 1939, vi 364, 369, 388, 689
 Four Men arrested as suspects in connection with assassination of Cheng Lien-shih. *See* Cheng Lien-shih
 Foury, General (Head of French Military Mission to Poland, Aug. 1939), vii 236
 Franasovici, Richard (Roumanian Ambassador at Warsaw, 1938-9), iii 47, 111, 120, 138, 242; iv 142, 370, 551; v 66, 94, 200, 211, 218
 Franco, General Francisco (Head of Spanish Nationalist Government), ii 66, 124n, 220, 235, 240, 528, 636; iii 270, 297-300, 314, 319-20, 324-5, 327, 329, 331-2, 337, 340-2, 345, 357, 462, 479, 483, 487-8, 506, 509, 514, 518, 521-4, 530, 619; iv 104, 292, 296, 318, 319n, 461-2; v 71, 143-4, 173, 222-3, 508, 643; vi 284; vii 624, 631
Government recognized by Great Britain and France, iv 318n
Proposed military parade in Madrid, v 150, 153, 155, 171, 219, 258
 François-Poncet, André (French Ambassador at Berlin, Sept. 1931-Oct. 1938; at Rome, Nov. 1938-June 1940), i 12, 24-5, 32, 58, 111, 197, 238, 274, 285-6, 303, 304n, 318, 336, 344, 348-9, 359, 364, 415, 427, 452, 458, 460-1, 531, 534n, 535n, 539, 552, 563-4, 604, 613; ii 61, 67-8, 96, 171, 217, 270, 291n, 297, 423, 571, 583, 586-7, 589-91, 595, 609, 646, 650-1; iii 63, 77-8, 91-4, 99, 128-30, 134-5, 176-8, 234, 244n, 250, 257, 286, 296, 298, 310, 355, 390, 436, 465, 467-8, 470, 480, 483, 489-92, 502, 510, 511n, 513, 536, 572; iv 41, 90, 298, 305, 335, 340, 345, 359, 487; v 122, 126, 130, 172, 222, 237, 252, 263, 277, 347, 429, 432, 475, 477, 586, 611, 613, 651, 737, 795, 799, 800; vi 146, 193, 220-1, 303, 358, 396, 471-2, 587; vii 84, 248, 303n, 442, 445, 479, 488-9, 511, 516-7, 520
Conversation with Count Ciano, v 347, 759; vii 505-6
Conversation with Sir N. Henderson, i 12, 460-1, 535; ii 68-9
Conversation with Herr Hitler, ii 600-1, 607-8; iii 244, 618-20
Conversation with Sir P. Loraine, v 428-9; vii 349-50
Conversation with Signor Mussolini, iii 461-2
Conversation with Sir G. Ogilvie-Forbes, ii 479
Conversation with Earl of Perth, iii 470-3, 488-9, 510-1; iv 296-7, 308, 325, 332-3; v 124
Conversation with Sir E. Phipps, i 452; iii 619-21
Views on need for Franco-Italian conversations, v 124, 428, 663-4; vi 330
 François-Poncet, Madame, iii 619
 Frank, Karl Hermann (Deputy leader of the Sudeten German party), i 117, 125, 275, 278-9, 338, 349, 365, 395, 510, 522, 529-31, 544; ii 95, 167, 171, 176, 183, 243, 274, 279, 313, 316, 321-2, 332-3, 336, 658, 660, 662, 666-7, 669, 671-4, 676; vii 96, 101, 153, 543; *position in* Protectorate of Bohemia and Moravia, iv 564; v 556
Conversation with Mr. Ashton-Gwatkin, ii 177
Conversation with Herr Hitler, ii 177; *referred to*, ii 180, 182
Conversation with Mr. Newton, i 517-8
Conversation with Observers attached to H.M. Legation, Prague, i 555-7
Conversation with Lord Runciman, ii 82
Speech at Oberlütensdorf, ii 183
 Franke, Dr. Emil (Czechoslovak Minister of Education in Dr. Hodza's Cabinet, 1935-8), i 519, 524; ii 93
 Franklin, C. S. (Chairman, Shanghai Municipal Council, 1938-9), vii 375, 431, 453-4, 464-7, 471, 476, 480-1, 483, 489, 501, 538; ix 54, 68n, 489
 Fransoni, Francesco (Italian Minister at Prague, 1938-9), ii 171
 Fraser, Colonel William (British Military Attaché at Paris, Aug. 1938-Nov. 1939), ii 427, 452, 473, 484, 509; iii 568-9, 578; iv 236-7, 243, 261, 274, 330, 333-4, 337; vi 87; vii 14, 123, 136-7, 341, 463, 489, 503
To Sir E. Phipps, ii 453, 473, 609; iii 159, 556, 569, 579, 608; iv 74, 221; vii 136-7, 206
Conversation with General Dentz, ii 473-4; iii 159-60; iv 221-2
Conversation with General Gamelin, vii 420
Conversation with Colonel Gauché, ii 190-1, 454, 610; iii 556-7, 608-9; iv 535
Conversation with Colonel Petitbon, ii 609-10
Conversation with Colonel de Vitrolles, iv 74-5
 Frasheri, Mehdi (Permanent Albanian representative to the League of Nations), v 175-6
 Frick, Dr. Wilhelm (German Minister of the Interior, 1933-43), iii 270, 381; iv 280; vii 464n
 Fricke, Captain (at Anglo-German Naval conversations, Dec. 1938), iii 664
 Fritsch, Col.-Gen. Werner (Commander-in-Chief of the German Army, 1934-8), ii 44; v 594
 Fritz, Dr. Gejza (Slovak Minister of Justice), iv 230

- Froböss, M. (Chief of Police, Danzig Free State),
vi 452, 454, 729
- Frohwein, Dr. Hans (German Minister at
Tallinn, 1936-40), v 697, 775
- Frölicher, Dr. Hans (Swiss Minister at Berlin,
1938-45), i 494; v 232
- Frolov, Captain (a member of External Rela-
tions Bureau of U.S.S.R. Defence Commis-
sariat), vii 45
- Fu Siao-en (Fu Tsung-yao) (Mayor of Shanghai
appointed by Japanese-sponsored Reformed
Government of Nanking), viii 376, 431; ix
489
- Fuller, Major-General, v 292
- Funk, Dr. Walther (German Minister of Econo-
mics, 1937-45; President of the Reichsbank,
1939-45), iii 246, 270; iv 5n, 10, 24, 111,
138n, 559, 598-600, 604-5, 608-10; v 673;
vi 171, 202, 238, 359, 710-1, 717; vii 17, 464n
Conversation with Mr. Ashton-Gwatkin, iv
604-6
Proposed visit to London, v 717, 728
- Fyda, Colonel G. W. (Polish Military Attaché
at Paris), iii 159
- Gafencu, Grigore (Roumanian Minister for
Foreign Affairs, Dec. 1938-1940; President
of the Balkan Entente), iv 178, 281, 389, 391,
395, 398, 401, 580; v 8, 15, 29, 68, 74, 94, 105-
6, 207, 211, 217-8, 233, 296, 382, 387, 404,
480, 491, 501, 575, 597, 607, 657, 663, 670,
672, 681-2, 685, 687, 708-9, 729, 739-40,
761, 801; vi 23-4, 29n, 36, 78-9, 93, 101, 103,
228-9, 261, 263, 320-1, 437, 583, 585, 629,
687; vii 57-8, 152n; ix 28
Conversation with Col. Beck, v 298-300
Conversation with M. Cincar-Markovitch, v
659-62, 676, 686-7, 725
Conversation with Sir R. Hoare, iv 580-1; v
81, 91-2; vi 17-9, 146-7
Conversation with Sir H. Kennard, iv 182-3
*Conversation with Sir H. Knatchbull-
Hugessen*, vi 29-30, 51-2, 68-71
Conversation with Sir P. Loraine, v 426-8
Conversation with Sir M. Palairot, vi 84
Conversation with Mr. le Rougetel, vi 294-5,
641-2
Statement on March 27, 1939, v 111
Visit to Angora, April 1939, v 92, 222, 296,
323; June, vi 18, 24, 53-4, 78, 84, 146-7,
169-70, 188, 263
Visit to Athens, June, vi 84, 128, 130, 147
Visit to Berlin, April, iv 580-1; v 264-5,
271-2, 289, 300-6, 309-11
Visit to London, April, iv 581n; v 295-315,
321-34, 342-4, 358, 374
Visit to Paris, April, v 395-6, 403
Visit to Rome, April-May, v 481, 551
Visit to Warsaw, March, iv 182-3, 202; v
62, 298, 657
- Gainer, D. St. Clair (H.M. Consul-General at
Munich, Oct. 1932-Mar. 1938; at Vienna,
Mar. 1938-Sept. 1939), i 7, 9, 57, 321n,
327n; iii 367
To Sir N. Henderson, i 19, 119; ii 615
- Galantha, L. Nagy de (Counsellor of Hungarian
Legation at Rome), iv 282
- Gallienne, W. H. (H.M. Consul at Tallinn,
Sept. 1935-June 1941), v 349
To Viscount Halifax, v 696; vi 325
To Mr. Orde, v 349, 410, 560, 696, 775
Conversation with M. Kaasik, v 349-50
Conversation with M. Selter, v 697-8; vi
325-7
- Gamble, F. H. (H.M. Vice-Consul at Durazzo,
June 1938-June 1939), v 176-7, 751
- Gamelin, General M. G. (Generalissimo and
Chief of the French General Staff), i 445; ii
192, 234n, 269, 509, 514, 527, 535, 539, 541,
575, 600; iii 365, 569, 579; iv 75, 146, 155,
236, 243, 274, 339, 373; v 797; vi 297, 419,
528, 534-5, 678; vii 96, 103, 105, 136, 247,
249, 489, 569-72
Conversation with Mr. Chamberlain, ii 575n,
610
Conversation with Colonel Fraser, vii 420
Conversation with Mr. Hore-Belisha, vii 102-
3
- Garcia Condé, D. P. *See* Condé, D. P. Garcia
- Garvin, J. L. (Editor of 'The Observer', 1908-
42), iv 310
- Gascoigne, A. D. F. (1st Secretary, H.M. Lega-
tion, Budapest, April 1936-Aug. 1939; acted
as Chargé d'Affaires), ii 239; iii 11, 236; vi
630n
To Viscount Halifax, iii 5
- Gauché, Colonel (Head of French Deuxième
Bureau), ii 453; iii 571, 578; iv 261; v 56
Conversation with Colonel William Fraser, ii
190-1, 454, 610; iii 556-7, 608-9; iv
535
*Views on probability of outbreak of war in
Europe in 1939*, v 70-1
- Gauquié, H. (First Secretary, French Embassy,
Warsaw), vi 501-2, 506
Memorandum by, vi 504
- Gaus, Dr. Friedrich (Director of Legal Depart-
ment of German Ministry of Foreign Affairs),
ii 352; iii 390, 649, 652; v 803
- Gauss, C. E. (U.S. Consul-General at Shanghai),
viii 124, 164, 186n, 432, 465, 471; ix 37, 54,
60, 71, 74, 97, 312, 353, 444, 446, 450-1, 461-
2, 489
- Gayda, General Rudolf (Chairman of Fascist
party, Czechoslovakia), iv 280, 470, 565
- Gayda, Dr. Virginio (Italian journalist and
editor of 'Giornale d'Italia'), i 37; iii 322,
475-6; iv 318, 327, 350, 355; v 443, 473, 654,
707; vi 347, 444
- Geist, R. H. (1st Secretary, U.S. Embassy at

- Berlin: acted as Chargé d'Affaires, Feb.-May 1939), *iv* 176; *v* 107, 423
Conversation with General Halder, *v* 107
- George II, King of the Hellenes (1922-4, 1935-47), *iv* 499
- George VI, H.M. King (Dec. 1936-Feb. 1952), *ii* 673; *iii* 566; *v* 411
Visit of Their Majesties King George VI and Queen Elizabeth to Paris, *i* 569, 591; to Washington, *v* 775
- George, A. H. (Commercial Secretary, H.M. Embassy, China, Oct. 1935-July 1940), *ix* 30, 347
- Georges, General A. J. (Deputy Chief of the French General Staff, 1935-9), *vi* 63
- Georges-Picot, G. *See* Picot, G. G.
- Geraldine, Queen of Albania, *v* 119, 175-7
- Géraud, André. *See* 'Pertinax'
- Ghigi, Pellegrino (Italian Minister at Vienna, 1937-8; at Bucharest, 1938-41), *i* 11, 132; *vi* 17-8, 263
- Gie, Dr. S. F. N. (South African Minister at Berlin, 1934-9), *i* 348, 617; *v* 423; *vii* 192
- Gignoux, C. J. (French journalist and Editor of 'La Journée Industrielle'), *vi* 495
- Gilbert, Ernest (H.M. Vice-Consul at Lodz, Feb. 1924-Sept. 1939), *vii* 203-4
- Gildemeister, E. (Peruvian Minister at Berlin, 1938-42), *vii* 322
- Girling, C. J. (H.M. Vice-Consul at Dresden, July 1936-Dec. 1938, Mar.-Sept. 1939; Acting Consul there in 1936, 1937 and 1938), *i* 317; *iv* 218
- Giro, Signor (Italian Youth Organiser in Albania), *v* 195
- Gjoni, Gjon Marko (Chief of the Merdite tribe, Albania), *v* 196
- Glaise-Horsteneau, Dr. Edmund von (Austrian Minister without Portfolio, 1936-8), *i* 9, 11, 24, 45, 132-5
- Glauser, M., *ix* 1
- Globke, Dr. Hans (Ministerial Counsellor in German Ministry of the Interior), *iii* 649, 652
- Gnedine, E. A. (Head of Press Bureau, U.S.S.R. Commissariat for Foreign Affairs), *v* 545
- Godfrey, Rear-Admiral J. H. (Director of Naval Intelligence, 1939-42), *vi* 295, 305-6; *vii* 367*n*
- Godfrey, Lt.-Col. J. T. (British Military Attaché at Warsaw, Oct. 1935-June 1938), *i* 445
Conversation with Gen. Stachiewicz, *i* 480-4
- Godfrey, Mgr. William (Apostolic Delegate in Great Britain, 1938-53), *iii* 535; *v* 435, 482
To Viscount Halifax, *v* 420
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, *v* 435-6, 439-40, 452
- Goebbels, Dr. Josef (German Minister of Propaganda, 1933-44), *i* 26-7, 100, 155-6, 160, 187*n*, 195, 223, 370, 388, 399, 426, 474; *ii* 44, 77, 103, 118, 130, 163, 225, 231, 280, 297, 300, 329-30, 647, 650, 652-3, 659, 684; *iii* 249, 257, 268, 270-1, 276-7, 281, 493-4, 563, 625; *iv* 9, 589, 596; *v* 360, 608, 617; *vi* 1, 32, 42, 44, 113-4, 184, 197, 248, 298, 307, 470, 504, 551, 619-20, 634, 638, 723, 729, 734, 736; *vii* 48, 203, 631, 632*n*
Conversation with Sir N. Henderson, *ii* 283
Speech at Berlin, June 27, 1939, *vi* 175-6
Speech at Danzig, June 17, 1939, *vi* 108, 123, 200
Speech at Hamburg, Oct. 21, 1938, *iii* 245*n*
Visit to Danzig, *vi* 108, 136-7; *referred to*, *vi* 60, 223, 357
- Goerdeler, Dr., *v* 433*n*
- Goethals, Lt.-Col. B. E. M. (Belgian Military Attaché at Berlin), *ii* 309
- Goetz, Dr. Carl (President of the Dresdner Bank, Germany), *iv* 597
- Gömbös, General (Prime Minister of Hungary, 1932-6), *iii* 6
- Göring, Field-Marshal Hermann Wilhelm (German Minister for Air and Commander-in-Chief of German Air Force: Commissioner for the Four-Year Plan), *i* 23-4, 26, 29, 32, 33*n*, 34*n*, 36, 39-41, 43-4, 47, 51, 58-61, 66, 95, 104, 112, 156, 173-6, 187*n*, 197, 223, 229-30, 245-6, 252-7, 260, 287, 295-6, 311, 324, 369, 485, 512, 527-8, 551, 568*n*, 580, 585, 587-8, 591, 610-1, 614, 618*n*, 626; *ii* 15, 46, 49, 59, 64, 66, 76, 96, 103, 122-4, 178, 217, 231, 278, 280, 289, 297, 322, 329-30, 352, 354, 358*n*, 367, 371, 378-9, 388, 423, 428, 441, 597, 646-51, 653, 659, 684, 687, 691; *iii* 9*n*, 79, 123, 145, 150, 198, 236, 265, 270, 281, 361, 388, 435, 545, 562-4, 580, 586, 615-6, 619, 626, 657-60, 662-3; *iv* 10, 80, 111, 115, 117, 123, 160, 210-1, 242, 404, 443, 445, 455, 567, 589, 595-6, 598, 600-1, 608-9; *v* 292, 301, 304, 309, 400, 433, 455, 546, 656, 729, 801-2, 805, 812; *vi* 11-2, 28, 43-4, 75, 193, 208, 216, 236, 238, 248, 331, 345, 359, 390, 408-10, 412, 496, 500, 508, 620, 702-4, 711, 723-4, 729, 734, 736-43; *vii* 13, 36, 59, 62, 66-7, 86, 104, 129, 151, 176*n*, 207, 222, 230, 242, 258-9, 281-6, 316, 319-20, 322, 327, 337-8, 353, 356-7, 368, 387, 405, 437, 440-1, 464*n*, 469, 474, 477, 479, 485, 512-3, 517, 537, 547-8, 552-5, 631-2
Conversation with Mr. Ashton-Gwatkin, *iv* 606-8
Conversation with King Boris III of Bulgaria, *iii* 142-3
Conversation with M. Dahlerus, *vi* 744-51, 759*n*; *vii* 194, 220, 231-4, 282, 283-5, 360-1, 396-7, 399-400
Conversation with M. Dahlerus and Messrs. Spencer, Holden, Rawson, Mensforth, McLaren, Mountain and Sir Robert Renwick, *vi* 751-9; *referred to*, *vi* 483, 745-6, 760*n*; *vii* 231, 551, 553-4

Göring, Field-Marshal (*cont.*)

- Conversation with Sir N. Henderson*, i 23-4, 39, 58-9, 173-6, 513-4; *ii* 283, 362-4, 378, 410, 543, 561-2, 589; *iv* 120-1, 123, 592; *v* 713-7; *vi* 13-4; *vii* 453-4, 476
- Conversation with M. Lipski*, *vii* 216
- Conversation with Mr. L. Runciman*, *vii* 548-50
- Conversation with M. Wenner-Gren*, *vi* 738-9
- Statements at Nuremburg Congress*, Sept. 1938, *ii* 289, 300
- Speech on Mar. 1, 1938*, i 296; May 23, 1939, *v* 671
- Suggested visit to London*, i 585-90; *vii* 537
- Göring, Frau, i 513; *vi* 746
- Gort, 6th Viscount, General (Chief of Imperial General Staff, 1937-9), *vi* 297; *vii* 249
- Gottwald, Dr. Klement (Chairman of Communist party, Czechoslovakia), *ii* 167
- Grandi, Count Dino (Italian Ambassador at London, 1932-9), i 233, 247; *iii* 361, 533; *iv* 308, 324, 340; *v* 127, 790; *vi* 445, 556; *vii* 93
- appointed Italian Minister of Justice*, July 1939, *vi* 450n
- Conversation with Viscount Halifax*, *ii* 626-7; *iii* 360-1; *iv* 346-7; *v* 779-81, 800-1
- Speech at celebration of Italo-German alliance*, *v* 780-1
- Grant, H. G. (U.S. Minister at Durazzo, 1935-9), *v* 123, 127, 169, 176, 229-30
- Grasett, Major-General A. E. (General Officer Commanding British Troops in China, 1938-41), *viii* 9n, 103, 106, 427, 431, 465, 557; *ix* 178, 372-3
- Grayburn, Mr. (Chief Manager, Hongkong and Shanghai Banking Corporation, Hongkong), *ix* 167
- Grazynski, Dr. M. (the Voivode of Upper Silesia), *iii* 251; *iv* 162; *v* 246, 407
- Grazzi, Emanuele (Italian Minister at Athens, 1939-40), *v* 444
- Greenway, J. D. (1st Secretary, H.M. Embassy in China, Nov. 1937-April 1940: Head of British Diplomatic Mission at Hankow), *viii* 2n, 16, 131n, 150, 158n, 410n, 430, 435n, 540n; *ix* 240n
- To British Embassy, Shanghai*, *viii* 136, 294, 364, 409-10, 441, 467, 469, 477-8, 510, 539
- To Sir A. Clark Kerr*, *viii* 197
- To Viscount Halifax*, *viii* 185; *ix* 8, 19
- Conversation with General Chiang Kai-shek*, *viii* 136-7
- Conversation with Dr. Kung*, *viii* 410-1, 441-2
- Conversation with Wang Chung-hui*, *viii* 294-5
- Greenwood, A. (M.P. for Wakefield), *iii* 261; *v* 21

- Greiser, Arthur Karl (President of the Danzig Senate, Nov. 1934-Sept. 1939), *iii* 402, 558, 561, 572-3, 586, 598, 613; *iv* 47, 181, 383; *v* 25-7, 512, 514-5, 561-2, 764, 812; *vi* 1, 7, 9, 26, 42, 107, 148, 178, 365, 386, 395, 452, 476, 490-1, 532, 577, 594, 610-4, 621, 649, 652-3, 668, 685, 690-1; *vii* 12
- To M. Chodacki*, *vi* 8
- Conversation with M. Burckhardt*, *ii* 689-90; *vi* 42, 726
- Conversation with Mr. Shepherd*, *iii* 552-3
- Grew, Joseph C. (U.S. Ambassador at Tokyo, 1932-41), *viii* 12-5, 19, 43, 45-6, 51, 64-5, 69n, 82, 107-8, 116, 118, 135-6, 151, 166-8, 176, 185, 189, 193-4, 195n, 201, 205, 224-5, 228-9, 236, 238, 243-4, 247, 249, 255n, 258, 260-2, 265-6, 268-9, 271-2, 275-6, 281, 283, 295-6, 298n, 300, 306, 313, 316, 326-7, 334, 340-2, 345-6, 348-9, 352-3, 359, 363, 370, 382, 389, 434, 436, 446, 458, 461, 463, 475, 477, 497, 501, 513, 528, 530-2, 538; *ix* 45, 64, 67, 69-71, 74, 77-8, 101-2, 109, 120, 139, 148, 159, 187-8, 224, 240, 245, 247, 289, 308, 418
- To Sir R. Craigie*, *viii* 317
- Conversation with Mr. Arita*, *viii* 254-5, 348; *ix* 91-2, 94-5
- Conversation with Sir R. Craigie*, *viii* 183-4, 264
- Grey, Sir Edward (1st Viscount Grey of Fallodon) (Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs, Dec. 1905-Dec. 1916), *ii* 644; *vi* 364; *vii* 609
- Grey, P. F. (Secretary, H.M. Embassy, Rome, Oct. 1938-Sept. 1939), *iv* 338-9
- Grigorcea, Basile (Roumanian Minister at London, 1937-9), *iii* 97n, 114
- Grillo, Marchese G. Capranica del. *See* Capranica del Grillo, Marchese G.
- Grimsdale, Colonel, *ix* 373
- Grinius, Colonel K. (Lithuanian Military Attaché at Berlin), i 10; *iii* 548; *iv* 397
- Gripenberg, Georg Achates (Finnish Minister at London, 1933-41), *v* 462n, 522; *vi* 281, 413-4
- Conversation with Viscount Halifax*, *v* 522; *vi* 264-6; 307-8
- Gritzbach, Dr. Erich (Personal assistant to Field-Marshal Göring), *iv* 606
- Grover, B., *iv* 24n
- Grübner, Herr, *v* 625, 636; *vi* 149
- Guillot, Captain G. (French Naval Attaché at Warsaw), *v* 205, 248-9
- Grynspan, Herschell, *iii* 275, 277, 383
- Grzybowski, Dr. Wacław (Polish Ambassador at Moscow, 1936-9), *iii* 364; *iv* 509; *v* 476, 571, 657; *vi* 3
- Guariglia, Raffaele (Italian Ambassador at Paris, Nov. 1938-1940), *iii* 392, 465; *v* 127, 144, 278, 790; *vi* 146, 185, 220-1; *vii* 340

- Guarneri, F. (Italian Minister of Trade and International Payments), *vi* 556; *vii* 93
- Guattari-Stafford, R. A. (H.M. Vice-Consul at Spezia, June 1924–Nov. 1939; Acting Consul there, 1936–8), *iii* 346; *iv* 338
- Gubbins, Lt.-Col. (British military representative on a Sub-Commission of International Commission set up in Oct. 1938), *iii* 163
- Guérin, H. (Counsellor of French Embassy, Rome), *iv* 359
- Guerlet, Pierre (French Minister at Budapest, 1939–40), *iv* 423; *v* 63; *vii* 350, 361
- Guillaume, Baron Jules (Belgian Ambassador in China, 1937–44), *ix* 125
- Guillaume, R. (Belgian Consul-General at Tientsin), *viii* 248; *ix* 493
- Guinness, Arthur (of Messrs. Guinness, Mahon & Company), *viii* 472
- Günther, Christian (Swedish Minister at Oslo, 1938–9), *vii* 422
- Gustav V, King of Sweden (1907–50), *i* 626; *vi* 759; *vii* 327
- Gustav Adolf, Duke of Skåne (Crown Prince of Sweden), *vi* 736
- Gustloff, Herr, *iii* 261
- Gwatkin, Mr. Ashton. *See* Ashton-Gwatkin, Frank T. A.
- Gwiazdowski, M. (Head of League of Nations section, Polish Ministry of Foreign Affairs), *iii* 558–9; *iv* 32; *vi* 206
- Gwizdz, Senator (Head of the 'Friends of Slovakia' association in Poland), *i* 429, 479
- Haakon VII, King of Norway (1905–57), *vii* 67
- Hacha, Dr. Emil (President of Czechoslovakia, Nov. 1938–Mar. 1939), *i* 452, 461, 466, 530; *iii* 377, 380; *iv* 98, 219, 221, 241–2, 246, 260, 368, 447, 469–70, 565, 583; *v* 33, 291–2, 325, 616–7, 699, 726; *vi* 161, 231, 280, 375, 522, 572–4; *vii* 428, 451
- Visit to Berlin*, Mar. 14–5, 1939, *iv* 247, 255–6, 258–9, 289, 403–5, 444; *referred to*, *iv* 270, 562, 595; *v* 616, 713; *vi* 754
- Hadow, R. H. (a member of Northern Department of the Foreign Office)
- Minute by*, *vii* 315
- Haefen, G. von (German Consul at Basle, 1939–45), *v* 709
- Haersma de With, Jonkheer H. M. van (Netherlands Minister at Berlin, Dec. 1938–40), *v* 423
- Conversation with Sir N. Henderson*, *iv* 137
- Hai Te-mou (a member of Mr. K. P. Chen's Mission to the United States), *viii* 302
- Haig, 1st Earl, Field-Marshal, *iii* 660
- Hajek, Colonel (Chief of Czechoslovak Military Intelligence), *i* 432–3; *ii* 176*n*
- Conversation with Colonel Stronge*, *ii* 90–1
- Hajek, Jean (Head of Propaganda Department in Czechoslovak Ministry of Foreign Affairs, 1935–8), *iv* 561
- Halder, General Franz (Chief of German General Staff, Sept. 1938–Aug. 1939), *iv* 455; *v* 478, 728; *vi* 282, 708; *vii* 417*n*
- resignation of*, *vii* 415
- Conversation with Mr. Geist*, *v* 107
- Halfeld, Herr (Berlin correspondent of the 'Hamburger Fremdenblatt'), *iii* 256*n*; *iv* 222; *v* 425
- Halifax, 3rd Viscount (Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs, Feb. 1938–Dec. 1940), *i* 81–3, 269, 282, 285, 299, 309*n*, 321*n*, 333*n*, 401*n*, 403–4, 410, 412, 503*n*, 516*n*, 520*n*, 526, 571*n*, 584*n*, 589, 592, 601*n*, 614*n*, 628, 630; *ii* 70, 76*n*, 112*n*, 168, 172, 174, 240, 373, 379, 431, 536, 550*n*, 606–7, 683, 688; *iii* 4, 15, 16*n*, 93*n*, 145–6, 244*n*, 287, 298, 311, 314, 318, 327, 392, 397*n*, 447–8, 493, 554, 558, 600, 636; *iv* 16, 26, 31, 36, 82, 105, 171, 285, 296, 309–10, 320, 350*n*, 409, 473–4, 519, 545*n*, 546*n*, 585, 597, 639; *v* 47, 163, 218, 495, 506, 509, 564, 565*n*, 566, 606*n*, 640*n*, 668, 682–3, 763, 804–5; *vi* 3, 70, 113–4, 122, 167, 169, 206, 297, 328, 384, 410, 466, 519–20, 695, 754; *vii* 2*n*, 17, 36*n*, 108, 110, 132, 234*n*, 281, 285, 351, 386, 400–1, 421*n*, 441–2, 488, 506, 510, 517, 520, 530–1, 535, 537, 548, 552*n*, 553, 555*n*; *viii* 201, 257*n*, 308–9, 447*n*, 542–3, 549; *ix* 79, 90*n*, 101, 141, 180, 294, 513, 533, 535
- To Mr. Allen*, *viii* 164, 213, 233, 556–7
- To M. de Barcza*, *iii* 11, 30
- To Sir N. Bland*, *iv* 48, 73; *v* 252; *vi* 226; *vii* 447
- To Mr. Broadmead*, *viii* 452, 455; *ix* 29
- To Sir Reader Bullard*, *iii* 341
- To Mr. R. A. Butler*, *ii* 480; *iii* 605
- To Sir R. Campbell*, *iii* 341; *iv* 351, 361, 386, 521; *v* 56, 110, 129, 132, 148, 252, 595, 762; *vi* 166, 170, 175, 534; *vii* 180, 201, 492
- To Mr. R. I. Campbell*, *i* 551, 563; *ii* 18–9, 71, 158, 194, 196; *iv* 486–7, 519; *vi* 464, 491, 512, 527, 545, 598, 601, 603–4, 606, 664, 676, 688; *vii* 114, 147–8, 161, 192; *viii* 30, 67, 532; *ix* 467
- To Mr. Chamberlain (at Godesberg)*, *ii* 475, 490
- To Sir N. Charles*, *v* 320; *vi* 115
- To Viscount Chilston*, *ii* 107, 271, 623; *iii* 153–4, 331, 453; *viii* 40*n*
- To Count Ciano*, *iii* 540
- To Sir A. Clark Kerr*, *viii* 4, 16, 18–9, 24, 30, 38, 48, 50, 58, 114, 123, 133, 145, 150, 173, 203, 244, 270, 303, 308–9, 312, 315, 336, 341–2, 376, 381, 401, 418, 430, 436, 440–1, 470, 472, 485–6, 495, 508, 516, 533; *ix* 5, 12, 23, 46, 55, 116, 121, 123–4, 140, 143–4, 147, 162, 165, 184, 209, 225, 236, 246, 248, 288, 292, 307, 323, 326–7, 332, 353, 361, 388–9, 410,

Halifax, Viscount (*cont.*)

To Sir A. Clark Kerr (*cont.*)

417, 419, 432-3, 438, 456-8, 466, 469, 476, 506, 524-5

To Sir R. Clive, *iii* 172; *iv* 37, 44, 102, 109; *v* 252; *vii* 303, 447, 532

To M. Corbin, *ii* 452

To Sir R. Craigie, *v* 56; *viii* 5, 11, 16, 25, 41-2, 45, 48, 56-7, 70, 78, 95, 109, 118, 127, 135, 138, 140, 143, 151, 156, 163, 169, 178, 193-4, 212-3, 227, 229, 238-9, 280, 283, 303, 324, 326, 330, 352, 370-1, 401, 407, 422, 468, 475, 477-8, 487, 494, 497-8, 505, 520, 532-3; *ix* 22, 25, 27, 45, 57, 61-3, 67, 77, 86, 103, 120, 124, 133, 148, 155, 162-3, 181, 193-4, 202, 205, 217-8, 225, 227, 239, 241, 243, 256, 258, 264, 267-9, 274, 289, 291, 303, 307-9, 315, 323, 327-8, 331, 365, 373, 379, 384, 388-9, 399, 413-4, 416-7, 419, 422-3, 427, 431-2, 434-5, 437, 439, 444, 460, 463-4, 466-7, 471, 476, 482, 487, 490-1, 494, 504, 507, 509, 511

To Dr. von Dirksen, *iii* 432, 628

To Mr. Dodds, *viii* 539

To Sir Cecil Dormer, *iii* 453; *v* 252; *vii* 180, 201

To Mr. Gallienne, *v* 572, 590; *vii* 180, 201

To Mr. Gascoigne, *iii* 12, 389; *vi* 452

To Mr. Greenway, *viii* 210, 435, 540

To Sir N. Henderson, *i* 4, 5, 8, 14, 18, 21, 29, 32-3, 40, 42, 80, 95, 160, 235, 239, 243, 245, 253, 256, 264, 281, 322-3, 331, 341, 352, 355, 365, 369, 374, 382, 386, 388, 393, 399, 438, 440, 453-5, 458, 484, 528, 537, 598, 618; *ii* 3, 17, 25ⁿ, 41ⁿ, 61, 71, 76, 78, 100, 105, 118, 148, 165, 205, 236, 249, 273, 285-6, 290ⁿ, 314, 327, 372, 401, 406, 417, 421, 424, 455, 462, 475, 483, 517, 550, 559-60, 572, 587, 591; *iii* 57, 75, 77, 85-6, 93, 95, 98, 112, 127, 167, 169, 172, 185, 630, 662; *iv* 109, 115, 138, 250, 270, 291, 592; *v* 320, 360, 402, 437, 478, 517, 525, 549, 600, 603; *vi* 88, 153, 533, 647; *vii* 72, 125, 127-8, 243, 391, 403, 405-6, 410, 413, 415, 417, 443, 455, 458, 485, 488, 496, 521-3, 528, 533-5

To Sir R. Hoare, *iv* 283, 366, 375, 389-90, 484, 515, 520, 540-1, 547, 553; *v* 46, 56, 65, 74, 109, 111, 148, 208, 252, 357, 395, 403, 480, 531, 597, 670, 689, 701, 752; *vi* 109, 166, 263; *vii* 180, 201

To Mr. Hutchison (includes 'from Treasury to Mr. Rogers'), *viii* 379; *ix* 104, 110, 112, 128, 150, 167, 213

To Mr. Jamieson, *viii* 560; *ix* 70, 133, 155, 166, 212, 493, 524

To Sir H. Kennard, *i* 247; *ii* 317, 459, 545; *iii* 3, 13, 28-9, 47, 53, 59, 97, 186, 189,

401, 430, 453, 574; *iv* 11, 110, 144, 204, 253, 290, 361, 386, 389, 400, 434, 500, 510, 515, 524, 540-1, 543, 546-7, 554, 575; *v* 23, 51, 56, 73, 97, 108, 110, 148, 208, 224, 234, 254, 257, 265, 357, 401, 430, 451, 490, 492, 525, 539, 597, 599, 604, 670, 682, 689-90, 731, 747, 776, 778, 786; *vi* 85, 132, 192, 198, 211, 564, 627, 649, 663, 669, 675, 679; *vii* 6, 28, 39-40, 58, 88, 122, 124, 130, 146, 150, 168, 214, 223, 226, 241, 244, 249, 271, 290, 304, 310, 324, 326, 333-4, 337, 375, 377, 380, 392, 405, 410, 419, 427, 438, 445, 449, 455, 469, 489, 496, 526, 532

To Mr. Kirkpatrick, *ii* 277

To Sir H. Knatchbull-Hugessen, *iv* 361, 386, 436, 558; *v* 56-7, 108, 129, 148, 166-7, 179, 190, 199, 206-7, 221, 240, 252, 279, 293, 320, 346, 364, 367, 471, 494, 498, 502, 523, 534, 559, 574, 589, 614, 672, 738, 740, 743, 785; *vi* 23, 82, 93, 145, 165, 187-9, 228-9, 279, 303, 336, 355, 403, 429, 463, 560, 567, 596, 670, 688; *vii* 26, 180, 183, 218, 225, 242-3, 273-4, 306, 320, 325, 327, 356, 359, 372, 407, 412, 418, 431, 446, 449, 471, 484, 487, 490, 503

To Sir G. Knox, *i* 95; *ii* 459; *iii* 2ⁿ, 9, 29, 115, 484-5; *v* 56, 110

To Sir M. Lampson, *iii* 341; *iv* 399, 432, 552; *v* 56

To Sir R. Lindsay, *i* 95; *ii* 149, 209, 212, 252, 284, 295, 625; *iii* 341ⁿ, 343; *iv* 159, 364, 380, 420, 465, 495, 499, 526, 528, 555; *v* 56, 169, 793; *vii* 151, 295, 333-4, 357, 630; *viii* 60, 94, 152, 165, 167, 297, 301, 488, 494, 496, 532; *ix* 84, 142, 165, 172, 183, 233, 258, 330, 353, 360, 464, 491, 493, 503

To Sir P. Loraine, *iii* 341; *v* 451, 475, 478, 499, 518, 536, 765, 779; *vi* 127, 240, 257, 295, 628; *vii* 62, 75, 113, 146, 156, 159, 186, 191, 199, 224, 240, 263, 265, 267, 295, 310-1, 323, 332, 334, 343, 348, 369, 391-2, 394-5, 399, 405, 411, 427, 444, 448, 455, 462, 477, 489, 497

To Marquess of Lothian, *vii* 398, 412, 473, 489; *ix* 514

To Mr. Mack, *iii* 172; *vi* 22

To M. Maisky, *i* 101

To Mr. Mallet, *iii* 452-3, *iv* 4, 40, 83-4, 114; *viii* 329, 353, 373, 411, 416, 433, 437

To Sir E. Monson, *iii* 406ⁿ, 453; *v* 252; *vi* 107, 668; *vii* 180, 201

To Mr. Newton, *i* 33, 90, 95, 113, 137, 149-50, 159, 235, 241, 272, 289, 292, 297, 299, 324, 340, 350, 362, 365, 375, 378, 383, 388, 400-1, 418, 428, 441, 444, 453, 454ⁿ, 467, 491, 493, 498, 501, 506, 508, 516, 529, 532, 562, 567, 581, 595,

- 608; *ii* 4-5, 7, 17, 23, 53, 77, 110, 136, 153, 155, 172, 180, 188, 193, 195, 202, 206, 230-1, 244, 264, 267-8, 308, 325, 328, 373, 403-4, 406-7, 409-10, 419, 437, 446, 460-1, 477, 483, 511, 544, 561, 570, 599, 601, 614; *iii* 18-9, 35, 40, 42, 54, 57, 74, 76, 97, 113, 153, 173, 195ⁿ, 398, 631-3; *iv* 277
- To Mr. Norton, *ii* 82, 190ⁿ; *iii* 12; *vi* 226, 244, 255, 274, 321, 339, 365, 378-400, 404, 431-2, 451, 463, 479, 494, 597
- To Sir G. Ogilvie-Forbes, *iii* 200, 205, 230, 268, 429, 433, 435, 439, 445, 450-1, 453, 508, 566, 671; *iv* 17, 380, 547, 583, 641, 643, 647; *v* 56, 265; *vii* 269, 328, 330
- To Mr. O'Malley, *v* 786; *vi* 77; *vii* 151, 180, 201, 377
- To Mr. Orde, *iv* 474, 533, 669, 689; *v* 252, 689; *vi* 48, 95, 158, 281, 382; *vii* 180, 201, 426
- To Mr. Osborne, *v* 435, 439, 524, 685; *vi* 32, 290, 550; *vii* 23, 61, 117, 149, 153, 227, 325, 455
- To Sir M. Palairat, *i* 13, 30, 40; *iii* 126, 231, 243; *vi* 166; *vii* 180, 201
- To Earl of Perth, *i* 14, 27, 33, 259, 366; *ii* 587, 590, 596, 626; *iii* 62, 202, 316, 325, 328, 330-1, 333, 340-2, 353-4, 356, 360-2, 453, 460, 463, 467-8; *iv* 302-3, 315, 317, 324, 333, 346-7, 494, 551; *v* 56, 125, 127, 129, 131-2, 135, 140, 145-6, 153, 155, 164, 181, 252, 255; *viii* 268
- To Sir M. Peterson, *iii* 341; *iv* 399, 432
- To Sir E. Phipps, *i* 32, 35-6, 50, 52, 82, 86, 88, 95, 140, 246, 325, 339, 346, 351, 356, 361, 383, 389, 401, 419, 468, 477, 495-6, 498, 527, 531, 578; *ii* 230, 246, 261-2, 275, 282ⁿ, 301, 318, 323, 325-6, 362, 410, 436, 456-7, 460-2, 477, 479, 484, 489ⁿ, 511, 535, 570, 575, 586, 602; *iii* 99, 203, 258, 260, 267, 282, 284, 341, 343, 353, 401ⁿ, 406, 426-7, 436, 440, 446, 452-3, 460, 502-3, 507, 509, 511, 567-8, 629-32; *iv* 18, 37, 42, 79, 90, 100, 133, 135, 152, 166, 170, 236, 266, 272, 328-9, 342, 344, 349, 353, 360, 377-9, 400, 514, 532, 545, 552, 642; *v* 49, 56, 67, 95, 107, 113, 126, 136, 146, 160, 166, 179, 183, 189, 207, 225, 243, 254, 257, 260, 265-6, 287, 344, 385-6, 451, 459, 480, 496, 504, 507, 522, 527, 534, 551, 577, 670, 691, 703, 772, 793; *vi* 106, 165, 194, 196, 215, 260, 295, 315, 337; *vii* 167, 187, 225, 241, 244, 246, 276, 288, 305, 333-4, 342, 369, 408, 423, 439, 447, 455, 498, 501, 509, 523; *viii* 165, 167, 419, 424, 488, 494, 497, 517; *ix* 7, 82, 145, 149, 191, 207, 245, 260-1, 353, 420-1
- To Mr. Preston, *vii* 180, 201
- To Dr. Quo Tai-chi, *ix* 498, 512
- To Count Raczyński, *iii* 14; *vii* 531
- To Sir Patrick W. Ramsay, *iii* 453; *v* 252; *vii* 180, 201
- To Mr. Rendel, *v* 56, 129, 148, 529; *vi* 496; *vii* 180, 201
- To Mr. Le Rougetel, *vi* 320, 582, 629, 631, 687; *vii* 42, 57
- To Lord Runciman, *ii* 180, 193, 202, 206, 244, 264, 267, 308
- To Sir A. Ryan, *v* 138, 412
- To Sir W. Seeds, *iv* 35, 106, 360, 391-2, 400, 508, 512, 530, 544, 556; *v* 20-1, 53, 56, 82, 201, 205, 209, 235, 368, 373, 443, 448, 453, 461, 479, 528, 595, 668, 678-80, 688, 719, 773, 776-7, 787; *vi* 5, 22, 50, 91-2, 103, 109, 128, 142, 144, 152, 173, 193, 212, 225, 232, 257, 275-7, 279, 310, 319, 333, 336-7, 339, 355-6, 360, 386, 427, 429-30, 448, 456, 476, 478, 484, 492-3, 525-6, 533, 543-4, 548, 577, 591-2, 594-5; *vii* 8-9, 27, 42, 44, 121, 126, 161, 187, 224; *ix* 334
- To Sir W. Selby, *iv* 399, 432
- To Mr. E. H. G. Shepherd, *vi* 226
- To Mr. F. M. Shepherd, *vi* 431, 435, 447, 462, 595, 642; *vii* 5, 8, 129, 261, 318
- To Mr. Shone, *ii* 137; *vi* 437
- To Sir J. Simon, *iii* 530
- To Mr. Snow, *iii* 453; *v* 252, 522, 669, 689; *vi* 264, 307, 413; *vii* 180, 201
- To Mr. Troutbeck, *iv* 14, 25, 109
- To U.K. Delegation (Geneva), *viii* 83, 102, 104
- To U.K. Delegation (Munich), *ii* 614, 616, 620; *iii* 48
- To Mr. Vereker, *i* 256, 389
- To Sir G. R. Warner, *v* 252
- To Sir S. Waterlow, *iii* 341; *iv* 361, 386, 497; *v* 56, 129, 132, 138, 148, 151, 157-8, 161, 165, 179, 185, 236, 348, 615
- Conversation with M. Aras, *iv* 436-7, 558-60; *v* 57-8; *vi* 82-3, 567-8
- Conversation with M. Balutis, *iv* 474-5
- Conversation with M. de Barcza, *iii* 9-10
- Conversation with M. Blum, *v* 507-8
- Conversation with M. Bonnet, *iii* 530-1; *iv* 422-7, 487-90; *v* 638-9; *vii* 511-2, 525-6; *see also* Anglo-French conversations in Subject Index
- Conversation with M. Bonnet and M. Dala-dier, *i* 601-3; *v* 608-14, 623-5
- Conversation with Mr. Bruce and Mr. te Water, *vi* 588-90
- Conversation with M. Burckhardt, *iii* 595-6; *v* 627-30
- Conversation with M. Cambon, *ii* 158-60; *vii* 167-8
- Conversation with King Carol of Roumania, *iii* 231-3, 243

Halifax, Viscount (*cont.*)

- Conversation with Baron de Cartier de Marchienne*, **iv** 44
Conversation with Mr. Chamberlain (at Godesberg), **ii** 477
Conversation with Count Ciano, **iii** 521-3; **vii** 302, 310, 358, 436-7, 442, 465, 507-8, 518-9
Conversation with M. Charles Corbin, **i** 35-6, 52-3, 88-90, 356-7, 477, 531-2, 563-5; **ii** 19-20, 196-8, 246-8, 262-4, 275-7, 326-8; **iii** 99-100, 258-9, 427-8, 436-7, 507-8, 511-2, 567; **iv** 42-4, 272-3, 344-5, 378-9, 532-3; **v** 49-51, 67-8, 95-6, 136-8, 234, 344-6, 385-7, 504, 507, 577-8, 772-3, 793-4; **vi** 106, 512-3; **vii** 246-9, 288-9, 342-3, 509-10; **ix** 207
Conversation with M. Cretzianu, **v** 74-7, 657-63
Conversation with Signor Crolla, **v** 127-8, 140-3, 146-7, 151, 153-7, 164, 343
Conversation with M. Dahlerus, **vi** 483-4; **vii** 234*n*, 281-3, 395-8
Conversation with M. Daladier, **i** 601-3; **v** 608-14, 623-5
Conversation with Dr. von Dirksen, **i** 239-40, 355-6, 369-71, 454-8; **iii** 127-8, 433-5, 439-40, 566-7; **iv** 138-41, 270-2, 272*n*, 380-1; **v** 600-3; **vi** 88-9, 647-8
Conversation with Mgr. W. Godfrey, **v** 435-6, 439-40, 452
Conversation with Count Grandi, **ii** 626-7; **iii** 360-1; **iv** 346-7; **v** 779-81, 800-1
Conversation with M. Gripenberg, **v** 522; **vi** 264-6, 307-8
Conversation with Mr. Herschel Johnson, **ii** 149
Conversation with Mr. J. Kennedy, **ii** 213, 284-5, 295-6, 625; **iv** 364-6, 380, 499-500; **v** 169, 793; **ix** 233-4, 493-4
Conversation with M. Komarnicki, **iii** 597; **v** 637
Conversation with Dr. Wellington Koo, **viii** 398-9
Conversation with Dr. Th. Kordt, **ii** 105-6; **vii** 496-7
Conversation with M. Kurti, **v** 138-9
Conversation with M. Maisky, **i** 256; **ii** 107, 271-2, 623-5; **iii** 153-4, 331; **iv** 35-6, 391-2, 544, 556-8; **v** 53-4, 82-4, 201-2, 209-10, 373-5, 453-4, 479-80, 528-9, 630-4; **vi** 5-7, 50-1, 152-3, 279-81, 339, 484-6; **ix** 334-5
Conversation with M. Jan Masaryk, **i** 33-4, 235-8, 324-5, 378-9, 493-4, 571*n*
Conversation with M. Milanovitch, **iv** 521-3; **v** 762
Conversation with M. Momtchiloff, **v** 529-31
Conversation with M. Munters, **v** 648-9
Conversation with Mr. Okamoto, **ix** 487-8

- Conversation with Prince Paul, Regent of Yugoslavia*, **vi** 437-9
Conversation with Sir E. Phipps, **vii** 518
Conversation with Dr. Quo Tai-chi, **viii** 4-5, 58-9, 145-7, 173-4, 203-4, 244-5, 308-9, 336-7, 381-2; **ix** 5-7, 12-4, 46-7, 144, 209-11, 236-8, 248-9, 292-3, 332-4, 389-92, 506-7
Conversation with Count Raczyński, **i** 247-8; **ii** 317-8; **iii** 3, 13, 189-90, 430-2; **iv** 11, 434-6, 500-3, 510-1, 575; **v** 51-2, 97-9, 539-40, 747-9; **vi** 198-201, 244-6, 321-5, 365-6, 378, 564-6, 649-50, 669-70; **vii** 168-70, 249-50, 290-2, 310-1, 380, 456, 532
Conversation with M. Paul Reynaud, **i** 325-7
Conversation with Herr von Ribbentrop, **i** 4-6, 13, 21-3
Conversation with M. Sandler, **iii** 594-5
Conversation with M. A. Schmidt, **vi** 281-2, 382
Conversation with Mr. Shigemitsu, **viii** 422-4; **ix** 27-9, 57-8, 86-8, 202-3, 205-6, 507-8
Conversation with M. Simopoulos, **iv** 497-9; **v** 157-8, 185
Conversation with M. Tilea, **iv** 283-4, 360-1, 366-7, 375-6; **v** 395-6, 480-3; **vi** 263, 582-5
Conversation with Captain Wiedemann, **i** 584-9; *referred to*, **i** 601-2, 613, 618; **ii** 78-9; **vii** 626
Conversation with Mr. Yoshida, **viii** 78-9
Letter to Mr. Chamberlain, **vii** 80, 553
Letter to Sir N. Henderson, **i** 622, 627; **ii** 54, 256; **v** 802; **vi** 75, 219, 353, 441, 529; **vii** 632
Letter to Sir P. Loraine, **vi** 487, 588; **vii** 49
Letter to Prince Paul, Regent of Yugoslavia, **vii** 421*n*, 492
Letter to Earl of Perth, **iii** 459
Letter to Sir E. Phipps, **ii** 303; **iii** 249, 251; **v** 800; **vi** 301, 317
Letter to Count Raczyński, **vi** 699
Letter to Herr von Ribbentrop, **ii** 18; *referred to*, **ii** 41, 127
Letter to Viscount Runciman, **ii** 111
Memorandum communicated to M. Bonnet, **i** 545; *referred to*, **i** 563, 577
Memorandum communicated to Herr Hitler, **ii** 78; *referred to*, **ii** 87, 91-3, 101, 105-6, 109, 115, 117, 119, 121, 128, 134, 153, 249
Message to President Benes, **ii** 443
Message to M. Burckhardt, **vii** 5-6
Message to M. Comnène, **iii** 45*n*
Message to Field-Marshal Göring, **vii** 283; *referred to*, **vii** 284, 286*n*, 314
Message to Signor Mussolini, Aug. 20, 1939, **vii** 75-6; *referred to*, **ii** 95, 113, 120, 144, 167; Aug. 28, **vii** 323
Message to Herr von Ribbentrop, May 22,

- 1938, i 341; *referred to*, i 348, 355, 475; Sept. 9, 1938, ii 277; *referred to*, ii 273, 285, 295; vi 707n
- Minute by*, v 286n; vi 483; vii 354n, 355n, 436, 442, 465; viii 398
- Speech at Hull*, Feb. 3, 1939, iv 90
- Speech at 1900 Club dinner*, June 21, 1939, vi 202
- Speech at Royal Institute of International Affairs*, June 29, 1939, vi 213, 216, 220, 235, 245, 273, 296, 318, 390, 442, 554, 648, 713, 744; vii 30, 48, 111
- Speeches at Anglo-French conversations*, April 1938, i 199-201, 209-16, 224-5, 227-9, 232-3; Sept. 18, 1938, ii 384-5, 394; Sept. 26, 1938, ii 538-40; Nov. 1938, iii 300-2, 304-5, 307; Jan. 10, 1939, iii 513-5; Mar. 21, 1939, iv 422, 424-7; Mar. 22, 1939, iv 457-61
- Speeches at Anglo-Italian conversations*, Jan. 1939, iii 519-20
- Speeches at Anglo-Polish conversations*, April 1939, v 3-9, 15, 17-8
- Speeches at Anglo-Roumanian conversations*, April 1939, v 295-315, 321-33, 343
- Speeches and statements in House of Lords*, Mar. 16, 1938, i 52n, 75; May 18, i 345n; May 20, i 339; May 23, i 370; July 27, i 584n; ii 17-20, 37, 53, 94; viii 1n, 31, 48, 54, 57, 60; Oct. 3, iii 128; Feb. 23, 1939, iv 329; Mar. 20, iv 431n, 436, 472; April 13, v 236; April 19, ix 25; June 8, vi 15, 51, 59, 71, 73, 77, 739-40; June 12, vi 126; June 20, ix 228, 499; July 24, vi 465n; ix 334, 374; Aug. 3, vi 529, 591-2, 595; ix 459n, 506; Aug. 24, vii 245n, 247, 250; Sept. 2, vii 523-4, 526, 534
- Proposed speech on Czechoslovak question*, Sept. 1938, ii 205, 211-2, 214-5, 239, 247, 256
- Proposed statement to press*, Sept. 1938, ii 268-9, 272
- Visits to France*, Nov. 1938 and Mar. 1939. *See Speeches at Anglo-French conversations*
- Visit to Italy*, Jan. 1939. *See Chamberlain, Mr. N. (visit to Italy)*
- Halifax, Lady, iii 466
- Halit Nazmi Kesmir (Under-Secretary of Turkish Ministry of Commerce), vii 321
- Hall, Mr. (Commissioner of Customs, Canton), viii, 238, 240
- Hallowell, Wing Commander C. (British Air Attaché at Moscow, Mar. 1937-Nov. 1941), iv 188; vii 45, 562
- Memorandum by*, iv 196
- Haller, General Joseph, vi 262
- Hall-Patch, E. L. (Financial Adviser to H.M. Embassies in China and Japan, June 1936-Sept. 1939), viii 125, 231, 237 301-2
- Hambro, C. J. (President of the Norwegian Storting, 1927-40), iv 622
- Hamilton, General Sir Ian (President of the British Legion, Scotland)
- Conversation with Herr Hitler*, ii 57-8
- Hamilton, Maxwell M. (Head of Far Eastern Division, U.S. Department of State), ix 263, 372
- Hammerstein-Equord, Colonel-General Baron Kurt von, v 460; vii 416, 417n
- Han Li-wu (a member of the Chinese National People's Political Council), viii 295; ix 340, 341n
- Hanawa, Y. (Japanese Consul-General at Hankow), ix 73-4, 81, 157, 225
- Hankey, Sir Maurice (1939 1st Baron) (Secretary to the Cabinet, 1919-38), iii 87
- Memorandum by*, Oct. 3, 1938, iii 88
- Hankey, R. M. A. (Secretary, H.M. Embassy, Warsaw, Nov. 1936-Sept. 1939), v 538; vi 405, 487
- Conversation with M. Wszelaki*, vi 405-7
- Hansen, Generalmajor (German representative on Military Sub-Committee of International Commission set up in Oct. 1938), iii 162
- Harada, Baron Kumao (Private Secretary to Prince Saionji), viii 528
- Hardy, Colonel K. (Hungarian Military Attaché at Berlin), ii 309
- Harinxma, Baron B. Ph. van (Netherlands Minister at Brussels, 1938-40), iv 450, 452
- Harvey, O. C. (Counsellor in the Foreign Office; Principal Private Secretary to Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs, 1936-9), ii 411, 463, 606n, 691; iii 532, 534, 536; iv 209; vii 166, 315
- To Sir F. Leith-Ross*, iii 636
- Minute by*, vii 286, 507
- Hasbach, Senator (Chairman of Council of Germans in Poland), iv 87-8
- Hassan Nashat Pasha (Egyptian Minister at Berlin, 1929-38; Ambassador at London, June 1938-45), i 494; vi 412
- Hassell, Ulrich von (German Ambassador at Rome, Nov. 1932-Feb. 1938), iii 659; vii 435n, 437n, 466
- Conversation with Sir N. Henderson*, ii 330-1; vii 47-8
- Hasselman, Captain B. R. P. F. (Netherlands Military Attaché at Berlin), iii 551
- Hata, General S. (a member of Japanese Supreme War Council), viii 535
- Hatta, Yoshiaki (Japanese Minister for Overseas Affairs, 1938-9), viii 181, 183
- Havelka, Dr. Jiri (Czechoslovak Minister without Portfolio in Dr. Beran's Cabinet, 1938-9), iii 377; iv 565
- Havliček, Dr. Frantisek (Czechoslovak Minister at Tokyo, 1932-8), viii 1, 451, 498

Havrankova, Madame (Host of Lord Runciman in Czechoslovakia), *ii* 667
 Hayne, Major F. (U.S. Military Attaché at Moscow), *i* 306
 Hearson, Commander Glyn (British Assistant Naval Attaché for Europe, Sept. 1937-Sept. 1939), *vi* 454
 Heeren, Viktor von (German Minister at Belgrade, 1933-41), *ii* 135-6, 151-2, 260; *vi* 166
 Heiderich, A. (Czechoslovak Permanent Delegate to League of Nations), *iii* 132, 176, 207-8
 Heidrich, Dr. (Legal Adviser to Czechoslovak Ministry of Foreign Affairs), *ii* 663
 Helen, Princess of Montenegro, Queen of Italy, *iii* 535
 Helfand, L. (Counsellor of Soviet Embassy at Rome: acted as Chargé d'Affaires), *iv* 292; *v* 429; *vi* 293-4, 596; *vii* 72n
Conversation with Sir P. Loraine, *vi* 283-5
 Hemming, Francis (Secretary of Non-Intervention Committee), *iii* 297, 332, 337, 341
 Henschman, Mr. (Shanghai Manager of the Hongkong and Shanghai Banking Corporation), *ix* 55
 Hencke, A. (Counsellor of German Legation, Czechoslovakia: acted as Chargé d'Affaires), *ii* 82, 662; *iv* 63, 243, 270, 403
 Henderson, Arthur (M.P. for Kingswinford), *i* 520; *v* 310; *ix* 12, 25n
 Henderson, Ian Leslie (attached to Lord Runciman's Mission to Prague, 1938), *ii* 305, 662, 665, 667, 672; *iii* 83, 142
 Henderson, Sir Neville (H.M. Ambassador at Berlin, April 1937-Sept. 1939), *i* 32, 46, 56n, 115, 152-3, 241, 243, 246, 253, 259, 277, 290n, 303-4, 317n, 318n, 321n, 323n, 330n, 336, 343, 353-4, 358, 387, 400, 402, 409, 412, 414-5, 424, 463n, 469, 476, 491, 498n, 499, 504, 516, 522, 525-6, 533n, 535n, 539-40, 552n, 553, 560, 561n, 564, 568n, 577, 581, 586-8, 614n, 647; *ii* 5, 18-9, 41n, 54n, 59n, 77, 88, 105-6, 108, 136, 142, 148-9, 151, 172n, 195, 206n, 211, 217n, 260, 279, 290n, 291n, 295-6, 314n, 324, 352, 354, 378, 388, 409, 411, 421-2, 569n, 583, 593-4, 596-7, 605, 608-9, 620, 681, 683, 686; *iii* 60n, 78, 109, 128-30, 134-5, 147, 167n, 296, 414, 607, 620; *iv* 160, 218n, 260-1, 267-8, 287n, 376, 441-5, 591n, 597-8; *v* 415, 417-9, 497; *vi* 137-8, 208, 358, 399, 412, 534, 661, 707n, 753-4; *vii* 73, 78, 89, 123, 129, 144, 147-9, 156, 164, 177n, 214, 247, 249, 257, 269, 278-9, 284, 294-5, 299, 301, 310-1, 316n, 317, 323, 334, 355n, 357, 367-8, 373, 380, 388, 392, 396, 417n, 435, 437, 441-2, 457, 474, 489, 492, 500-1, 505, 507, 519, 521, 525, 538-9; *viii* 11n, 12n, 179, 239; *ix* 507
To Sir A. Cadogan, *v* 635; *vii* 393, 435, 438

To Mr. Chamberlain, *iv* 594
To Viscount Halifax, *i* 3, 7-9, 12, 15-6, 18-9, 23, 25-6, 30-2, 39, 43-4, 48, 56, 59, 65, 92, 97, 103, 108, 115, 118, 155, 173, 176, 238-9, 252, 255, 257, 260, 262, 265, 271, 273, 284, 286-7, 290, 294, 310, 317-20, 329, 333-5, 343-5, 348-9, 358-9, 362, 364, 376, 380, 382, 384-5, 391-3, 417, 426-7, 447, 458, 460, 474-5, 485, 503, 511, 513, 520, 527, 533-4, 536-7, 542, 561, 568, 580, 584, 596-8, 609, 613; *ii* 2, 6, 13, 23, 26-7, 39, 41, 46-8, 51-2, 57, 61, 65, 67-8, 76n, 77, 87, 91-2, 97, 101-3, 108-9, 116, 119-20, 122-3, 125-7, 129, 137, 156, 160, 169-71, 203, 205, 214, 216, 224, 232-3, 241-2, 244, 250, 272, 283, 296, 298, 300, 306, 309-10, 322, 330, 334, 357-8, 360, 362, 364, 367, 370, 402, 407-8, 410, 413-4, 417, 423, 425, 428, 430, 436, 439, 481, 512, 515, 543, 545, 551-3, 561, 563, 569, 574, 576, 578, 584, 586, 589, 597-8, 601, 603; *iii* 9n, 56, 63-6, 73, 79, 91-3, 99, 108-9, 119-20, 122, 125, 128, 148-9, 151, 158, 160-1, 169-71, 174-5, 186, 191, 630, 639; *iv* 110, 116, 120, 122-3, 131, 134-5, 137, 162-3, 165, 168-9, 171, 173, 200, 210, 218, 222-3, 230-4, 237, 242, 244-5, 249-51, 255-60, 263-4, 275-6, 278, 319, 371, 589-90, 592-3, 595; *v* 318, 337, 369, 387-90, 398-400, 403, 429, 433, 437, 462-3, 517, 523, 562, 584, 616, 656, 671, 673-4, 692, 713, 723, 732, 768; *vi* 59, 80, 93, 113, 132, 175, 197, 211, 215, 235, 238, 348, 355, 359, 362, 368, 381, 432, 434, 465, 481, 497, 543, 559, 606, 609, 611, 615, 626, 628, 632, 636, 662, 667, 698; *vii* 7, 12, 29, 47, 56, 62, 75, 90, 97, 100, 104, 108-9, 118, 124, 132, 145, 150, 161, 173, 177, 181, 184, 191-2, 198, 201, 207, 222, 227, 229, 235-6, 239, 251, 292, 343, 348, 351, 360, 362-3, 368, 372, 374, 376, 380, 388, 393-4, 400-2, 409, 415, 419, 429-30, 432-4, 437, 440, 445, 453-4, 457, 459, 468, 475-7, 483, 487, 493-4, 504, 510, 512, 514, 517, 522, 533, 536
To Sir P. Loraine, *v* 516
To Mr. Newton, *iii* 73
Conversation with Dr. Attolico, *ii* 49, 119-20, 171-2, 242; *vi* 254-5, 348, 456, 607-8, 699-701; *vii* 7-8, 255-6, 362, 401-2, 504
Conversation with Sir A. Cadogan, *ii* 421, 592-4
Conversation with M. Cincar-Markovitch, *ii* 241
Conversation with M. Coulondre, *vi* 348
Conversation with M. Dahlerus, *vii* 512-3
Conversation with Vicomte Davignon, *vi* 348
Conversation with Dr. von Dirksen, *ii* 48-9, 59; *v* 429-30

- Conversation with M. François-Poncet*, i 12, 460-1, 535; **ii** 68-9
- Conversation with Dr. Goebbels*, **ii** 283
- Conversation with Field-Marshal Göring*, i 23-4, 39, 58-9, 173-6, 513-4; **ii** 283, 362-4, 378, 410, 543, 561-2, 589, 648; **iv** 120-1, 123, 592; **v** 713-7; **vi** 13-4; **vii** 453-4, 476
- Conversation with M. van Haersma de With*, **iv** 137
- Conversation with Herr von Hassell*, **ii** 330-1; **vii** 47-8
- Conversation with Herr Hitler*, Mar. 3, 1938, referred to, i 26, 98, 109, 111, 175-6, 232, 244, 252, 255, 260, 285, 287, 296, 427, 622, 624; **vii** 363, 387, 624
- Conversation with Herr Hitler*, **ii** 592, 596-8; **iv** 165-6; **vii** 162-3, 201-2, 227-31, 236, 251-3, 288, 290, 348, 351-4, 363-4, 374-7, 387-8, 393, 426-7
- Conversation with Herr von Kühlmann*, **vi** 28-9
- Conversation with M. Lipski*, **iv** 263-4; **vi** 238-9; **vii** 13, 62-3, 192, 239, 394, 433
- Conversation with Prince Lubomirski*, **vi** 636-7
- Conversation with M. Mastny*, i 65-6, 262, 319, 503-4; **iv** 245-6
- Conversation with Baron von Neurath*, i 15-6, 44, 57-8, 384-5; **ii** 224-6, 283, 413
- Conversation with Herr von Papen*, **v** 674-5
- Conversation with Prince Paul of Yugoslavia*, **vi** 11-2
- Conversation with Herr von Ribbentrop*, i 284-6, 286-7, 290, 329-30, 334-5, 542-3; **ii** 205-6, 216-7, 283; **iv** 110-1; **v** 387-90; **vii** 429-30, 432-3, 493-4, 511
- Conversation with Dr. Schacht*, **ii** 23-4
- Conversation with M. Schubert*, **ii** 428-30, 578-9
- Conversation with Herr Tauschitz*, i 12
- Conversation with Baron von Weizsäcker*, i 335, 344-6, 348, 393-4, 426-8, 485-6, 537-8, 568-9, 596-7; **ii** 6, 11, 24, 109-10, 123, 203-4, 216, 283, 325-6, 417-8, 584-5; **iii** 149-50; **iv** 122-3, 244, 250, 590-1; **v** 337-9, 562-3, 807; **vi** 28, 59-62, 75-6, 359, 362-4, 381-2, 609-12; **vii** 29-31
- Conversation with Herr Woermann*, i 260, 304n; **ii** 87-8, 91-3
- Letter to Sir A. Cadogan*, i 603, 616; **ii** 239, 257; **v** 424, 468, 526n, 546, 594, 665, 781, 804, 807; **vi** 124, 201, 634, 702, 720; **vii** 16, 37, 69, 110, 257, 467, 623-5, 630, 632
- Letter to Viscount Halifax*, i 494, 590-1, 621-4, 626, 628; **ii** 10, 45, 58, 63, 83, 108n, 131, 134, 138, 238, 646, 651, 654; **iii** 615-6; **v** 422, 455, 586, 716, 728, 798-9, 801-2; **vi** 11-2, 28, 75, 123, 171, 184, 254, 329, 372, 385, 456, 657, 699, 706, 709-11, 713-8; **vii** 36, 67, 82, 137-8, 212, 255, 386, 426, 465
- Letter to Mr. Harvey*, **vi** 519
- Letter to Sir H. Kennard*, **v** 699
- Letter to Mr. Kirkpatrick*, **v** 666, 720
- Letter to Baron von Neurath*, i 24
- Letter to Mr. Newton*, **ii** 112n
- Letter to Sir G. Ogilvie-Forbes*, **ii** 280
- Letter to Herr von Ribbentrop*, **ii** 431; **vii** 292
- Letter to Sir O. Sargent*, i 592; **v** 425; **vi** 703, 709; **vii** 51
- Letter to Mr. Strang*, i 450; **ii** 13, 21, 35; **v** 817; **vii** 37
- Letter to Sir H. Wilson*, **ii** 283, 647-9
- Message to Mr. Strang*, **ii** 419
- Movements of*, i 553n; **ii** 149n, 178n, 240, 296, 686n; **iii** 196n; **iv** 109n; **vi** 201n; **vii** 145, 266n, 328; recall to London, Mar. 17, 1939, **iv** 291n; referred to, **iv** 364, 379-81, 461, 490, 533, 595-6; **v** 245; return to Berlin, **v** 318n
- At Meeting at Berlin between Sir H. Wilson and Herr Hitler*, **ii** 554-7
- At Meeting at Godesberg between Mr. Chamberlain and Herr Hitler*, **ii** 472, 499
- At Munich Conference*, **ii** 631
- Note on Nuremberg Congress*, Sept. 1938, **ii** 650
- Views on Dr. von Schuschnigg's decision to hold plebiscite*, i 8, 24-5, 29, 39
- Views on character and objectives of Herr Hitler*, i 98-100, 108-12; **ii** 257, 296-7, 299; **iv** 121-2, 210-6; **v** 369-70; **vi** 501
- Views on effect on Herr Hitler of British démarche of May 21-2, 1938*, i 450, 533; **ii** 240, 280, 647
- Views on Sudeten German question. See Sudeten German question (in Subject Index)*
- Views on German action towards Czechoslovakia*, Mar. 15, 1939, **iv** 278-9, 595; **v** 617-8; **vi** 498
- Views on Danzig question in relation to possible outbreak of war*, **v** 422-4, 584-7, 619-21, 665-6, 721, 768-71, 798, 817-8; **vi** 329, 359, 372, 498, 558, 637, 657, 703, 713-20; **vii** 16, 36, 56, 257, 409, 476, 483
- Views on German-Soviet Non-Aggression Pact*, **vii** 125, 137-8, 185, 256
- Henlein, Konrad (Leader of Sudeten German party), i 55, 64, 69, 77, 118, 122-3, 125, 140, 142, 149, 170, 174, 187, 212, 238, 243-5, 248-62n *passim*; **ii** 1, 4-6, 12, 23, 70, 75, 80, 81, 95, 102, 121, 135, 142, 144, 153-5, 164, 166, 170-1, 177-8, 183, 189, 192-3, 200-2, 205, 215, 248, 250-1, 255, 263, 267, 274,

Henlein, Konrad (*cont.*)

- 283, 292, 300, 305, 313, 320-2, 327, 335-6, 357n, 369, 383-4, 403, 440, 647-8, 650, 652, 660, 662-4, 666-9, 672-4, 676; *iii* 214; *iv* 562; *vii* 624
appointed Head of Civil Administration in Bohemia, *iv* 272, 275, 279, 564
Communications with Sir R. Vansittart, *i* 416, 418n; *ii* 4n, 5
Conversation with Mr. Ashton-Gwatkin, *ii* 177, 199-200, 231-2, 333-4, 657-60
Conversation with Mr. Churchill and Sir A. Sinclair, *i* 297-8, 633-5
Conversation with Herr Hitler, *ii* 231-2, 659
Conversation with Lord Runciman, *ii* 122, 333-4, 656-7
Conversation with Sir R. Vansittart, *i* 298-9, 630-3
Proclamation by, Sept. 1938, *ii* 335, 357n, 415
Speech at Breslau, Aug. 11, 1938, *iii* 95
Speech at Carlsbad, April 24, 1938, *i* 182-6; *referred to*, *i* 186, 195-6, 215-6, 219, 221, 230, 238, 243, 262, 269, 279, 388, 395, 630, 633-4; *iii* 214; *see also* Carlsbad Programme in Subject Index
Visit to Herr Hitler, *i* 568n; *ii* 177, 180-1, 199-201, 208-9, 212, 215, 221, 231, 233, 238, 242-4, 246-7, 250, 252-3, 255-6, 659, 661, 668-70
Visit to London, May 1938, *i* 292, 297-9, 364, 372-3, 416n, 418, 459, 468, 630-5
Henlein, Frau, *ii* 669
Henniker-Major, J. P. E. C. (a member of Far Eastern Dept. of the Foreign Office)
Minute by, *vii* 435
Henry, Charles Arsène. *See* Arsène-Henry, Charles
Henry, Jules (a member of French Ministry of Foreign Affairs), *iv* 639
At Anglo-French conversations, Sept. 1938, *ii* 373, 520, 536; Nov. 1938, *iii* 285
Herbert, Major G. A. (H.M. Consul at Tientsin, Oct. 1938-Nov. 1939), *viii* 233, 314, 323, 350, 427, 504, 511, 527n, 558; *ix* 2, 66, 72, 126, 160, 161n, 166, 179, 186, 196, 216, 221, 324, 355, 357-8, 361, 363-5, 369, 409, 424, 470, 481, 497, 504-5
To British Embassy, Shanghai, *viii* 452, 468, 489, 491
Conversation with General Homma, *viii* 491-2
Héring, General (Governor of Strasbourg), *iii* 569, 579
Herriot, Édouard (President of French Chamber of Deputies, 1936-40), *ii* 219-20, 337, 355, 535, 547, 560, 622; *vii* 515
Conversation with Sir E. Phipps, *ii* 337
Herry, Baron Joseph (Belgian Minister at The Hague, 1937-40), *iv* 28, 52-3
Heske, Herr, *ii* 672

- Hess, Rudolf (German Minister without Portfolio, Herr Hitler's deputy, 1933-41), *i* 223, 611; *ii* 89, 652; *iv* 80; *vii* 464n
Conversation with Sir H. Wilson, *ix* 539
Speech, June 12, 1938, *i* 485n, 494, 499; Aug. 28, 1938, *ii* 178-9
Hesse, Prince Christopher of, *vii* 422
Hesse, Prince Philip of (Son-in-law of King of Italy, special envoy between Herr Hitler and Signor Mussolini), *v* 801-2; *vii* 421-2; *ix* 539
Hewel, Walther (Herr von Ribbentrop's personal secretary), *ii* 351, 353-4; *iv* 602-4; *vii* 212, 325
Heymans, Dr. Albert (South African Minister at Rome, 1934-40), *iii* 533-4
Heywood, Major-General T. G. G. (a member of British Military Delegation to Moscow, Aug. 1939), *vii* 34, 562, 568-9, 573, 595
Letter to Major-General H. R. Pownall, *vii* 600, 604
Hidaka, Shinrokuro (Japanese Consul-General at Shanghai, Mar.-Dec. 1938), *viii* 3n, 53, 99, 481, 485
Higuchi, General (Japanese Director of Military Intelligence), *viii* 439; *ix* 174
Hiitonen, Dr. E. (Finnish Chargé d'Affaires at Prague, 1938-9), *i* 549-50
Hilgenreiner, Dr. (Chairman of German Christian Socialist party, Czechoslovakia), *i* 69
Hilger, G. (Commercial Counsellor, German Embassy, Moscow), *vi* 22, 77
Hill, Sir T. St. Quintin (Comptroller-General, Department of Overseas Trade), *iv* 568
Himer, Colonel K. (German Military Attaché at Warsaw), *v* 58
Himmelman, E. P., *v* 245
Himmler, Heinrich (Leader of the S.S. and Chief of the German Police), *i* 131, 286, 527, 531; *ii* 64, 66, 103, 108n, 297, 329, 653, 684, 690; *iii* 383, 388, 563, 615, 625; *iv* 4, 10, 19, 38, 154, 201, 280, 596, 665; *vi* 12, 44, 164, 178, 248, 420, 703, 724, 734, 736; *vii* 419, 517
Hiranuma, Baron Keiichiro (Prime Minister of Japan, Jan.-Aug. 1939), *viii* 369, 464; *ix* 23, 64, 109, 129-31, 186, 209, 233, 239, 261-2, 264-6, 311, 316-20, 385, 412, 415, 431, 437, 442, 458, 489, 496-8, 501, 517-8
Hiraoka, Colonel, *viii* 32
Hirohito, Emperor of Japan (since 1926), *vii* 259; *viii* 122, 334, 482; *ix* 130
Conversation with Sir R. Craigie, *viii* 276-7
Hirota, Koki (Japanese Prime Minister, Feb. 1936-Jan. 1937; Minister for Foreign Affairs, June 1937-May 1938), *viii* 121, 155, 170, 355; *ix* 498, 517
Hitler, Adolf (Head of State, Leader and Chancellor of Germany, 1934-45), *i-vii* *passim*; *ix* 240, 277, 412, 415, 506-7, 539

Communications with Mr. Chamberlain

- letter of* Sept. 23, 1938, **ii** 485; *referred to*, **ii** 494, 488-9, 521-2
- memorandum handed to* Mr. Chamberlain, Sept. 23, **ii** 495-6; *referred to*, **ii** 491, 499-508, 511-2, 519, 521-6, 541, 547-9, 551, 553-4, 556-7, 560, 564-6, 576, 580-1, 583, 585, 612, 616, 627; **iii** 49n, 104
- letter of* Sept. 27, 1938, **ii** 576-8; *referred to*, **ii** 587; **v** 337, 617, 666, 684, 713
- letter of* Aug. 23, 1939, **vii** 174, 177, 193; *referred to*, **vii** 181, 191-2, 193n, 221, 265, 269, 302
- proposals of* Aug. 25, 1939, **vii** 227-9, 251; *referred to*, **vii** 230, 235, 239, 267, 278-9, 284, 288, 290, 292, 322, 330, 350; **ix** 508
- note of* Aug. 29, 1939, **vii** 374-5, 381, 388-90; *referred to*, **vii** 376-7, 391-6, 398-9, 403, 406, 413, 457, 511
- Conversation with* King Boris III of Bulgaria, **iii** 143
- Conversation with* M. Burkhardt, **vi** 691-6
- Conversation with* Mr. Chamberlain, **ii** 338-51, 463-73, 499-508, 635-40
- Conversation with* M. Chvalkovsky, **iii** 174, 190-2, 222; **iv** 3
- Conversation with* M. Coulondre, **vii** 288
- Conversation with* M. Dahlerus, **vii** 284-5
- Conversation with* M. François-Poncet, **ii** 600, 607-8; **iii** 244, 618-20
- Conversation with* Herr Frank, **ii** 177; *referred to*, **ii** 180, 182
- Conversation with* M. Gafencu, **v** 302-6, 309-11.
- Conversation with* President Hacha and M. Chvalkovsky, Mar. 1939. *See* Hacha, President (*visit to* Berlin)
- Conversation with* General Sir Ian Hamilton, **ii** 57-8
- Conversation with* Sir N. Henderson, Mar. 3, 1938. *See* Henderson, Sir N. (*Conversation with* Herr Hitler, Mar. 3, 1938)
- Conversation with* Sir N. Henderson, **ii** 592, 596-8; **iv** 165-6; **vii** 162-3, 201-2, 227-31, 236, 251-3, 288, 290, 348, 351-4, 363-4, 374-7, 387-8, 393, 426-7
- Conversation with* Herr Henlein, **ii** 231-2, 659
- Conversation with* Sir H. Wilson, **ii** 552-7, 563-7
- Conversation with* M. Wysocky, **i** 274
- Message to* Signor Mussolini, **vii** 486
- Message to* M. Stalin, Aug. 17, 1939, **vii** 41
- Order to* armed forces, Mar. 15, 1939, **iv** 256
- Proclamation of* Mar. 12, 1938, on invasion of Austria, **i** 26

Proclamation of Mar. 15, 1939, on invasion of Bohemia and Moravia, **iv** 257

Reply to President Roosevelt's peace appeal of April 14, 1939, **v** 360, 372

Speeches of, Feb. 20, 1938, **i** 130, 296; Feb. 22, **ii** 485; Mar. 18, **i** 100, 296; Mar. 28, **i** 103, 113; April, **i** 156, 177-9; May 7, **ii** 147n; Sept. 9, **ii** 279; Sept. 12, *see* Nuremberg in Subject Index; Sept. 26, **ii** 559, 562n, 565, 569, 572, 577-8, 584; **iii** 388; **vi** 517; Oct. 9, **iii** 157-8, 244, 336; **vi** 744, 751-2; **vii** 550; Nov. 6, **iii** 259, 263; in Reichstag on Jan 30, 1939, *extracts from*, **iv** 59, 304n; *referred to*, **iii** 590; **iv** 5-6, 22, 58-60, 64-5, 107, 111n, 160, 164, 304, 310, 440, 591n, 601; **vi** 518; at Memel, Mar. 24, **iv** 495; at Wilhelms-haven, April 1, **iv** 582n; *referred to*, **iv** 571, 582; **v** 28n, 319n; **vi** 715; in Reichstag, April 28, 1939, **v** 359-60, 370-2; *forward references to*, **v** 239, 250-3, 256, 262, 279, 287, 304-5, 311, 337, 798-9; *referred to*, **v** 356, 360, 369-70, 372-3, 378, 381, 391-3, 395-6, 410-1, 418, 441, 462, 511-3, 520, 556, 584, 586, 602, 610, 619, 628, 665, 716, 728, 792, 803, 814, 817; **vi** 13, 61, 108, 388, 401; **vii** 331; **ix** 23; at Kassel, June 4, **v** 771, 782; at Munich, June 25, **vi** 176; at Obersalz-berg, Aug. 22, 1939, **vii** 258, 260n, 316; in Reichstag, Sept. 1, **vii** 484, 497

Visit to Italy, May 1938, **i** 239, 274, 627; **iii** 532

Visit to Memel, Mar. 1939, **iv** 482; **v** 26

birthday celebrations in Berlin, April 20, 1939, **v** 204, 290-3

his motto, **vi** 5

Hletko, M. (leader of American Slovak delegation to Poland, June 1938), **i** 430

Hlinka, Mgr. Andrej (Chairman of Slovak People's party—died Aug. 1938), **i** 166-7, 429-30, 465; **iv** 94, 98

Ho Ying-chin (Chinese Minister for War, 1930-44), **viii** 197

Hoare, Sir Reginald H. (H.M. Minister at Bucharest, Feb. 1935-Feb. 1941), **iv** 385, 435, 457, 465, 510, 567, 576n, 580n, 581n; **v** 74n, 658-9; **vi** 68, 93; **vii** 152

To Sir A. Cadogan, **iv** 542; **v** 652

To Viscount Halifax, **iv** 35, 281, 291, 369, 391, 396, 398-9, 419, 421, 431, 433, 546, 555, 577-80; **v** 64, 80-1, 91, 105-6, 217, 239, 382, 501, 607, 708, 723; **vi** 17-8, 78, 146

To Sir O. Sargent, **v** 29

Conversation with M. Calinescu, **v** 239

Conversation with King Carol II of Roumania, **iv** 398-9, 419, 578-9

Conversation with M. Gafencu, **iv** 580-1; **v** 81, 91-2; **vi** 17-9, 146-7

- Hoare, Sir Samuel, Bt. (Secretary of State for Home Dept., May 1937–Sept. 1939), *i* 112*n*, 151; *iii* 426, 484; *vi* 155, 466
Conversation with M. Masaryk, *i* 113–4
At Anglo-French conversations, Sept. 1938, *ii* 373, 520, 536
Speech at Anglo-French conversations, Sept. 25, 1938, *ii* 531, 533
Statement in House of Commons, Mar. 22, 1939, *iv* 493
- Hodgson, Sir Robert (Agent of H.M. Government to General Franco's Administration, Dec. 1937–Feb. 1939; Chargé d'Affaires, Feb.–April 1939), *iii* 297, 314, 332
- Hodza, Dr. Milan (Prime Minister of Czechoslovakia, Nov. 1935–Sept. 1938), *i* 16, 76–80, 113, 116, 118, 121–3, 125–6, 150, 159, 169, 195–6, 241, 263–4, 269–70, 272, 275, 278–9, 284, 291, 308–9, 312–3, 322, 324, 331, 338, 349–620 *passim*; *ii* 4–8, 23, 28*n*, 29, 36, 49–50, 57, 69, 74–7, 80, 82, 93, 100, 115, 121–2, 142, 150, 153, 165–6, 183, 209, 211, 220–1, 241, 249, 253–4, 261, 264–5, 283, 304, 313, 319, 321, 332, 336, 358*n*, 369, 438–40, 448, 450, 650, 656, 662–5, 669–74, 679; *iii* 96
Conversation with M. de Lacroix, *i* 390–1
Conversation with Mr. Newton, *i* 76–80, 113, 125–6, 195–6, 282–3, 350, 354, 372–4, 394–7, 424–5, 466–7, 519–20, 521–2, 607–9; *ii* 220
Conversation with Lord Runciman, *ii* 304
- Hohenlohe-Langenburg, Prince Max Egon von (unofficial intermediary for the Sudeten Germans and, in Aug. 1939, for Field-Marshal Göring), *ii* 142, 243, 656, 660, 663–4, 666, 668–73; *iv* 608*n*; *vii* 66, 547–8
Conversation with Mr. Ashton-Gwatkin, *iv* 227*n*
- Hohenlohe-Langenburg, Princess Max Egon von, *ii* 666
- Hoiden, M., *ii* 94*n*
- Holburn, Mr. (correspondent of 'The Times' in Berlin), *v* 425; *vi* 136
- Holden, A., *vi* 745–7, 751*n*, 756; *vii* 176
- Holland, Captain C. S. (British Naval Attaché at Paris, Jan. 1938–June 1940), *iv* 237; *v* 55, 189
- Holman, A. (1st Secretary, H.M. Embassy, Berlin, Dec. 1938–Sept. 1939), *iii* 451; *iv* 149, 597, 635*n*, 637; *vi* 235; *vii* 110, 417*n*, 435
To Herr Schlitter, *iv* 631
Conversation with Mr. Gladwyn Jebb, *vii* 538
Conversation with Dr. E. Kordt, *vi* 285–7
Letter to Mr. Kirkpatrick, *vi* 208, 558
Letter to Sir O. Sargent, *vi* 285
Letter to Mr. Strang, *iv* 180
At Anglo-German Naval conversations, Dec. 30, 1938, *iii* 664
- Holt, Rear-Admiral R. V. (Senior Naval Officer, Yangtze, 1937–9), *viii* 351, 361, 394, 406; *ix* 61, 462, 480
- Homma, Lt.-Gen. M. (in charge of Japanese troops in Tientsin), *viii* 427, 439, 490, 511–2, 516–7, 520, 532; *ix* 2, 121–2
Conversation with Major Herbert, *viii* 491–2
- Hopkinson, H. L. d'A. (1st Secretary, H.M. Embassy, Athens, Feb. 1938–June 1939), *v* 777
- Hoppenot, M. (Head of European Department, French Foreign Office), *vi* 646–7; *vii* 19, 102, 493
- Hoppenrath, J. (Minister of Finance, Danzig Free State, 1933–9), *ii* 690
- Hopwood, Brigadier A. H. (Commander, Tientsin Area, British Troops in China, 1935–9), *viii* 15, 61, 83, 106, 211, 248, 334, 351, 533, 552
- Hore-Belisha, Leslie (Secretary of State for War, May 1937–Jan. 1940), *vii* 96, 103
Conversation with General Gamelin, *vii* 102–3
Speech in Paris, July 4, 1939, *vi* 297
- Hori, Mr. (Japanese Consul at Tientsin), *viii* 61, 63, 72
- Horinouchi, Kensuke (Japanese Vice-Minister for Foreign Affairs, April 1936–Oct. 1938; Ambassador at Washington, 1938–40), *viii* 42, 69, 76, 87, 90–1, 114, 126*n*, 128, 139, 151, 170–1, 176, 200, 378, 420, 443; *ix* 284, 342, 417, 518
Conversation with Sir R. Craigie, *viii* 64–5, 91–2, 107–8, 115–6, 125–6
- Hornbeck, Dr. Stanley K. (Adviser on Political Relations, U.S. Department of State, 1937–44), *viii* 301, 310, 341, 367, 428–9, 461, 522; *ix* 514
Conversation with Mr. Mallet, *ix* 381, 520–1
- Hornbostel, Theodor (Director of Political Department of Austrian Federal Chancellery), *i* 4, 6, 11
- Horstenau, Dr. *See* Glaise-Horstenau, Dr.
- Horthy de Nagybanya, Admiral Miklos (Regent of Hungary, 1920–44), *ii* 423, 441, 690; *iii* 9*n*, 224; *vi* 437, 585; *vii* 83, 92–3, 141, 152
Visit to Germany, Aug. 1938, *ii* 54*n*, 60, 117, 123, 134, 140, 246
- Hoszard, G. (Secretary of Polish Legation, The Hague), *iii* 592
- Houdek, Dr. F. (a Slovak: Minister of Food in Czechoslovak Government, 1920), *iv* 98
- Hough, William (Commercial Secretary, H.M. Legation, Prague), *i* 79; *iii* 560
- Howe, R. G. (Counsellor in Foreign Office; Head of Far Eastern Department), *viii* 497, 548; *ix* 5, 209, 293
To Sir A. Clark Kerr, *viii* 142; *ix* 117
Conversation with Mr. Okamoto, *ix* 151–2

- Conversation with Dr. Quo Tai-chi*, ix 47n, 58-9
Letter to Sir R. Craigie, viii 267, 455
Minute by, ix 58, 151
- Hrabcik, General, iv 162
- Hrnciar, Dr. Alexander (Slovak Minister of Finance), iv 229-30
- Hron, Colonel A. (Czechoslovak Military Attaché at Berlin, 1938-9), i 271; ii 309; iii 162; iv 218, 441
- Hruby, M. (President of Committee of the National Community, Czechoslovakia), iv 566
- Hsi Shih-tai, Dr. (Chief Secretary, Public Safety Bureau of the Special Municipality of Shanghai), ix 4
- Hsu Mo (Chinese Vice-Minister for Foreign Affairs, 1932-41), viii 198
- Hsu Shao-ching (Manchukuo Minister at Rome, 1938-41), iii 358
- Hudson, Robert Spear (Parliamentary Secretary, Department of Overseas Trade, May 1937-April 1940), iv 208; v 209; ix 294, 373
Conversation with M. Litvinov, iv 485, 584-5
Conversation with M. Maisky, iv 207
Conversation with Herr Wohltat, vi 407-10; referred to, vi 464-6, 480-3, 495, 555, 580, 607, 648; vii 548
Letter to Viscount Halifax, iv 206
Visit to Germany, proposed, iv 131, 134; postponed, iv 260, 261n, 273, 364, 595; v 717; vi 497
Visit to Poland, iv 142, 203, 401, 453
Visit to U.S.S.R., iv 132-4, 207, 209, 503-4, 509, 511-2, 524, 568-71, 584-5, 621; v 45, 208, 235, 349-50; vi 533
- Hudson, Mrs. R. S., iv 568-9
- Huet, Captain (*Aide-de-camp* to General Gamelin), v 55, 71
- Hull, Cordell (U.S. Secretary of State, 1933-44), ii 149, 174, 209; iii 343; iv 29, 530; vii 151, 333, 398, 412, 473; viii 146, 199, 208, 212, 461; ix 109, 193, 205, 223, 284, 342, 371
Conversation with Sir R. Lindsay, ix 348
Conversation with Mr. Mallet, iv 27
Message to Signor Mussolini, April 14, 1939, v 212
Statement to press, Nov. 4, 1938, viii 199n, 212, 246
Statement at press conference, June 19, 1939, ix 202n; referred to, 204n, 205, 210, 216n
- Hulusi Fuat Togay (Turkish Minister at Durazzo, 1938-9), v 229-30, 383
- Hung Li-hsiun (Chairman of Amoy Chamber of Commerce), ix 66n, 79
- Huntziger, General (Head of French military mission to Angora, July 1939), vi 434-5, 603, 618, 625; vii 102
- Hurban, Vladimir (Czechoslovak Minister at Washington, 1936-9), v 86
- Husarek, General (Czechoslovak representative on Sub-Committees of International Commission set up in Oct. 1938), iii 132-3, 162, 240
- Huseyin Ragip Baydur (Turkish Ambassador at Rome, 1934-40), iii 536; v 376, 429, 442
- Hutchison, John Colville (Commercial Secretary in China; H.M. Trade Commissioner at Hong Kong, Nov. 1938-Jan. 1940)
To Viscount Halifax, viii 377, 379; ix 105, 114, 117, 163, 188, 490
- Hutchison, 1st Baron, of Montrose, Major-General, ii 683, 686
- Huth, W. (Vice-President of the Danzig Senate, 1936-9) v 512; vi 577; vii 510
- Ibn Saud, King of Saudi Arabia (1932-53), vi 126-7
- Ickes, Harold L. (U.S. Secretary of the Interior, 1933-46), iv 59
- Ikeda, Seihin (Governor of Bank of Japan, 1937; Japanese Minister of Finance, June 1938-Jan. 1939), viii 79, 81, 493, 528; ix 129
Letter to Sir R. Craigie, viii 529
- Imredy, Dr. Bela de (Hungarian Prime Minister, May 1938-Feb. 1939), ii 423n; iii 191
Conversation with Sir G. Knox, iii 3-4
Speeches by, iii 223-4
- Indelli, Mario (Italian Minister at Belgrade, 1936-40), vi 166
- Ingram, E. M. B. (Counsellor in the Foreign Office; Head of Southern Department), iii 3, 328, 480, 532; iv 293
Conversation with M. Marosy, iii 1-2
Conversation with M. Simopoulos, v 163, 550-1
Letter to the Earl of Perth, iv 295
At Anglo-Roumanian conversations, April 1939, v 296, 307, 309, 321, 342
Minute by, v 163, 468, 550; vii 423
- Innitzer, Cardinal Theodor (Archbishop of Vienna), i 148; vii 623
- Inönü, General Ismet (President of Turkey, 1938-50), iv 437; v 399, 434, 452, 530, 532, 607, 672; vi 241; vii 272-3, 384
Conversation with Herr von Papen, vii 299n, 308
- Inskip, Sir Thomas W. H. (Minister for Co-ordination of Defence, March 1936-Jan. 1939), i 202; ii 537, 541, 575n
Statement in House of Commons, Oct. 4, 1938, iii 116n; referred to, iii 120, 186, 303, 414
- Ironsides, General Sir W. Edmund (Inspector-General of Overseas Forces, July-Sept. 1939), vi 274, 373, 381, 386, 426-7, 476, 485-6, 502, 523, 696; vii 56, 73, 75, 81, 90, 109-10, 113, 139, 223, 232n, 475
Visit to Warsaw, vi 353, 378n, 400, 415-9, 445-6

- Ishiwata, Sotaro (Japanese Vice-Minister of Finance, 1938-9), *viii* 369
- Imay, Major-General H. L. (Secretary, Committee of Imperial Defence), *vi* 509, 528, 534-5, 564; *vii* 167
- Ismet İnönü, General. *See* İnönü, General Ismet
- Itagaki, General S. (Japanese Minister of War, June 1938-Aug. 1939), *viii* 77, 79, 81, 369*n*, 464, 476, 480; *ix* 43, 65, 186, 398, 441, 489, 516
Statement of Feb. 21, 1939, viii 480
- Ito, Mr. (a member of Japanese mission to Berlin, Feb. 1939), *viii* 457*n*
- Jäckh, Dr. (Director of the periodical 'New Commonwealth'), *vi* 413
- Jackson, Sir Willfrid E. F. (Governor of British Guiana, 1937-41), *v* 343
- Jacob, Colonel E. I. C. (Assistant Secretary to the Committee of Imperial Defence), *vii* 190
- Jacomoni di San Savino, Francesco (Italian Minister at Durazzo, 1936-9), *iv* 358, 498; *v* 116, 119, 122, 176, 195, 383
- Jaksch, Dr. Wenzel (a leader of Sudeten German Social Democratic party), *i* 64*n*, 69, 187; *ii* 69, 404*n*, 450-1; *iii* 208
- James, Captain P. H. G. (Naval Liaison Officer, Shanghai), *viii* 159, 370; *ix* 154
- Jamet, General (Secretary-General of the French Conseil Supérieur de la Guerre), *vi* 528, 534-5
- Jamieson, Edgar George (H.M. Consul-General at Tientsin, Aug. 1938-Oct. 1939), *viii* 9, 125, 256, 259, 308*n*, 310, 337-8, 351, 388-9, 421*n*, 491-2, 504*n*, 507*n*, 512*n*, 551, 553, 556-7, 559; *ix* 5, 18, 29, 33-4, 56, 59-60, 83-5, 98, 116-7, 123-4, 127, 133, 142, 144, 158, 162, 164-5, 169, 186, 191, 205, 208, 218*n*, 221*n*, 243, 250, 314*n*, 364, 410, 416-7, 424, 456, 483, 519-20, 524, 533, 535
To British Embassy, Shanghai, viii 35, 60, 63, 66, 71, 83, 119, 186, 225, 230, 232, 247, 308, 314-5, 323, 327-8, 333, 335, 338, 350-1, 354, 380, 383, 421, 427, 445, 447, 458-9, 504, 507, 509, 511-2, 516, 519, 526-7, 534, 554-5; *ix* 1, 19, 32, 109, 144, 151, 322, 479, 498, 505, 515
To Sir R. Craigie, ix 322
To Viscount Halifax, viii 243, 252, 416, 557; *ix* 66, 111, 118-9, 121-2, 125, 132, 154, 159, 164, 179, 182, 216, 236, 277, 419, 493
Conversation with Major Ohta, ix 479
Conversation with M. Tashiro, viii 338-9
Letter to General Homma, viii 511
- Jansa, Lt.-Gen. A. (Chief of Staff of Austrian Federal Army), *i* 129
- Janson, Dr. M. von (German Consul-General at Danzig, 1938-9), *iii* 443; *iv* 47, 383; *v* 25-6, 511, 577; *vi* 1, 44, 164, 223, 395, 490, 533, 653; *vii* 11, 89, 101, 123, 153, 543
- Janson, Frau von, *v* 26; *vi* 224
- Janson, Paul E. (Belgian Foreign Minister, Jan.-Feb. 1939), *iv* 48, 58, 66-7, 75-6, 84
To Sir R. Clive, iv 77
Conversation with Sir R. Clive, iv 69-70
- Jarostowski, Karnitz (a Polish Customs Inspector in Danzig Free City), *vi* 148
- Jarrett, C. G. (Private Secretary of Parliamentary Secretary to the Admiralty), *iii* 664
- Jazdzewski, Antoni (Polish Counsellor at London: acted as Chargé d'Affaires), *vi* 339-40; *vii* 359
Conversation with Sir O. Sargent, ii 82-3
- Jeanneney, Jules (President of the French Senate 1932-40)
Conversation with Sir E. Phipps, ii 560
- Jebb, Gladwyn (Private Secretary to the Permanent Under-Secretary of State in the Foreign Office, Dec. 1937-Aug. 1940), *v* 716
Conversation with Mr. Holman, vii 538
Conversation with Dr. Theodor Kordt, vii 555-6
Conversation with M. Masaryk, ii 369
Memorandum by, vii 555
Minute by, vi 305, 359; *vii* 518, 538
- Jeffrey, C. H. (H.M. Vice-Consul at Gdynia, Mar. 1931-Sept. 1939), *v* 538
- Jezek, F. (a leader of the National Alliance party in Czechoslovakia), *iii* 96
- Johnson, Herschel V. (Counsellor of U.S. Embassy, London; acted as Chargé d'Affaires), *iv* 628*n*; *vi* 678; *vii* 539; *viii* 19, 297-8
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, ii 149
Conversation with Mr. Ronald, viii 456-8
- Johnson, Nelson T. (U.S. Ambassador in China, 1935-41), *viii* 3, 16-7, 20, 133, 154, 165, 315, 367; *ix* 100, 125, 236, 260, 288
- Jonak, Dr. (a leader of the Sudeten German Socialist group), *i* 69, 250
- Jones, P. Grant (Assistant Judge of H.B.M. Supreme Court for China, 1931-45), *ix* 369, 410, 456, 466, 519
- Jordan, Mr. (Berlin representative of the Federation of British Industries), *iv* 598
- Jordan, S. R. (Commercial Secretary at H.M. Embassy, Angora, Aug. 1938-July 1943), *vi* 361-2; *vii* 300
- Jordan, William Joseph (High Commissioner for New Zealand in London, 1936-51), *viii* 104; *ix* 101
- Jouhaux, Léon (Secretary-General of the Confédération Générale du Travail), *iii* 157
- Kaasik, Dr. Nikolai (Head of Political Department, Ministry of Foreign Affairs, Estonia), *v* 775
Conversation with Mr. Gallienne, v 349-50
- Kabayama, Count A., *viii* 528

- Kaganovich, Lazar Moiseivich (People's Commissar for Transport in U.S.S.R., 1935-7, reappointed April 1938), i 483
- Kalecak, Comm. V. (Yugoslav Military Attaché at Durazzo), v 383, 412, 751
- Kalfus, Dr. Josef (Czechoslovak Minister of Finance, Sept. 1938-Mar. 1939), i 608; iii 376-7; iv 14
- Kalina, Lt.-Col. V. (Czechoslovak Military Attaché at Paris), ii 459, 461, 610
- Kalinin, Mikhail Ivanovich (Chairman of Presidium of the Supreme Council in U.S.S.R., 1938-46), i 288-9, 346
- Conversation with Sir W. Seeds*, iv 45-6
- Kalinowski, Jerzy (a Polish Customs Inspector in Danzig Free City), vi 148
- Kamenev, L. B. (a former Soviet leader; shot for alleged conspiracy in Aug. 1936), iv 414
- Kano, Viscount (a Japanese banker in London branch of the Yokohama Specie Bank), viii 163-4; ix 510n
- Kanya, Kalman de (Hungarian Minister for Foreign Affairs, Feb. 1933-Nov. 1938), i 2; ii 423n; iii 3, 9, 47, 86, 116, 127, 138-9, 155, 188, 220, 225, 242-3; v 300; *resignation of*, iii 364
- Conversation with Sir G. Knox*, iii 1-2, 18, 25-6, 37-8, 125
- Speech by*, iii 237-8
- Kao Tsung-wu, viii 364
- Kapras, Dr. Jan (Czechoslovak Minister of Education, Dec. 1938-Mar. 1939), iii 376
- Karatsony, Colonel L. de (Hungarian Military Attaché at Paris), iii 159
- Karletan, Herr (a member of the 'Jungdeutsche Partei' in Poland), vii 203
- Karlowa, O., v 245
- Karmasin, Dr. (State Secretary for German Affairs in Province of Slovakia, 1938-9; leader of the 'German Party' in Slovakia), iii 410, 413; iv 63, 95-6, 233-5, 242, 406-7, 440; v 91
- Karvas, M. (Czechoslovak Minister of Commerce, Sept.-Nov. 1938), iii 151
- Kaspar, Cardinal (Archbishop of Prague), ii 74, 249, 669
- Kasper, Herr (a leader of the Sudeten German Socialist group), i 69
- Kasprzycki, General T. (Polish Minister for War, 1935-9), v 757
- Kato, Sotomatsu (Japanese Minister-at-large in China, 1939-40; Japanese representative at Anglo-Japanese negotiations in Tokyo, July and Aug. 1939), ix 221, 324-5, 337-8, 342-4, 347, 349-50, 357, 361, 364, 379, 385, 395, 398, 410, 412, 427, 430n, 434, 438, 447, 457, 461, 468, 470, 478, 480-2, 487, 497, 503, 511-2
- Conversation with Sir R. Craigie*, ix 255, 392-3, 400-1, 433-4, 443, 453-4, 469-70, 473-4, 502-3
- Katzer, Dr. (a member of the Reichenberg section of the Sudeten German party), i 434-5
- Kawabe, Major-General T. (Japanese Military Attaché at Berlin), vii 309
- Kawai, Tatsuo (Director of the Information Bureau of Japanese Ministry of Foreign Affairs), ix 176
- Kayser, Jacques (*homme de confiance* of M. Daladier: attached to French Cabinet), iii 483
- Kazami, Akira (Chief Secretary of Japanese Cabinet, 1937-9), viii 30, 271
- Keitel, General Wilhelm (Chief of the High Command of German Armed Forces, 1938-45), i 44, 323, 342, 610; ii 66, 101, 331, 473, 521; iii 190; iv 279, 404, 482; v 292, 478, 728, 769; vi 2, 296, 708; vii 464n
- Kemal Atatürk (President of Turkey, 1923-38), v 607; vii 259
- Kemsley, 1st Baron (Newspaper proprietor and editor), vi 717-8, 720; vii 98
- Kennard, Sir Howard W. (H.M. Ambassador to Polish Government, Jan. 1935-May 1941: left Warsaw, Sept. 1939), i 315n, 364, 430n; iii 13n, 16n, 54, 59n, 206n, 266, 378, 438, 445, 576-7, 582, 589-90, 660; iv 181n, 362n, 458, 473, 496, 502, 567; v 1-2, 52n, 383-4, 415-20, 539, 609-10; vi 214, 274, 538, 548n, 624, 679; vii 2n, 3n, 88n, 105, 117, 121, 167, 235n, 558-60
- To M. Beck*, iii 31, 39
- To Sir A. Cadogan*, iii 97; iv 466; v 231, 626, 634, 636
- To Viscount Halifax*, i 315, 351, 429, 444, 464, 478, 481, 512; ii 217, 287, 409n, 441, 459n; iii 3, 7-8, 12, 16-7, 22-5, 27-8, 34-5, 38-9, 41, 46-7, 50, 52, 60, 63, 82, 97, 100, 110-1, 120-1, 138, 178, 188, 198-9, 205-6, 212, 218, 227-8, 242, 250, 273, 280, 283, 364-5, 418-9, 425, 438, 542, 558, 566; iv 15, 31-3, 67-8, 80-2, 87, 111, 145-6, 151-2, 163, 177, 181-2, 201, 205, 217, 224, 245, 252, 262, 362, 370, 398, 401, 428, 430-1, 452-3, 463-4, 476, 497, 506, 513-4, 524, 539, 543, 548-51, 572, 581; v 38, 58, 68, 93-4, 198, 200, 203-4, 211, 217, 233, 238, 243-5, 280-1, 289, 339, 364, 372, 378-9, 391, 406, 410, 440, 454, 466, 475-6, 500-1, 538, 547, 557, 579, 605-6, 622, 667, 689, 691, 702, 709, 730, 732-3, 739, 757, 767; vi 19, 25, 30, 56, 80-1, 94, 105, 176, 545-6, 549, 551, 562, 592, 609, 612, 617, 621, 627, 638, 644-5, 650, 657, 668, 678, 683-4; vii 11, 22, 25, 53-4, 61, 63, 69, 73, 79, 84-7, 91, 101, 115-6, 119, 126, 129, 133, 146, 149, 151, 159, 186, 189-90, 195, 199, 203-4, 208, 216-8, 221, 223, 236, 240, 267, 280-1, 296-7, 300-1, 309, 311, 318, 321, 323, 328-9, 339, 355, 358, 364, 366, 370, 373-5, 395, 399, 404, 414, 434, 447,

Kennard Sir H. (*cont.*)*To Viscount Halifax (cont.)*

450-1, 453, 455, 474, 479, 481, 484,
490-1, 498-9, 502-3, 515, 522, 533-4

To Sir J. Simon, iii 580, 585

Conversation with M. Arciszewski, iii 34, 41;
iv 80-2, 201-2, 262-3, 401-2, 428-9,
506-7, 524-5, 543; v 281-2; vi 105-6,
176-7, 562-3, 627-8; vii 22

Conversation with M. Beck, i 315-6, 351, 512;
ii 217-8; iii 24, 52-3; 64, 205-6, 283-4,
419-20, 438-9, 580-1; iv 68-9, 182,
362-3, 370-1, 401, 452-3, 549; v 93-4,
200-1, 203, 378-9, 466, 475-6, 501-2;
vi 545, 549-50, 612-3, 644, 683-4; vii
11-2, 69-70, 77, 85-6, 151, 189-90, 218-
9, 301, 355-6, 366, 370-1, 434, 450-1,
481-2, 522, 534

Conversation with M. Burckhardt, iii 280-1,
558; v 709-10

Conversation with M. Gafencu, iv 182-3

Conversation with M. Lubienski, iii 60

Conversation with Herr von Moltke, iv 146-7,
152-4, 513; v 58, 466-7; vi 81, 204-5

Conversation with M. Noël, iii 365-6; v 72-3

Conversation with M. Slavik, i 464-5; iii
188-9, 199

Letter to Sir A. Cadogan, iv 202; v 236, 283,
397, 570, 587, 734; vi 185; vii 49, 112,
213, 294

Letter to Sir O. Sargent, i 444n; iii 32, 106,
373; iv 142; v 72, 285; vi 29, 137, 186,
204, 206, 557, 591, 635, 665

Letter to Mr. Strang, iii 30

Views on Polish claim to Teschen area, iii
28, 32-4

Views on Polish-German disputes, v 579-82,
635, 667; vi 56-8

Kennedy, Brigadier (British representative at
Anglo-French Staff conversations), *iv 237*

Kennedy, A. L. (British press representative in
Czechoslovakia, Mar. 1938), *i 75, 268*

Kennedy, Joseph P. (U.S. Ambassador at
London, 1938-41), *ii 301; iv 124, 547, 550,*
555; v 356n; vii 295, 630

To Viscount Halifax, vii 539

Conversation with Mr. Chamberlain, ii
212-3

Conversation with Viscount Halifax, ii 213,
284-5, 295-6, 625; iv 364-6, 380, 499-
500; v 169, 793; ix 233-4, 493-4

Kent, T.R.H. the Duke and Duchess of, *ix 496n*

Kent, Mr. (Legal adviser to Municipal Council,
British Concession, Tientsin), *viii 416; ix 112,*
126, 145, 159, 364

Keppeler, Dr. (an Under-Secretary at German
Ministry of Foreign Affairs), *vi 363, 412*

Kerby, Wing Commander H. S. (British
Air Attaché in China, Sept. 1936-Nov. 1938),
viii 101

Kerchove de Denterghem, Comte André de
(Belgian Ambassador at Rome, 1938-40), *iv*
89, 335; v 238

Conversation with Sir N. Charles, v 566-7

Conversation with Earl of Perth, iv 297,
322-3

Kérillis, Henri de (French deputy and journa-
list; editor of 'L'Époque'), *iii 157, 393;*
vi 55

Kerr, Sir Archibald Clark. *See* Clark Kerr, Sir
Archibald

Kerran, F. L. (Labour candidate for Luton),
iii 256-7

Kessel, Herr (a member of the German Foreign
Office), *vii 123*

Kesselring, General Albrecht (a German General
of Aviation), *iv 258*

Keswick, W. J. (Manager of Jardine Matheson
& Co., China), *ix 82, 96, 157*

Khatyantsev, Regt. Kommissar (Soviet steno-
grapher at Anglo-Franco-Soviet military
conversations), *vii 562*

Khmelnitski, Corps Commander (at Anglo-
Franco-Soviet conversations, Aug. 1939), *vii*
613

Khuen-Lützow, Count (Host of Mr. Ashton-
Gwatkin in Czechoslovakia), *ii 670*

Kidd, Mr. (Correspondent in Danzig of the
Associated Press, Sept. 1939), *vii 544*

Kido, Marquis Koichi (Japanese Minister of
Education, 1937-8; Minister of Welfare,
1938-9; Minister for Home Affairs, 1939),
viii 155, 369; ix 56

Kier, Dr. (Sudeten German party's legal ad-
viser), *ii 671*

King-Hall, Commander Stephen (Editor, and
Proprietor of the King-Hall News-Letter
Service), *vii 541*

King-Hall news-letters, *vi 374, 442, 734;*
vii 47, 213

Kinsky, Prince Ulrich, *ii 80, 552, 663*

Kiosseivanoff, G. (President of the Council and
Minister for Foreign Affairs in Bulgaria,
1935-40), *iv 375, 387, 620; v 110, 342, 380,*
411, 530; vi 438

Conversation with Mr. Rendel, iii 145-6; v
756-7; vi 344-5

Visit to Berlin, vi 496-7, 216, 255, 344-5,
412, 745-6

Kircher, Rudolf (Editor of the 'Frankfurter
Zeitung'), *iii 359*

Kirk, Alexander C. (Counsellor of U.S. Em-
bassy at Moscow, 1938-9; at Berlin, May
1939-40; acted as Chargé d'Affaires at
Moscow and Berlin), *ii 617; v 802, 808; vii*
51, 100, 165, 192, 202, 287, 372

Kirke, General Sir Walter (Inspector-General
of Home Defences), *vi 120-2*

Kirkpatrick, Ivone A. (First Secretary at H.M.
Embassy, Berlin, 1933-8; transferred to

- Foreign Office, Dec. 1938), i 25, 412, 621; ii 138, 214; iii 109n; iv 66; vi 235; vii 419
 To Viscount Halifax, ii 178, 189
 To Sir N. Henderson, v 684
Conversation with General von Reichenau, vi 5
Conversation with Mr. Strang, iii 93n
Letter to Sir N. Bland, vii 293
Letter to Sir R. Clive, vii 293
Letter to Mr. Norton, vi 569
Letter to Sir G. Ogilvie-Forbes, iv 13n
Minute by, v 724; vi 437, 512; vii 314, 316n, 354n, 416n
Notes on conversation between Mr. Chamberlain and Herr Hitler at Godesberg, ii 463, 499; between Sir H. Wilson and Herr Hitler at Berlin, ii 554, 564
 Kirschbaum, Dr. Josef (Secretary of the Hlinka party in Province of Slovakia), v 85-6
 Kirscher, Dr. (Representative at Rome of the 'Frankfurter Zeitung'), vi 610
 Kishimoto, Mr. (Chief Secretary of the Chinese Maritime Customs Administration), viii 167
 Kishinami, Major, viii 77
 Kistler, General von (General Officer Commanding, East Prussia), ii 691
 Kita, General (Supreme Japanese Adviser to the Provisional Government, Peking), viii 535
 Kitson, G. V. (H.M. Consul, Shanghai, Jan. 1939-April 1941), ix 337
 Klapka, M. (a member of Czechoslovak Parliamentary Committee of Six), ii 663
 Klecanda, General V. (Czechoslovak Military Attaché at Rome), ii 356; v 117
 Kleffens, Dr. E. N. van (Netherlands Minister for Foreign Affairs, Aug. 1939-1946), vii 464
 Kleist-Schmenzin, Major Ewald von (Herr von Kleist) (a retired German army officer), ii 125n, 126, 242, 683, 686; iii 366-7; v 561; vi 326; vii 419n
Conversation with Mr. W. Churchill, ii 687-8
Conversation with Sir R. Vansittart, ii 683-6
 Klemp, M., vi 149-50
 Klimas, Dr. Petras (Lithuanian Minister at Paris, 1925-40), iv 638-9
 Klinovski, Karol (Chief of police, Province of Slovakia), iv 438
 Klumpar, Dr. Vladislav (Czechoslovak Minister of Health and Social Welfare, Dec. 1938-Mar. 1939), iii 377
 Knatchbull-Hugessen, Sir Hughe M. (H.M. Ambassador at Angora, Feb. 1939-Sept. 1944), v 183, 189, 231n, 344, 510, 522n, 552-4; vi 299, 300, 600, 676, 688; vii 305, 313, 320, 423-4, 494
 To Sir A. Cadogan, v 652
 To Viscount Halifax, iv 374, 386, 399; v 109-10, 162-4, 187-9, 194, 219-20, 225, 227, 230, 238, 259, 278-9, 287-8, 334, 336, 340, 354, 362, 380, 387, 389, 399, 411, 433-4, 442, 444-8, 463, 465, 490, 493-4, 499, 516, 518-9, 526, 532, 535-7, 547, 549, 552, 573-4, 591-2, 666, 681, 686, 693, 720, 729, 739, 760-1, 766, 789; vi 29, 51, 53, 67, 71, 97, 100-1, 111, 151, 164, 169, 188, 241, 272, 313, 321, 341, 353, 360-1, 387, 434, 449, 467, 574, 619, 622-3, 625-6, 636, 661, 673, 686; vii 10, 140, 155, 198, 200, 214, 238, 264, 268, 271-3, 276, 299, 308, 360, 364, 444, 454, 470, 500, 508, 527, 536
Conversation with M. Gafencu, vi 29-30, 51-2, 68-71
Conversation with M. Menemencioglu, v 490-1, 532-3
Conversation with Herr von Papen, vi 71-5, 467-70
Conversation with M. Saracoglu, v 109-10, 162, 188, 194, 220, 259-60, 288, 340-1, 389, 433-5, 463-6, 519, 729-30; vi 229, 387, 449, 622-3; vii 198-9, 273
Letter to Sir A. Cadogan, v 165n
Letter to Mr. Ingram, vi 159
 Knight, W. L. C. (H.M. Consul-General at Tunis, April 1937-July 1940), iv 325n
 Knox, Sir Geoffrey George (H.M. Minister at Budapest, Oct. 1935-May 1939), i 196; ii 409n; iii 114, 376n; iv 305, 433, 457, 496n, 511n
 To Viscount Halifax, ii 423n, 459n; iii 1, 3, 6, 9, 11-2, 18, 25, 27, 36-7, 44, 125, 138-9, 171, 173, 194, 197, 209, 223, 236-9, 243; iv 55, 247-8, 253-4, 265, 277, 289-90, 395, 434, 511; v 59, 61, 77
Conversation with Col. Andorka, iv 247-8
Conversation with Count Csaky, iv 55-6, 395-6
Conversation with Dr. Bela de Imredy, iii 3-4
Conversation with M. de Kanya, iii 1-2, 18, 25-6, 37-8, 125
Letter to Sir O. Sargent, iii 516
 Kobr, Milos, (Czechoslovak Minister at Budapest, 1933-9), iv 248, 254
 Kobylanski, M. (Head of Eastern Section of Polish Ministry of Foreign Affairs), vi 19
 Koc, Colonel A. (Head of Polish financial and economic mission to Great Britain, June 1939), vi 198-9, 226, 244-5, 323, 342, 366-7, 378, 380, 401, 404, 406, 410, 451, 479, 486, 508
 Koch, E. (Gauleiter of East Prussia), iii 442, 658-9; vi 395, 402, 490, 507, 689, 733-4
Conversation with M. Burckhardt, iii 659-60; vi 729-31
 Kocins, Frics (Latvian Minister at Moscow, 1937-40), i 165; iv 568; v 214
 Kodama, Kenji (President of Central China Development Company), viii 400, 493
 Koerber, Dr. von, v 511

- Koerber, Rittmeister a. D. Viktor von
Conversation with Colonel Mason-MacFarlane, **ii** 65-7
- Kohnert, Dr., **iv** 153
- Koiso, General K. (Japanese Minister of Communications), **ix** 65, 173, 412
Conversation with Sir R. Craigie, **ix** 173-6
- Kollner, Herr, **ii** 167, 171
- Komarnicki, Titus (Polish Minister at Berne, 1938-9; permanent Polish delegate to League of Nations, 1934-9), **iii** 47, 591, 595-6, 600, 602-3, 606, 612-3; **iv** 11; **v** 392, 630; **vi** 726
Conversation with Mr. R. A. Butler, **iii** 592-4
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, **iii** 597; **v** 637
Conversation with Mr. Makins, **iii** 604-5
- Konoye, Prince Fumimaro (Japanese Prime Minister, June 1937-Jan. 1939; in charge of Ministry of Foreign Affairs in Oct. 1938), **viii** 1, 34, 79, 81, 110n, 115-6, 118-9, 122-3, 135, 139, 141, 152, 159, 163-4, 180, 183-4, 253, 263, 283-4, 348, 443; **ix** 498, 517
position and character of, **viii** 154-6
resignation of, **viii** 369n
Conversation with Sir R. Craigie, **viii** 128-9, 175-7
Speech by, Nov. 3, 1938, **iii** 308; **viii** 214-5, 221-2, 225, 246, 251, 254, 356, 371, 403
Statement to press, Sept. 15, 1938, **viii** 90n, 92; Oct. 2, 1938, **viii** 114
Statement in Privy Council, Dec. 1, 1938, **viii** 283, 294, 296
Statement by, Dec. 22, 1938, **viii** 343-4; *referred to*, **viii** 347, 349, 355, 363, 371-2, 403, 405, 461; **ix** 176, 368
- Koo, Dr. V. K. Wellington (Chinese Ambassador at Paris, 1932-9), **viii** 17, 23, 67, 93, 111, 257, 402-3, 418; **ix** 7, 46, 58, 78, 100-1, 113
Conversation with Mr. R. A. Butler, **viii** 93-4, 104-5
Conversation with Sir A. Cadogan, **ix** 238
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, **viii** 398-9
- Kordt, Dr. Erich (Herr von Ribbentrop's private secretary, 1938-41), **vi** 488
Conversation with Mr. Holman, **vi** 285-7
Visit to London, **vi** 705-6
- Kordt, Dr. Theodor (Counsellor of German Embassy, London, April 1938-Sept. 1939; acted as Chargé d'Affaires), **i** 235, 239, 245, 626; **iii** 671; **v** 245, 360; **vi** 579-80, 582, 707n; **vii** 557
To Viscount Halifax, **iii** 672
Conversation with Sir A. Cadogan, **iii** 671-2
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, **ii** 105-6; **vii** 496-7
Conversation with Mr. Jebb, **vii** 555-6
- Korj, Mikhail (1st Secretary, Soviet Embassy, London)
Letter to Mr. Perowne, **iv** 635
- Kostka, Senator (Mayor of Reichenberg), **i** 70-1, 125
- Köstring, Lt.-Gen. (German Military Attaché at Moscow), **i** 419-20; **ii** 298; **iv** 185; **vi** 77
Conversation with Colonel Firebrace, **i** 421-4
- Kotta, Constantine (Albanian Prime Minister, 1936-9), **v** 136
- Koukal, Dr. Antonin (of the Czechoslovak Ministry of Justice), **iii** 649, 652-3; **iv** 135
- Kovalev, Army Commander (Officer Commanding the White Russian Special Military District), **i** 422; **vii** 46
- Kowalski, M. (a leader of the Polish National Democrat party), **v** 69
- Krapivincev, Pavel (Soviet Minister at Kovno, Feb.-Oct. 1938), **iv** 286
- Krauel, Dr. W. (German Consul-General at Geneva, 1932-43), **v** 630
Conversation with M. Burckhardt, **v** 561-2
- Krebs, Commandant (a member of French Military Delegation to Moscow, Aug. 1939), **vii** 562
- Krebs, Gauleiter (a member of the Sudeten German party), **i** 250, 449, 454, 466, 476, 632; **iii** 132-3
- Kreewinsch, Edgars (Latvian Minister at Berlin, 1938-40), **v** 782
- Krejci, Dr. Jaroslav (Czechoslovak Minister of Justice and Unification, Dec. 1938-Mar. 1939), **iii** 376
- Krejci, General Ludvik (Chief of Czechoslovak General Staff), **i** 268, 328, 349, 367, 392, 417, 439, 462-3, 471, 519, 530; **ii** 145, 147, 336, 412, 641; **iii** 140, 147
resignation of, **iv** 125, 147
Conversation with Wing Commander A. H. H. MacDonald, **iv** 148
Conversation with Colonel Stronge, **i** 462-3; **ii** 370
- Krno, J. (Political Director, Czechoslovak Ministry of Foreign Affairs), **ii** 66, 454; **iii** 67, 108-9, 118, 140-1, 146, 380, 559-60, 633-4; **iv** 259
Conversation with Mr. Newton, **iii** 108-9, 184-5, 239; **iv** 242-3
- Krofta, Dr. Kamil (Czechoslovak Minister for Foreign Affairs, Nov. 1935-Oct. 1938), **i** 55, 72, 76, 91, 95, 102, 114, 117, 158-9, 167, 181-2, 186-7, 195, 197, 215, 241, 243, 252, 261-5, 270, 272, 277, 279, 282, 284, 308, 312-3, 322, 331-2, 337, 340, 350, 354, 358-61, 365-6, 377-8, 381, 390, 397-8, 400, 409, 411n, 428, 503, 507n, 510, 526, 548, 550-1, 559-60, 568, 590, 599, 600, 643n; **ii** 36, 50, 57, 69, 76-7, 89, 93-4, 135, 137, 151-2, 157-8, 163, 235, 241, 260, 316, 368, 411, 415, 439, 444, 450, 493n, 512, 519, 604, 609, 621, 662; **iii** 35-6, 43, 51-2, 54, 61, 64, 66-8, 76, 79, 118, 123

- To M. Papée, **iii** 69, 72
Conversation with Mr. Newton, **i** 55, 117-8, 158-9, 186-7, 197, 263-4, 266-70, 329, 332-4, 338, 350, 354, 397-8, 508-10; **ii** 94-5, 189-90, 319-20, 371-2, 426-7, 583, 621-2; **iii** 29, 41, 51-2, 80-1
Note verbale handed to Mr. Newton, July 23, 1938, **i** 620; **ii** 10
- Kroll, Dr. H. (Counsellor of German Embassy at Angora: acted as Chargé d'Affaires), **v** 110, 652
- Krosigk, Count Schwerin von. *See* Schwerin von Krosigk, Count Ludwig
- Kruliš-Randa, M. and Madame (Hosts to members of Lord Runciman's Mission, Czechoslovakia), **ii** 668, 671
- Kuccera, Colonel R. (Czechoslovak Military Attaché at Vienna), **i** 67
- Küchler, General von, **vii** 517
- Kühlental, Lt.-Gen. E. (German Military Attaché at Paris), **ii** 234ⁿ, 454
- Kühlmann, Herr von (German Minister for Foreign Affairs, 1917-8)
Conversation with Sir N. Henderson, **vi** 28-9
- Kulesza, M., **iv** 525
- Kulski, M. (Legal Adviser to Polish Ministry of Foreign Affairs), **vi** 650, 699; **vii** 63, 66, 169
- Ku Meng-yu (Director of Propaganda and Publicity in Chinese Government), **viii** 364
- Kundt, Dr. Ernst (a Sudeten German leader), **i** 113, 126, 311, 418, 444, 461, 493, 501, 508, 521, 543ⁿ, 557, 559, 617; **ii** 6-7, 18, 49, 69-70, 100, 110-1, 136ⁿ, 153, 165-6, 171, 178, 183, 199, 202-3, 207-8, 210, 221, 244, 253-4, 261, 265-6, 305, 333, 404, 448, 552, 657-8, 662, 664-5, 667-8, 669-73; **iii** 216, 379, 409-10; **iv** 54, 63, 86, 126-8, 243
Conversation with President Benes, **ii** 150, 222-3
Conversation with Mr. Newton, **ii** 8
Conversation with Mr. Stopford, **ii** 674-5
Speech by, Aug. 1938, **ii** 110-1, 116; Feb. 1939, **iv** 126-7
- Kung, Dr. H. H. (President of the Executive Yuan, National Government of China, 1938-9; Minister of Finance, 1938-44), **viii** 197, 250, 408-10, 429-30, 435, 451, 467, 516, 524-6, 537, 539, 540ⁿ; **ix** 8, 24, 37, 93, 150, 240, 276, 341
Conversation with Mr. Greenway, **viii** 410-1, 441-2
- Kuo, Dr. P. W. (Commercial Attaché at Chinese Embassy, London), **viii** 472
- Kuo Tai-chi. *See* Quo Tai-chi
- Kurti, Lec (Albanian Minister at London, May 1936-April 1939)
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, **v** 138-9
- Kurusu, Saburo (Japanese Ambassador at Brussels, 1936-9), **iv** 161
- Kusumoto, Colonel, **viii** 173
- Kuwaki, General (in command of Japanese troops in Tientsin until Jan. 1939), **viii** 427
- Kuykendall, C. P. (U.S. Consul at Danzig), **iii** 558; **iv** 47, 80; **v** 211, 538, 576-7; **vi** 1, 165, 223-4, 419; **vii** 541-2, 545-6
- Kuykendall, Mrs., **vi** 224
- Kuznetsov, Colonel, **iv** 128
- Kuznetsov, Flagman N. G. (People's Commissar for the Navy, U.S.S.R.), **vii** 46
At Meetings of Anglo-Franco-Soviet Military Delegations, **vii** 561, 563, 587, 591
- Kwiatkowski, E. (Polish Deputy Prime Minister and Minister of Finance, 1936-9), **iii** 103; **v** 748; **vi** 322-3, 359, 366, 406, 427, 436, 508; **vii** 54
- Labougle, Dr. Eduardo (Argentine Ambassador at Berlin, 1936-9), **vi** 172
- La Chambre, Guy (French Minister for Air, 1938-40), **i** 205; **iii** 250ⁿ, 392; **iv** 532
- La Chambre, Madame Guy, **iii** 392
- Lacroix, Léopold Victor de (French Minister at Prague, 1936-9), **i** 157, 160, 241, 243, 246, 251, 259, 261, 264ⁿ, 338, 343, 363, 366, 375, 383, 387, 390, 400, 418-9, 425, 441, 454, 459, 468, 476, 491ⁿ, 499, 503, 507ⁿ, 509, 519, 524, 526, 534ⁿ, 536, 545, 548-50, 558-9, 574, 577; **ii** 1, 28, 57, 77-8, 125, 194, 196, 201, 230, 245-6, 251, 255, 321, 409-12, 416, 419, 436-8, 440-1, 444, 463, 546, 549, 595, 612, 620, 630, 668-71, 673; **iii** 35-6, 112, 192, 212, 234, 401ⁿ, 428, 444, 607, 631, 634; **iv** 130-1; **v** 93
Conversation with Dr. Benes, **ii** 1, 208, 449-50, 475
Conversation with M. Hodza, **i** 390-1
Conversation with Mr. Newton, **i** 459
- Laderchi, Colonel C. Ruggeri (Italian Military Attaché at London), **vi** 549; **vii** 315
- Lafond, Captain G. de (French Naval Attaché at Rome), **iv** 359
- Lagerberg, J. (Swedish Minister at Warsaw, 1938-9), **iii** 104; **iv** 202
- Laidoner, General J. (Commander-in-Chief, Estonian army), **vi** 326
- Lamarle, A. (1st Secretary, French Legation at Prague), **ii** 549, 552
- Lambert, M. (M. Burckhardt's *chef de cabinet*), **iii** 613; **vii** 544
- Laming, R. V. (Commercial Secretary, H.M. Embassy, The Hague, April 1920-May 1940), **iii** 592
- Lammers, Dr. Hans Heinrich (Head of Chancellery of German Government, 1934-45), **i** 527; **ii** 87, 101, 108, 119, 123; **iv** 280; **vi** 171-2, 184, 219, 331, 359; **vii** 464ⁿ
- Lampson, Sir Miles W. (1943 Baron Killearn) (H.M. Ambassador at Cairo, Dec. 1936-Mar. 1946), **iv** 528ⁿ

- Landini, Signor (Press Counsellor of Italian Embassy, Paris), *iv* 321-2
- Lang, The Most Rev. Cosmo Gordon (Archbishop of Canterbury, 1928-42), *vii* 256*n*; *viii* 43
- Langenhove, F. van (Secretary-General of Belgian Ministry of Foreign Affairs), *iv* 109; *vii* 329
- Lansdale, Captain R. S. (Staff Officer to Admiral Drax during his mission to Moscow, Aug. 1939), *vii* 35
- Lany, Dr. (Chief Justice of Bohemia), *iv* 561
- Lanyon, Mr. (Agent for Messrs. Butterfield and Swire, Tientsin), *viii* 528
- Larisch, Count and Countess (Hosts of Mr. Ashton-Gwatkin in Czechoslovakia), *ii* 69
- Laurent, Colonel (French Military Attaché at Brussels, 1937-40), *iii* 583; *iv* 77-8
- Laurent, General, *vi* 509; *vii* 15
- Laurie, Brigadier Sir John E. (Commander, Tientsin Area, British Troops in China, 1939-40), *ix* 519-20, 524-5
- Laval, Pierre (French Minister for Foreign Affairs, 1934-5; President of the Council, 1935-6), *ii* 535; *iii* 366*n*, 437, 475, 490, 495; *v* 7, 613; *vi* 212
- Lawford, V. G. (Secretary, H.M. Embassy, Paris, Mar. 1937-Sept. 1939), *iii* 285
- Layton, Sir Walter, *i* 520, 529; *iii* 411
- Lebrun, Albert (President of the French Republic, May 1932-July 1940), *ii* 588, 606, 622; *iv* 243; *v* 114; *vii* 515, 523
- Visit to Great Britain*, *iv* 347, 422*n*, 467*n*
- Ledebourg, Count, *i* 290; *ii* 671
- Ledochowski, Rev. Wladimir (General of the Jesuits, 1915-42), *v* 685, 719
- Lee, Mr. (a member of Chinese Trading Commission), *viii* 472
- Leeb, Field-Marshal Ritter Wilhelm von, *vii* 517
- Léger, Alexis (Secretary-General of French Ministry of Foreign Affairs, 1933-40), *i* 14, 337, 476, 535; *ii* 234*n*, 255, 270, 301-2, 305, 337, 456-7, 459, 463, 481, 599; *iii* 346, 352, 389, 392, 441, 480, 506, 621, 636; *iv* 17, 49, 353, 371-2, 381, 423, 434, 457, 467-8, 639; *v* 252, 272, 427, 432, 467, 523, 526, 533, 611, 774; *vi* 25, 358, 562-3, 617; *vii* 128, 131, 523; *viii* 309; *ix* 446*n*
- Conversation with Mr. R. I. Campbell*, *i* 554-5; *iv* 335-7, 373, 382, 468-9; *v* 143-4, 250, 260-2; *vi* 561-2, 618-9; *vii* 119-20, 378-9
- Conversation with Sir E. Phipps*, *ii* 234-5, 291-3; *iii* 421
- Aide-mémoire by*, *iv* 154
- Speeches at Anglo-French conversations*, April 1938, *i* 211-2
- At Anglo-French conversations*, Sept. 1938, *ii* 373, 520, 536; Nov. 1938, *iii* 285, 305; Jan. 10, 1939, *iii* 513-5
- At Munich Conference*, *ii* 630
- Legmanowski, M., *v* 765
- Lehmann-Heinecke, Major (of the German War Censorship Department), *vii* 419
- Leith-Ross, Sir Frederick (Chief Economic Adviser to H.M. Government, 1932-9), *iii* 631, 634-5, 637; *v* 272, 303, 309, 311; *vi* 244, 269*n*, 323, 342, 381, 386, 557, 605, 635; *viii* 93, 247, 260, 401, 410, 435, 495, 519; *ix* 112
- To Mr. Harvey*, *iii* 635
- Conversation with Dr. Schacht*, *iii* 675-7
- Lelong, General A. (French Military Attaché at London), *iv* 223; *vi* 511
- Lenin (Vladimir Ilyich Ulyanov) (1870-1924), *vii* 619
- Leopold III, King of the Belgians (1934-51), *iii* 287*n*; *iv* 48, 66-7, 76, 130, 450; *v* 314-5; *vi* 222*n*; *vii* 67, 259, 270, 303, 329, 340, 349, 447
- Appeal for peace*, Aug. 23, 1939, *vii* 213
- Conversation with Sir R. Clive*, *vii* 312
- Lépassier, C. (French Consul-General at Tientsin, 1938-43), *viii* 35, 61, 63, 71-2, 83-4, 119-20, 186, 225-6, 230-1, 248, 253, 259, 308, 314, 322, 327-8, 333, 335, 351, 388-9, 418, 421, 459, 474*n*, 490, 507, 511-2, 517, 527; *ix* 3, 493
- Conversation with Mr. Tashiro*, *viii* 338-9
- Le Rougetel, John Helier (Secretary, H.M. Legation, Bucharest, Jan.-Nov. 1939; acted as Chargé d'Affaires), *vi* 463-4; *vii* 559
- To Viscount Halifax*, *vi* 294, 641, 660
- Conversation with M. Gafencu*, *vi* 294-5, 641-2
- Lester, Séan (League of Nations High Commissioner at Danzig, 1933-6), *i* 505; *iii* 401, 542; *v* 811
- Le Tellier, Pol (Belgian Ambassador at Paris, 1938-40), *vii* 271
- Ley, Dr. Robert (Leader of the German Labour Front), *ii* 652; *iv* 111*n*; *vi* 175, 749
- Speech at Potsdam*, June 1939, *vi* 176
- Li, Marquis, *ix* 4
- Libohova, Ekrem (Albanian Minister for Foreign Affairs, Nov. 1936-April 1939), *iv* 357; *v* 119, 168, 175
- Lichner, Dr., *iii* 377
- Liddell Hart, B. H. (Writer and military correspondent of 'The Times'), *iii* 660
- Liebig, Baron (President of the Czechoslovak textile manufacturers), *i* 594; *ii* 664
- Lien Yu (Acting Minister for Foreign Affairs, 'Reformed Government' at Nanking)
- To Sir A. Clark Kerr*, *viii* 506
- Li Han-yuan (Deputy Chief of British Municipal Police, Tientsin), *viii* 383-4, 421, 459-60, 504; *ix* 122, 180, 363-5, 369-70, 376, 386, 409, 416-7, 424, 427

- Lima, José Lobo d'Avila (Portuguese Minister at Rome, 1935-45), *iii* 536
- Limburg-Stirum, Count John de (Netherlands Minister at London, 1937-9), *iv* 577; *vi* 226-7, 240; *vii* 464
- Li Ming (a Chinese banker), *viii* 526
- Lindbergh, Colonel C. A. (U.S. aviator), *ii* 310, 312, 454, 474, 533, 669
- Lindbergh, Mrs., *ii* 669
- Linde, Major C. A. de (British Assistant Military Attaché at Paris, Aug. 1936-June 1940), *v* 55-6, 70; *vii* 15, 96
Memorandum by, *v* 70-1
- Lindsay, Sir Ronald C. (H.M. Ambassador at Washington, Mar. 1930-Aug. 1939), *ii* 541*n*; *vii* 261*n*; *viii* 66*n*, 193, 195*n*, 239*n*, 425, 498; *ix* 38, 120, 135, 141, 146, 148, 204*n*, 216*n*, 226*n*, 243, 261, 396*n*, 422-3, 429, 447
To Sir A. Cadogan, *ix* 90
To Viscount Halifax, *ii* 301; *iii* 279, 344; *iv* 124, 481; *v* 212; *vii* 41, 154, 261-2, 627, 629; *viii* 168, 185, 208, 278, 461; *ix* 86, 187, 189, 204, 223, 227, 235, 263, 283-4, 348, 370, 372, 381, 395, 404, 443, 450, 492
Conversation with Mr. Cordell Hull, *ix* 348
Conversation with President Roosevelt, *vii* 261-2, 627-9
Conversation with Mr. Sumner Welles, *iv* 124-5; *vi* 41-2, 154; *viii* 278-9; *ix* 187-8, 235, 284, 443-4
- Ling, Mr., *viii* 225
- Lipinski, Jan von (a Polish Customs Inspector), *vi* 149
- Lippmann, Walter (U.S. editor and author), *viii* 450
- Lipski, Jozef (Polish Ambassador at Berlin, 1934-9), *i* 364; *ii* 297, 423; *iii* 63, 198, 442*n*, 586, 657; *iv* 168, 262, 453, 504, 514, 528, 543; *v* 93-4, 233, 290, 305, 379, 389-90, 410, 415-9, 425, 752, 808; *vi* 138, 236, 607-8, 634, 636-7, 662, 678, 692, 704; *vii* 29, 36, 59, 68, 86, 104, 118, 129, 151, 159, 185-6, 190, 198-9, 213-7, 221-2, 230, 233, 286, 289, 294, 311, 318*n*, 363, 387, 410, 432-3, 436-8, 440-2, 445, 447, 451, 454, 458, 465-6, 468, 474, 476, 495
Conversation with M. Burckhardt, *vi* 44, 723-4, 728
Conversation with M. Dahlerus, *vii* 445-6
Conversation with Field-Marshal Göring, *vii* 216
Conversation with Sir N. Henderson, *iv* 263-4; *vi* 238-9; *vii* 13, 62-3, 192, 239, 394, 433
Conversation with Sir G. Ogilvie-Forbes, *iii* 582; *iv* 548; *v* 275-6
- Li Sen-hsiang, *ix* 362
- Lisicky, Karel (Counsellor of Czechoslovak Legation in London, 1938-9), *ii* 614, 623
- List, General (Commander-in-Chief of German Fifth Army Group), *iv* 258, 275, 279, 564
- Litauer, Dr. (President of the Foreign Press Association), *vi* 508
- Litvinov, Maxim Maximovich (People's Commissar for Foreign Affairs in U.S.S.R., 1930-May 1939), *i* 54, 65, 304, 306, 390-1; *ii* 140-1, 168, 179, 219-20, 229-30, 235, 255-6, 266, 271-2, 323, 480, 489*n*, 595, 625; *iii* 153, 193, 364, 419, 430, 575, 586; *iv* 14, 45-6, 115, 132, 286, 391-2, 426, 446, 450, 459, 471-2, 504, 511-2, 523, 568-70, 622, 629, 631; *v* 20-1, 202, 206, 214, 217, 224, 228-9, 319, 349, 368, 373, 396, 404, 412-3, 469, 568, 595, 624, 726; *vi* 138, 150, 331; *vii* 46, 185, 594, 608; *ix* 28, 58
Conversation with M. Bonnet, *ii* 294; *iii* 67
Conversation with Viscount Chilton, *i* 54; *iii* 280
Conversation with Mr. Hudson and Sir W. Seeds, *iv* 485, 584-5
Conversation with Count Schulenberg, *ii* 140-1, 179
Conversation with Sir W. Seeds, *iv* 24-5, 123-4, 128, 372, 385, 429, 509, 574-5; *v* 215, 221-2, 400
Conversation (with M. Maisky) *with* Lord de la Warr and Mr. Butler, *ii* 497-8
Note to Viscount Chilton, *iv* 631
Note to Count Schulenberg, *iv* 447
Statement to press, Mar. 17, 1938, *i* 62-4, 101
resignation of, *v* 410, 542; *vi* 780; significance of, *v* 412-3, 429, 432, 451, 453, 460, 462, 484, 505, 542-5, 571, 625; *vi* 423; *ix* 58
- Litvinov, Madame, *v* 546
- Livingston, H. B. (H.M. Consul at Dresden, July 1936-April 1938), *i* 10
- Li Wen-yu, *ix* 357, 362
- Lloyd of Dolobran, 1st Baron, *ii* 683-5; *iv* 498-9
- Lloyd, G. W. (Parliamentary Secretary, Mines Department, 1939-40), *vi* 244*n*
- Lloyd George, David (Prime Minister, 1916-22), *i* 237; *v* 648; *vi* 692
- Lobkowicz, Prince Max (Host of Mr. Ashton-Gwatkin in Czechoslovakia), *ii* 671-2
- Lochner, Mr. (of the Associated Press of America), *vii* 257, 316
- Loesch, Herr von (a German interpreter), *vii* 213
- Lohr, General A. (an officer of the former Austrian Air Force), *iv* 258, 587
- Lojacono, Vincenzo (Italian Ambassador at Brussels, 1939-40), *vii* 340
- Loktionov, Army Commander A. D. (Chief of Soviet Air Force), *vii* 46
At Meetings of Anglo-Franco-Soviet Military Delegations, *vii* 561, 563, 570, 585
- Long, Lt.-Col. W. H. B., *vi* 487, 554

- Lorraine, Sir Percy L., Bart. (H.M. Ambassador at Rome, May 1939-June 1940), v 222n, 223, 432, 490, 526n, 612, 733, 737, 779, 795; vi 19, 229, 255n, 324, 589-90, 701; vii 81, 167, 247, 302, 358, 424, 498, 507, 511, 517
 To Sir A. Cadogan, v 429, 650
 To Viscount Halifax, v 420, 426, 428-9, 442, 461, 473, 477, 497, 503, 566, 598, 654, 663, 703-4, 707, 718, 752, 754, 756, 759; vi 15, 21, 126, 252, 273, 287-8, 293, 346-7, 450, 453, 466, 528, 549, 578-9, 596, 633, 643, 658, 664-5; vii 24, 28, 53, 55, 59, 71-2, 83-4, 93-5, 97, 120, 144-5, 147, 157, 181-2, 185, 215, 220, 240, 263, 296, 299, 303-4, 307, 326, 329-30, 335-6, 339, 349-50, 359, 366, 370, 373, 386, 392, 438-9, 444, 452, 459, 481-3, 486, 488, 491-2, 494, 508, 516, 520, 523, 526; ix 213
 To Sir N. Henderson, v 495
 Conversation with Signor Bastianini, vii 215-6
 Conversation with M. Bonnet, v 795-7
 Conversation with Count Ciano, v 442-3, 599, 754-6; vi 15-7, 21, 252-4, 450, 453, 578-9; vii 59-61, 144-5, 157-8, 181-2, 299, 302, 307, 336-7, 339, 366-7, 373, 392-3, 438-9, 459, 483, 491-2, 505-6, 520-1
 Conversation with M. François-Poncet, v 428-9; vii 349-50
 Conversation with M. Gafencu, v 426-8
 Conversation with M. Helfand, vi 284-5
 Conversation with Signor Mussolini, v 703-6, 718; vi 287-90
 Letter to Sir A. Cadogan, vi 283
 Letter to Viscount Halifax, vi 443, 554; vii 139
 Letter to Sir O. Sargent, v 774, 784; vii 52
 Views on German-Soviet Non-Aggression Pact, vii 181-2
- Lothian, 11th Marquess of (H.M. Ambassador at Washington, Aug. 1939-Dec. 1940), iii 245n; vii 261n; ix 102, 120, 503n
 To Viscount Halifax, vii 428-9; ix 518, 520
 Conversation with President Roosevelt, vii 428-9
 Conversation with Mr. Sumner Welles, ix 518
- Lötschberg, Major von, iii 132-3
- Loudon, Dr. Alexandre (Netherlands Minister at Washington, 1938-42, Ambassador there 1942-7), iv 27, 53, 85
 To M. Patijn, iv 37
- Loudon, Jonkheer Dr. J. (Netherlands Minister at Paris, 1919-40), vi 227, 240
- Lozé, M. (*Chef du Protocol*, France), iii 390
- Lubelski, Senator (a member of the Polish Diet), iv 88
- Lubienski, M. (*Chef de cabinet* of Polish Minister for Foreign Affairs), iii 31, 58, 63, 106-7, 199; iv 32, 125, 163, 217, 245, 252, 453, 513; v 198, 238, 285, 391, 417, 626-7, 634-5, 677, 731, 767; vi 20, 30, 213, 235, 246, 270, 293, 318, 446, 448, 535, 591, 597, 683; vii 115-6, 159, 296-7, 373
 Conversation with Sir H. Kennard, iii 60
 Conversation with Mr. Norton, v 243; vi 214, 239
- Lubomirski, Prince (Counsellor of Polish Embassy, Berlin: acted as *Chargé d'Affaires*), v 808; vi 634-5, 644-5, 651, 679, 697; vii 12
 Conversation with Sir N. Henderson, vi 636-7
- Lu Chung-lin (Chairman of the Hopei Provincial Government), viii 33
- Lüdecke, Kurt G. W., v 665
- Ludendorff, General Erich (1865-1937), v 270
- Luguet, Lt.-Col. (French Air Attaché at Moscow), vii 45, 562
- Lukasiewicz, Jules (Polish Ambassador at Paris, 1936-9), i 444; ii 317; iv 245, 423, 425, 435, 458, 469, 471; v 329, 609, 638; vi 213, 411, 518, 562; vii 2n, 25, 28, 164, 514-5, 529-30, 559
- Lund, Brigadier (Head of British Military Mission in Turkey, June 1939), vi 112, 188-9
- Lundberg, K. E. J. (Swedish Consul at Danzig, 1938-9), iii 561; vi 48, 165, 659-60
- Lutz, General (German army mechanisation expert), iv 302n
- Lutze, V. (Chief of Staff of the S.A.), iv 20-1, 302, 304, 306; v 803; vi 137, 171, 185, 238-9, 359, 710-1
- Lyal, D. H. (a member of the Department of Overseas Trade), iv 568
- Lyushkov, General, viii 38
- Macartney, C. A. (a British historian), iii 185
- MacDonald, Mr. ('The Times' correspondent in Far East), viii 474
- MacDonald, Wing Commander A. H. H. (British Air Attaché at Vienna, Feb.-Mar. 1938; at Prague, Feb. 1938-May 1939), i 4, 62, 417, 566-7; ii 320; iv 62, 64-5, 126, 147, 275; v 93
 To Mr. Troutbeck, iv 148
 Conversation with General Faifr, ii 320
 Conversation with General Krejci, iv 148
- MacDonald, Malcolm (Secretary of State for the Dominions, June 1935-May 1938, Nov. 1938-Jan. 1939), iii 563
- Maček, Dr. Vladimir (Leader of Croat Peasant party in Yugoslavia), iv 352; vi 285
- MacFarlane, Colonel F. N. Mason. *See* Mason-MacFarlane, Colonel F. N.
- Mach, Dr. Sano (Head of the Slovak Propaganda Service), iii 412; iv 220, 226, 246, 406-8; v 85, 87, 91

Machaty, M. (Leader of Czechoslovak delegation on Sub-Committee 'B' of the International Commission set up in Oct. 1938), *iii* 645, 648

Machnik, Frantisek (Czechoslovak Minister of National Defence, Nov. 1935–Sept. 1938), *i* 347–8, 367; *ii* 146

Mack, W. H. B. (1st Secretary, H.M. Embassy, Vienna, Dec. 1934–April 1938: acted as Chargé d'Affaires; at Rome, April–Aug. 1938; at Paris, Aug. 1938–June 1940), *iv* 330; *v* 468

To Viscount Halifax, *i* 67, 126, 146; *vi* 17; *ix* 151

Mackensen, H. G. von (German Ambassador at Rome, 1938–43), *i* 37, 41, 622; *ii* 59; *iii* 335; *iv* 89, 293–4, 297; *v* 120; *vii* 71

McLaren, Mr., *vi* 751*n*

Maclean, F. H. R. (Secretary, H.M. Embassy at Moscow, Feb. 1937–April 1939), *ii* 140; *iv* 188–9

Memorandum by, *iv* 190

MacMurray, J. V. A. (U.S. Ambassador at Angora, 1936–42), *v* 593; *vi* 30

Macnab, Major G. A. C. (British Military Attaché at Prague, Oct. 1938–May 1939), *iii* 411, 415

Memorandum by, *iii* 416

Macrae, H. A. (Commercial Secretary, H.M. Embassy, Tokyo, Nov. 1929–Sept. 1940), *viii* 317, 359

MacVitty, Karl de G. (U.S. Consul at Amoy), *ix* 267, 288, 339, 361*n*, 371

MacWhite, Michael (Eire Minister at Rome, 1938–50), *iii* 533–4

Maesen de Sombreff, Jonkheer G. H. van der (Netherlands Consul-General at Danzig, 1938–9), *v* 25, 27

Mafalda, Princess (daughter of King of Italy: wife of Prince Philip of Hesse), *iii* 535

Magistrati, Count Massimo (Counsellor of Italian Embassy at Berlin: acted as Chargé d'Affaires), *i* 342, 353; *ii* 119; *iii* 132; *vii* 104

Maglione, Cardinal Luigi (Cardinal Secretary of State, The Vatican, 1939–44), *v* 467, 524; *vi* 32, 291, 303–4, 316, 369–70, 550; *vii* 14, 23–4, 62, 117, 182, 227, 265, 325, 350, 399, 448, 455

To Mr. Osborne, *vi* 371

Conversation with Mr. Osborne, *vi* 674–5; *vii* 20, 63, 403–4, 495

Magowan, J. H. (Commercial Counsellor, H.M. Embassy at Berlin, Nov. 1937–Sept. 1939), *iii* 130, 177, 644–5; *vi* 132–4

Mahmud Fakhri Pasha (Egyptian Minister at Paris, 1924–40), *v* 143

Maillaud, M. (of the Havas Agency), *vi* 705

Maisky, Ivan Mikhailovich (Soviet Ambassador at London, 1932–43), *iii* 194; *iv* 132, 385,

424, 429, 448, 574; *v* 20–1, 91, 98, 104, 199, 215, 224–5, 266–7, 269, 368, 385, 400, 484, 508, 542, 544, 565*n*, 578, 596, 622–5, 639–40, 659, 668, 678, 784, 787; *vi* 118, 461, 780; *vii* 594; *ix* 28, 101, 105, 141

To Viscount Halifax, *i* 62

Conversation with Mr. Ashton-Gwatkin, *v* 208–9

Conversation with Mr. R. A. Butler, *iv* 106–7, 208–9; *vi* 594–5

Conversation with Sir A. Cadogan, *iv* 530–2; *v* 21–3, 235

Conversation with Viscount Halifax, *i* 256; *ii* 107, 271–2, 623–5; *iii* 153–4, 331; *iv* 35–6, 391–2, 544, 556–8; *v* 53–4, 82–4, 201–2, 209–10, 373–5, 453–4, 479–80, 528–9, 630–4; *vi* 5–7, 50–1, 152–3, 279–81, 339, 484–6; *ix* 334–5

Conversation with Mr. Hudson, *iv* 207

Conversation with Sir L. Oliphant, *v* 773–4

Conversation with Mr. Strang, *v* 506–7

Conversation with Sir R. Vansittart, *v* 564–5, 639*n*

Major, A. G. (H.M. Consul-General at Genoa, Jan. 1935–Aug. 1939), *iii* 346, 533

Makins, Roger Mellor (a member of Central Department of Foreign Office), *v* 629, 710, 732*n*, 752; *vi* 402, 490, 677, 703, 707; *vii* 19, 311

Conversation with M. Burckhardt, *iii* 610–1; *v* 395; *vi* 41–7, 689–98

Conversation with M. Komarnicki, *iii* 604–5

Conversation with Mr. Walters, *iv* 383*n*

Letter to M. Burckhardt, *vi* 639

Letter to Mr. Strang, *iii* 116

Memorandum by, *vii* 246

Minute by, *v* 286*n*, 391, 395; *vi* 624, 688; *vii* 66, 132, 302, 424, 492, 495, 530, 551*n*, 552*n*, 555*n*

Makowski, W. (President of Polish Diet, 1938–9), *iv* 543

Malik, M. (of the Czechoslovak National Bank), *ii* 669

Malinowski, General (Deputy Chief of Polish General Staff), *iv* 514; *vi* 684–5

Malkin, Sir William (Legal Adviser, Foreign Office, 1929–45), *vi* 110, 112, 681–2

At Munich Conference, *ii* 631–3

Mallet, Victor A. L. (Counsellor of H.M. Embassy, Washington, Jan. 1936–Dec. 1939), *viii* 336*n*, 373*n*, 461; *ix* 263–4, 370–2

To Viscount Halifax, *iv* 9, 27, 29, 51; *viii* 301, 310, 335, 341, 366–7, 428, 435, 447

To Sir J. Simon, *viii* 384

Conversation with Dr. Hornbeck, *ix* 381, 520–1

Conversation with Mr. Cordell Hull, *iv* 27

Conversation with Mr. Sumner Welles, *viii* 384–5; *ix* 395–6

- Mallet, William Ivo (a member of Central Dept. of Foreign Office; appointed Assistant Private Secretary (Diplomatic) to Secretary of State, Jan. 1939), *ii* 143; *iii* 28, 77
To Mr. Steel, *ii* 71
Note by, *ii* 400; *vii* 520
- Malmar, H. F. (Swedish Minister at Prague, 1938-9), *iv* 561
- Malypetr, Jan (Czechoslovak Prime Minister, 1932-5), *ii* 663, 673
- Mandel, Georges (French Minister for Colonies, 1938-40), *i* 617; *ii* 220; *iii* 392-3, 636; *v* 240, 799; *vi* 150
- Mannerheim, Field-Marshal Baron K. G. (Finnish soldier and diplomat; Regent of Finland, Dec. 1918-July 1919)
Conversation with Mr. Snow, *vi* 120-2
- Marchandau, Paul (French Minister of Finance, Jan.-Nov. 1938; of Justice, Nov. 1938-Sept. 1939), *iii* 257, 392; *iv* 263
- Marchandau, Madame, *iii* 392
- Marchienne, Baron E. de Cartier de. *See* Cartier de Marchienne, Baron E. de
- Marek, Dr. Ferdinand (Austrian Minister at Prague, 1922-38), *i* 116n
- Margerie, Roland de (1st Secretary, French Embassy, London), *iii* 590; *iv* 41; *vii* 166-7, 424, 530, 538
At Anglo-French conversations, April 1938, *i* 198; Sept. 1938, *ii* 373, 520, 536
- Margesson, Captain H. D. (Parliamentary Secretary to the Treasury and Government Chief Whip), *vi* 736
Letter to M. Wenner-Gren, *vi* 740
- Maria of Savoy, Princess, *iv* 42
- Mariassy, Zoltan de (Hungarian Minister at Angora, 1935-41), *vi* 53
- Marin, Louis (President of Right-wing group of the Union Républicaine Démocratique in France), *ii* 535, 606, 622; *vii* 177
Conversation with Sir E. Phipps, *ii* 579-80; *vii* 313-4
- Marinkovitch, Dr. V. (Yugoslav Minister for Foreign Affairs, 1927-32), *vi* 498
- Markovic, Dr. (Chairman of Czechoslovak Officers' Association), *ii* 90
- Markovitch, Cinkar. *See* Cinkar-Markovitch
- Markus, Hans (Estonian Minister at Warsaw, 1935-9), *ii* 68
- Marosy, Francis de (Counsellor of Hungarian Legation, London: acted as Chargé d'Affaires), *iii* 3, 48
Conversation with Mr. Ingram, *iii* 1-2
- Marras, Major-General E. (Italian Military Attaché at Berlin), *ii* 49, 306; *iii* 162; *iv* 461
- Marshall-Cornwall, Lt.-Gen. J. H.
Report by, *vi* 295
- Martius, Herr (a member of German Ministry of Foreign Affairs), *ii* 158
- Masarik, Dr. (Private Secretary of Czechoslovak Minister for Foreign Affairs), *ii* 632; *iv* 56, 61-2, 129-30
Conversation with Mr. Troutbeck, *iv* 7-9, 13
- Masaryk, Jan (Czechoslovak Minister at London, 1925-38), *i* 40-1, 112-5, 118, 137, 142n, 151, 159, 180-1, 243, 263, 266, 298-300, 309, 312-3, 331, 373, 404, 410, 416n, 498-9, 510, 520, 525, 529, 546, 563-4, 571-2, 630, 633, 635; *ii* 248, 271n, 373, 440, 517-8, 536, 540, 555-7, 561-3, 609, 675; *iii* 19, 49n, 50n, 54, 78, 81, 86-7, 142-3, 202-3, 629; *v* 86
To Viscount Halifax, *i* 36; *ii* 400, 518, 550, 609, 623
To Mr. Harvey, *ii* 606
Conversation with Sir A. Cadogan, *i* 142n, 289-90, 292; *ii* 443
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, *i* 33-4, 235-8, 324-5, 378-9, 493-4, 571n
Conversation with Sir S. Hoare, *i* 113-4
Conversation with Mr. Gladwyn Jebb, *ii* 369
Conversation with Mr. Strang, *ii* 536
- Masaryk, Dr. T. G. (President of Czechoslovakia, 1918-35), *i* 237, 314; *ii* 81, 132, 145; *iii* 101, 411, 416n; *iv* 219n
- Mason-MacFarlane, Colonel F. N. (British Military Attaché at Berlin, Dec. 1937-May 1939), *i* 9, 10, 17-8, 57, 317n, 323n, 335, 344, 352, 358-9, 363, 412-3, 448, 535, 552n, 561, 610; *ii* 13-4, 21-2, 27-8, 40-1, 47-8, 51, 61, 65, 67-8, 71, 76, 79, 87, 92, 101, 103-4, 106, 108, 117, 127-8, 137, 161, 169, 184, 236, 238, 258, 281, 285, 290, 309, 408, 512, 516, 563, 575, 581, 683; *iii* 57n, 162, 254, 367, 446; *iv* 19, 22, 102, 162, 173, 218, 232, 234-5, 393, 441, 623; *v* 67, 99, 199, 200, 210, 516-7, 526n, 549, 594, 805; *vi* 434, 632n, 699n; *vii* 626
To Sir N. Henderson, *i* 92, 271, 380-1, 450; *ii* 14-5, 22, 42, 61, 65, 104, 161, 169, 236, 455; *iv* 184, 393; *v* 594, 806
To Sir G. Ogilvie-Forbes, *iii* 368, 545, 564, 622; *iv* 19, 22, 623
To War Office, *ii* 46, 551, 615; *iv* 505
Conversation with Hauptmann (E) von Albedyl, *ii* 42-5, 184-5
Conversation with Acting Chief of Intelligence at German War Office, *ii* 47
Conversation with Rittmeister a. D. Viktor von Koerber, *ii* 65-7
Conversation with Major von Mellenthin, *ii* 169-70, 232-3, 290-1
Conversation with Colonel Szymanski, *iv* 184-6, 504
Conversation with General Tippelskirch, *ii* 120-1, 616
Conversation with Colonel Vauhnik, *iii* 564-5
Conversation with unnamed informant, *ii* 125-6
Memorandum by, *iv* 174, 624

- Massigli, René** (Political Director, French Ministry of Foreign Affairs, 1937-8; Ambassador at Angora, 1939-40), *i* 42, 337, 343; *ii* 158, 192, 365, 595; *v* 115, 162-3, 183, 220, 230-1, 238, 278-9, 288, 397, 399, 448, 465, 509-10, 518-9, 523, 526, 532-3, 535-6, 550, 724, 786, 796; *vi* 261, 299, 300, 341, 434-5, 600, 625, 636, 670, 676, 687-8; *vii* 155-6, 183*n*, 238, 248, 264, 287, 299*n*, 305, 313, 320, 364, 372, 379, 423, 487-8, 494
Conversation with Mr. R. I. Campbell, *ii* 95-7, 124-5; *viii* 17, 23
Conversation with M. Potemkin, *v* 380
- Mastny, Dr. Vojtech** (Czechoslovak Minister at Berlin, 1932-9 and representative on International Commission set up in Oct. 1938), *i* 24, 33*n*, 34*n*, 36-7, 47, 51, 59, 65-6, 76, 323, 328, 330, 337, 354, 361, 363, 521, 540, 568, 581, 616; *ii* 68, 171, 234, 428-9, 614, 623, 629, 632-3, 651; *iii* 123, 129-30, 134-5, 150-1, 169, 234-6, 240-1, 610, 615, 654-6; *iv* 3, 180, 204, 218, 232, 244, 441-3, 624; *v* 713
Conversation with Sir N. Henderson, *i* 65-6, 262, 319, 503-4; *iv* 245
Conversation with Herr von Ribbentrop, *i* 332-3
- Matchek, Dr. V.** See **Maček, Dr. V.**
- Matsudaira, Tsuneo** (Minister of Japanese Imperial Household), *viii* 528
- Matsuoka, Yosuke** (President of the South Manchuria Railway Company), *viii* 181-2
- Matsushima, S.** (Director of Commercial Department of Japanese Ministry of Foreign Affairs), *ix* 36
- Matthews, The Very Reverend W. R.** (Dean of St. Paul's Cathedral), *ii* 114
- Maugham, Lord** (Lord Chancellor, Mar. 1938-Sept. 1939), *ix* 410
- Maugras, Gaston** (French Minister at Budapest, 1934-8), *iii* 36, 116, 243
- Maurice, Major-General Sir Frederick** (President of the British Legion, 1932-47), *iii* 65*n*, 98, 551
- Mavroudis, Nicholas** (Greek Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs, 1936-41), *iv* 374; *v* 186
Conversation with Sir M. Palaret, *vi* 130
- Maze, Sir Frederick** (Inspector-General of Chinese Maritime Customs), *viii* 153-4, 160, 165-7, 214, 231, 238, 240, 242-3, 315, 397, 399, 430, 516, 524-6, 533, 537, 539*n*, 540; *ix* 24, 312, 353, 450-1
- Medhurst, Group Captain C. E. H.** (British Air Attaché at Rome, Aug. 1937-June 1940), *ii* 131; *iii* 501; *iv* 338-9; *v* 159
- Megerle, Dr.**, *vi* 331
- Meissner, Dr.** (Head of English section of Press Department of German Ministry of Propaganda)
Conversation with Mr. Bashford, *vi* 286*n*
- Meissner, Dr. Alfred** (leading member of Czechoslovak Committee of Six), *ii* 70, 93, 267, 662-3, 668
- Meissner, Dr. Otto** (German Minister of State and Head of the Presidential Chancellery), *vi* 171; *vii* 388
- Mekhlis, L. Z.** (Head of Political Directorate of Soviet Army), *i* 164
- Melas, M.** (Director of Political section, Greek Ministry of Foreign Affairs), *v* 777
- Mellenthin, Major von** (Head of Attaché Gruppe, German General Staff), *ii* 309; *v* 806
Conversation with Col. Mason-MacFarlane, *ii* 169-70, 232-3, 290-1
Conversation with Major Strong, *ii* 126-7
- Mendl, Sir Charles** (British Press Attaché at Paris, June 1926-May 1940), *vii* 19
- Menemencioglu, Numan Rifaat** (Secretary-General of Turkish Ministry of Foreign Affairs, 1937-42), *v* 238, 399, 464, 532, 536, 549-50, 552, 574, 592, 667, 687; *vi* 53, 97, 101, 111, 169-70, 188, 321, 360-1, 434-5; *vii* 198, 501, 527-8, 536
Conversation with Sir H. Knatchbull-Hugessen, *v* 490-1, 532-3
- Mensforth, Mr.**, *vi* 751*n*; *vii* 552
Conversation with M. Dahlerus, *vii* 551
- Menthan, M. de** (French representative on Sub-Committee 'C' of International Commission set up in Oct. 1938), *iii* 132
- Mercier, Louis** (French Minister at Durazzo, 1935-9), *iv* 357; *v* 120, 175, 229-30, 383
- Merekalov, Alexej Fedorovich** (Soviet Ambassador at Berlin, 1938-9), *iv* 34; *v* 232; *vi* 705
- Merry, A. F.** (Commercial Secretary at H.M. Embassy, Berlin, Jan. 1938-Sept. 1939), *vii* 207
Report by, *iv* 537
- Meskauskas, Colonel P.** (Lithuanian Military Attaché at Riga), *iv* 369, 390
- Metaxas, General Ioannis** (Greek Prime Minister and Minister for Foreign Affairs, 1936-41), *iv* 374, 465, 470, 499; *v* 151, 161, 163, 182, 185-6, 236, 327, 436, 444, 729; *vi* 101, 147
Conversation with Sir S. Waterlow, *v* 145
Message to Viscount Halifax, *v* 185
- Metaxas, Pierre** (Greek Minister at Rome, 1931-9), *v* 136, 158, 182, 550-1
- Michalowski, Count Roman** (1st Secretary, Polish Embassy at London)
Conversation with Mr. Strang, *iii* 15
- Michkovitch, Comm. D.** (Yugoslav Military Attaché at Budapest), *iii* 12
- Miedzinski, B.** (a leader of the Polish Camp of National Unity group), *i* 429
- Mierry, Lt.-Col. de** (Acting Head of the French Deuxième Bureau), *vii* 15

- Miklas, Wilhelm (President of Austria, Dec. 1928-Mar. 1938), **i** 2, 16-8, 130, 132, 134-5, 137, 150
- Mikoyan, Anastas Ivanovich: (People's Commissar for Foreign Trade in U.S.S.R.), **iv** 503, 511-2, 568-70; **v** 208
- Milanovitch, Vladimir (Counsellor of Yugoslav Legation, London: acted as Chargé d'Affaires), **vi** 170-1, 175
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, **iv** 521-3; **v** 762
- Milch, General Erhard (Inspector-General of the German air force), **ii** 289; **iii** 608; **iv** 123; **vi** 305, 413
- Millerand, Alexandre (President of French Republic, 1920-4), **ii** 337; **iii** 227
- Milojevitch, M. (Yugoslav Press correspondent in London), **v** 563
- Mironas, Vladislavas (Lithuanian Prime Minister, 1938-9), **iv** 397, 643
Conversation with Mr. Preston, **iv** 285-7
- Mistler, Jean (Chairman of Foreign Affairs Commission of the French Chamber), **i** 478; **iii** 391
- Mistler, Madame, **iii** 391
- Mitchell, Mr. (of Messrs. Butterfield and Swire), **ix** 157
- Mitford, Unity, **ii** 654
- Miura, Y. (Japanese Consul-General at Shanghai, Dec. 1938-Oct. 1939), **viii** 365, 375, 453-5, 464, 466-7, 476, 480-1, 483-4, 489, 501-2, 507, 538-9; **ix** 16, 49, 53-4, 60, 62, 152-4, 446
To the Municipal Council, Shanghai, **viii** 484
- Molotov, Vyacheslav Mikhailovich (Chairman of the Council of People's Commissars in U.S.S.R., 1930-41: appointed People's Commissar for Foreign Affairs, May 1939), **iii** 193; **iv** 123, 411, 417-8, 511-2, 569, 571; **v** 429, 443-4, 450, 460, 463, 471, 476, 505, 542-4, 571, 596, 698, 707-8, 719-20, 753-4, 773, 777, 787; **vi** 6-7, 24, 33-4, 37, 49, 54, 65, 84-5, 91, 98-9, 103-4, 109, 122-3, 128-9, 134-5, 138-9, 144-5, 152, 161-3, 169, 173-4, 179-80, 182-4, 193-4, 209-10, 212, 225, 232, 242-3, 257, 265-8, 272, 275-81, 307, 324, 328, 331-5, 340, 349-50, 352, 383-4, 386, 396-7, 423-4, 426-30, 437, 448, 450-1, 456, 477-8, 484-5, 491-4, 525, 539, 544, 548, 565, 575, 681, 703, 780-1; **vii** 41-4, 46, 122, 127, 154, 164, 187-8, 225, 268, 276, 278, 384-5, 594, 604, 606-7; **ix** 58n
appointed Commissar for Foreign Affairs, **v** 410, 542
description of, **v** 544, 722; **vi** 138-9
Conversation with M. Naggiar, **v** 737
Conversation with Sir W. Seeds, **v** 469-71, 483-7, 558-9, 567-8, 701-2, 722, 726-7; **vii** 142-3
- Conversation with Sir W. Seeds and M. Naggiar*, **vi** 79, 89-91, 116-20, 140-3, 230-2, 249-51, 308-12, 375-9, 456-60, 509-10, 521-5, 570-4; **vii** 237
- Conversation with Sir W. Seeds and M. Payart*, **v** 710-2
- Speech to Supreme Council of U.S.S.R.*, May 31, 1939, *extracts from*, **v** 743-6; *referred to*, **v** 736, 746, 767, 785; **vi** 48-9, 781; **vii** 383
- Speech on ratification of Soviet-German Pact*, Aug. 31, 1939, **vii** 430-1, 615-22
- Moltke, Hans Adolf von (German Ambassador at Warsaw, 1934-9), **i** 445, 512; **ii** 651; **iii** 243, 581, 586; **iv** 16, 67, 163, 178, 252, 362, 548; **v** 37, 94, 203-4, 233-4, 281, 290, 318, 379, 415-6, 501, 605, 739; **vi** 20, 239, 530, 552
- Conversation with Sir H. Kennard*, **iv** 146-7, 152-4, 513; **v** 58, 466-7; **vi** 81, 204-5
- Momtchiloff, Nicolas (Bulgarian Minister at London, 1938-41), **iv** 498; **v** 346, 348; **vi** 496
- Conversation with Viscount Halifax*, **v** 529-31
- Monick, Emmanuel (French Financial Attaché at London, 1934-40), **iii** 634, 637
- Monnet, Georges (French Minister of Agriculture, June 1936, June 1937, Mar.-April 1938)
Conversation with Mr. Newton, **i** 549
- Monson, Sir Edmund St. J. D. J., Bart. (H.M. Minister at Stockholm, Jan. 1938-Jan. 1940)
To Viscount Halifax, **iii** 445, 505
- Montague, F. (M.P. for West Islington), **ii** 24n
- Montbas, Comte H. Barthon de (Counsellor of French Embassy, Berlin: acted as Chargé d'Affaires), **iii** 655; **iv** 394, 487, 490, 644
- Monzie, Anatole de (French Minister of Labour, 1938-9), **vi** 303; **vii** 166
- Morgan, J. (Counsellor of H.M. Embassy, Angora, Oct. 1930-Sept. 1940), **vi** 360
- Morgas, M., **iv** 234
- Morgenthau, Henry, Jr. (Secretary of U.S. Treasury, 1934-45), **iv** 366
- Morioka, General, **ix** 73-4
- Morishima, Morito (Counsellor in charge of Japanese Embassy in China, Jan. 1938-Sept. 1939), **viii** 300, 310; **ix** 30-1, 37, 266-7, 538
- Morrison, W. S. (Minister of Agriculture & Fisheries, Oct. 1936-Dec. 1938; Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, Jan. 1939-April 1940), **iv** 209
- Móscicki, Ignacy (President of Poland, 1926-39), **i** 431; **ii** 538; **iii** 35, 103-4; **iv** 154, 543, 549, 572, 581; **v** 19, 411; **vi** 234, 247, 322-3, 400, 406, 419, 434-5, 445; **vii** 159, 216, 356, 404
Letter to Dr. Benes, **iii** 43

- Reply to President Roosevelt*, Aug. 26, 1939, *text of*, vii 280; *referred to*, vii 261, 324, 372
- Moscicki, Michel (Polish Minister at Brussels, 1937-9), vii 340
- Moshanov, S. (President of the Bulgarian Parliament), vi 438, 583
- Mossop, A. (1937 Sir Allan) (Judge of H.B.M. Supreme Court for China, Shanghai, 1933-43), viii 558; ix 156, 369
- Mounsey, Sir George A. (Assistant Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs, July 1929-June 1940), viii 30; ix 13, 210
- Mountain, Mr., vi 751*n*
- Mozzoni, Mgr. U. (Italian Secretary to the Apostolic Delegation in Great Britain), vi 304, 316
- Muff, Lt.-Gen. W. (German Military Attaché at Vienna), i 4
- Mufti of Jerusalem, The, (Amin al Husseini), iii 308
- Munakata, Mr., ix 36
- Munch, Peter R. (Danish Minister for Foreign Affairs, 1929-40), v 462
- Munster, 5th Earl of (Under-Secretary of State for War, Jan.-Sept. 1939), ix 287
- Munters, Vilhelms (Latvian Minister for Foreign Affairs, 1936-40), iii 591; v 394, 669, 680, 688, 697, 700, 767, 775; vi 45, 47, 118, 159, 161, 301, 327
- Conversation with Viscount Halifax*, v 648-9
- Conversation with Mr. Orde*, v 214-5, 461-2, 767
- Murgas, General (Slovak Chief of Staff), iv 96, 226, 406, 408
- Musce, General F. (French Military Attaché at Warsaw), ii 441; v 757; vi 262, 292; vii 2*n*, 21, 26-8, 41, 54, 61, 70, 84, 91, 105, 107, 158-9, 208, 210-1, 503, 559-60
- Conversation with Lt.-Col. Sword*, v 757-9
- Mussolini, Benito (Italian Prime Minister and Minister of Interior, War, Navy, Air and for Italian Africa), i 14, 20, 23, 27-9, 33, 42*n*, 127-8, 132, 210, 239, 265, 325, 353, 626-7; ii 20, 191, 197, 220, 233*n*, 235, 239, 359, 414, 556, 561, 580, 586, 588, 590, 594, 596-603, 608, 614, 624, 626-7, 641-5, 691; iii 104, 127, 140, 157, 160-i, 203, 222, 224, 253, 259, 280, 287, 297-9, 309, 313-5, 318-628 *passim*; iv 10, 17-8, 60-1, 64-5, 87, 92, 107, 124, 130, 161, 171, 177, 185-6, 215, 241-2, 273, 293-359 *passim*, 402*n*, 455, 461, 488, 507, 531, 547, 554, 556, 559, 589-90; v 70, 82, 84, 119, 125, 128, 139-808 *passim*; vi 15-7, 19, 21, 44, 115, 124, 127, 166, 214, 221, 252, 301-2, 324, 358-9, 370-1, 443-5, 471-2, 474, 488, 502, 554-6, 579, 588-90, 596, 641, 664, 667, 675, 701, 704-5, 708, 710, 723-5, 728, 731, 746, 752; vii 7-8, 13, 36, 49, 53, 57, 71-586 *passim*; viii 239, 437*n*, 438
- To Mr. Chamberlain*, iii 458*n*, 540; iv 572*n*, 573
- Conversation with Mr. Chamberlain*, ii 636; iii 517-21, 524-30
- Conversation with M. François-Poncet*, iii 461-2
- Conversation with Sir P. Loraine*, v 703-6, 718; vi 287-90
- Conversation with Earl of Perth*, v 262-4
- Message to Mr. Chamberlain*, v 129; *referred to*, v 127, 131, 136
- Message to Viscount Halifax*, iii 318
- Message to Herr Hitler*, Aug. 29, 1939, vii 367
- Message to M. Metaxas*, v 160-1
- Message to Prince Paul of Yugoslavia*, iv 352
- Speech by*, at Milan, Nov. 1936, iv 620; at Rome, Jan. 11, 1939, iii 537; at Rome, Jan. 22, iv 299*n*; at Rome, Mar. 26, iv 353*n*; *referred to*, iv 358, 532, 573-4, 797; vi 471; at Reggio, Mar. 31, iv 358*n*; at Rome, April 20, v 263; at Turin, May 14, v 567*n*, 578, 650-1, 664, 762, 766; at Cuneo, May 20, v 650-1, 664
- At Munich Conference*, ii 631, 633
- Proposal for international conference*, Sept. 1939, vii 442
- Muti, Ettore (appointed Secretary of Fascist party, Oct. 1939), vii 335
- Muto, General (a Japanese representative at Anglo-Japanese negotiations in Tokyo, July-Aug. 1939), ix 361, 363-4, 369, 386, 424, 427, 439*n*, 441
- Muzahim al Pachachi (Iraqi Minister at Rome, 1935-9), iii 536
- Myers, W. R. (Commissioner of Customs at Tientsin), viii 243, 388; ix 314, 315*n*
- Myreboe, L. (Norwegian Consul-General at Danzig, 1937-9), vi 165
- Nagaoka, H. (Japanese Consul at Chefoo), viii 287
- Naggiar, Paul Émile (French Ambassador in China, July 1936-Nov. 1938; at Moscow, Feb. 1939-1940), iv 115, 123; v 216-7, 678, 684; 753-4, 778; vi 3, 33, 56, 65, 84-5, 95, 98, 104, 109-10, 115-6, 120, 122-3, 134, 138-40, 163, 167, 174, 179, 194, 208-10, 225, 233, 240, 243, 277-8, 310, 332, 345, 349*n*, 352, 383-4, 437, 449-50, 456, 475, 491, 493-4, 526, 535, 539, 576, 595, 606, 611-2, 615, 641, 674, 681-2, 780-2; vii 1-2, 3*n*, 21, 34, 40, 42, 46, 74, 107, 121, 127, 129, 154-5, 164, 187-8, 194, 205-6, 227, 268, 276, 278, 384, 604, 606-7; viii 16-8, 25, 55, 137*n*, 154, 165, 186, 231, 256, 300
- Conversation (with Sir W. Seeds) with M. Molotov*, v 737; vi 79, 89-91, 116-20, 140-3, 230-2, 249-51, 308-12, 375-9, 456-60, 509-10, 521-5, 570-4; vii 237

- Nakagawa, Mr. (Japanese Adviser to the Municipal Council, Tientsin), viii 421; ix 155*n*, 164
- Nakamura, Lt.-Gen. K. (Japanese Commander-in-Chief, Korea), ix 155
- Napier, Alan (H.M. Consul at Venice, Nov. 1924-June 1940), iii 346
- Nasse, Pandeli (Albanian Chargé d'Affaires at Bucharest, 1937-9), v 120
- Nathan, Mr., ix 112
- Nečas, Jaromir (Czechoslovak Minister of Social Welfare, Nov. 1935-Sept. 1938), i 70; ii 667
- Negrin, Dr. Juan (President of the Council of Ministers, Republican Government of Spain, May 1937-Mar. 1939), iii 298-9, 514; iv 590
- Neubauer, Captain (a member of German delegation at Anglo-German Naval conversations, Dec. 30, 1938), iii 664
- Neumann, Dr. E. (Leader of the Memel National Socialist party), iv 390
- Neumann, Herr (Statistician of the German Four-Year Plan), iv 606
- Neumark, Otto (H.M. Pro-Consul at Brno, Nov. 1935-Sept. 1939; acted as Vice-Consul, 1936 and 1938-9), iv 235
- Neumayr, Dr. (Austrian Minister of Finance, 1936-8), i 135
- Neurath, Baron Constantin von (German Minister and President of the Secret Cabinet Council, Feb. 1938-May 1945; Protector of Bohemia and Moravia, Mar. 1939-Aug. 1943), i 8, 12, 15, 23-4, 26, 37, 40-1, 51, 60, 66, 112, 531, 587, 589; ii 59, 66, 217, 251, 280, 284, 297, 300, 410, 428, 597, 647-9, 652-3; iii 619; iv 122, 439; Protector of Bohemia and Moravia, iv 564-5; v 291-2, 554, 556, 782; vi 704
Conversation with Sir N. Henderson, i 15-6, 44, 57-8, 384-5; ii 224-6, 283, 413
Letter to Sir N. Henderson, i 30-2; *referred to*, i 46, 80
- Neuwirth, Dr. Hans (a leader of the Sudeten German party), i 121, 349, 365; ii 673; iii 216
- Newall, Air Chief Marshal Sir Cyril L. N. (Chief of Air Staff, 1937-40), iii 435; iv 115*n*, 123; vii 293
- Newton, Basil Cochrane (Jan. 1939, Sir Basil) (H.M. Minister at Prague, Mar. 1937-April 1939), i and *ii passim*; iii 65, 77, 116, 118*n*, 125-6, 169*n*, 195*n*, 376*n*, 380*n*, 448, 607; iv 9, 278, 596
To Sir A. Cadogan, i 112*n*
To Viscount Halifax, i and *ii passim*; iii 21-2, 29, 35, 41-5, 49, 51, 54, 59, 61-2, 64, 66-8, 74, 76, 79-82, 86, 90-1, 96, 108, 112, 114-5, 118, 123-4, 136, 140-1, 146, 152, 155-6, 170, 184, 187, 190, 192, 195, 197*n*, 209-13, 219, 221-2, 239-40, 253, 368, 375-6, 378, 380, 384, 386, 407, 414, 418, 423, 428, 559, 632-3; iv 183, 200, 204, 219-20, 224-6, 229, 233-5, 241-2, 246-7, 249, 255, 258-9, 275, 279-80, 282, 287-9, 403, 438, 460, 469, 560
Conversation with Dr. Benes, i 72-6, 102, 179-82, 307-15, 442-4, 446, 469-73, 525-6, 529-31, 569-73, 578-9, 600-1, 604-7, 612-3; ii 36-8, 226-9, 245-7, 329-30, 332-3, 449-50, 582, 604-5; iii 21-2, 90
Conversation with M. Chvalkovsky, iii 140-1, 221-2, 423-4; iv 220-1
Conversation with Dr. Eisenlohr, i 116-7, 277-80, 541, 543-4, 559-61
Conversation with Herr Frank, i 517-8
Conversation with Dr. Hodza, i 76-80, 113, 125-6, 195-6, 282-3, 350, 354, 372-4, 394-7, 424-5, 466-7, 519-22, 607-9; ii 220
Conversation with M. Krno, iii 108-9, 184-5, 239; iv 242-3
Conversation with Dr. Krofta, i 55, 117-8, 158-9, 186-7, 197, 263-4, 266-70, 329, 332-4, 338, 350, 354, 397-8, 508-10; ii 94-5, 189-90, 319-20, 371-2, 426-7, 583, 621-2; iii 29, 41, 51-2, 80-1
Conversation with Herr Kundt, ii 8
Conversation with M. de Lacroix, i 459
Conversation with M. Monnet, i 549
Conversation with Mr. Strang, i 403-12
- Neyrone, Comdr. Luigi (Italian Consul-General at Shanghai), viii 459, 469
- Nicholl, Captain A. D. (Assistant Secretary, Committee of Imperial Defence), vii 2*n*
- Nicolai, Colonel, v 594
- Nicolson, Harold (author and critic: Secretary, H.M. Embassy, Berlin, 1927-8; Counsellor, 1928-9), i 630
- Nidda, Krug von (Correspondent in Paris of the 'Deutsche Allgemeine Zeitung'), vi 728
- Niemöller, Dr. (Leader of Confessional Movement in the German Evangelical Church), vi 741; vii 256
- Noble, Sir Andrew Napier, Bart. (Secretary, H.M. Embassy, Rome, Nov. 1933-Jan. 1938; transferred to Foreign Office, Jan. 1938)
Note by, iii 328
- Noble, Vice-Admiral (1939 Admiral) Sir Percy L. H. (Commander-in-Chief, China Squadron, 1938-40), viii 106, 234, 278, 324, 338*n*, 441; ix 119, 140, 156, 178, 361, 433
- Noc, Professor (Director of the International Shipbuilding and Engineering Company of Danzig)
Conversation with Sir A. Cadogan and Herr Forster, i 653-5
- Noël, Léon (French Ambassador at Warsaw, 1935-9), i 444*n*, 445, 480; ii 289, 545; iii 17, 22, 27-8, 33, 35, 38, 104, 110, 120, 122, 138,

- 282, 590; **iv** 32, 51, 69, 142, 203, 205, 515, 549-50, 567; **v** 205, 211, 734; **vi** 185, 213, 317, 501, 638, 644, 657, 668, 676, 679, 724; **vii** 3*n*, 7, 25-6, 28, 40, 53-4, 70, 77, 79, 85-6, 105-6, 112, 116-7, 119, 130, 149, 164, 190, 213-4, 236, 267, 269, 289, 294, 297, 364, 371, 375, 438, 476, 482, 498, 522, 559
Conversation with M. Beck, **ii** 441; **vi** 292-3; **vii** 223
Conversation with Sir H. Kennard, **iii** 365-6; **v** 72-3
Conversation with Mr. Norton, **vi** 262
Conversation with Herr von Ribbentrop, **iv** 33
Noel-Baker, Philip J. (M.P. for Derby), **i** 386, 409
Noel-Buxton, 1st Baron, **ii** 114
Noguès, General Auguste (French Resident-General, Morocco), **v** 144
Noiret, Major, **iv** 223
Nomura, Vice-Admiral N. (Japanese Naval Attaché in China, 1938-9), **viii** 157, 370
Norman, Montagu (Governor of Bank of England, 1920-44), **iii** 675
Conversation with Mr. Chamberlain, **ix** 271-2
Northcliffe, 1st Viscount (Newspaper proprietor and editor), **vi** 94
Northcote, Sir Geoffrey Alexander Stafford (Governor and Commander-in-Chief, Hong Kong, 1937-41), **viii** 137; **ix** 19, 33, 84, 97, 370
Norton, Clifford John (Counsellor of H.M. Embassy, Warsaw, Dec. 1937-Oct. 1939; acted as Chargé d'Affaires), **ii** 190*n*; **iii** 31, 101, 206*n*; **iv** 217, 252, 290, 513; **v** 238, 286*n*, 391, 417, 419, 677, 731, 767; **vi** 30, 207; **vii** 2*n*, 296, 358*n*
To Viscount Halifax, **ii** 190; **iii** 58; **vi** 213-4, 233-4, 239, 242, 259, 262, 274, 292, 337-8, 358, 378, 386-7, 399, 400, 402, 404-5, 415, 427, 436, 439, 447, 475-6, 482, 486, 501, 526-7, 536, 597
Conversation with M. Beck, **ii** 190; **vi** 233-5, 259, 475-6, 482
Conversation with M. Lubienski, **v** 243; **vi** 214, 239
Conversation with M. Noël, **vi** 262
Letter to Sir A. Cadogan, **vi** 246, 317, 342
Letter to Sir L. Oliphant, **vi** 445
Letter to Sir O. Sargent, **vi** 248, 269, 530, 536
Letter to Mr. Strang, **v** 352
Views on Poland's attitude towards Danzig question, **vi** 247-8
Views on Anglo-Polish financial negotiations, **vi** 537-8
Nosworthy, R. L. (Commercial Counsellor, H.M. Embassy, Rome, Oct. 1934-June 1940), **iii** 346, 496, 501, 532; **iv** 292, 338, **v** 171; **vi** 555
Memorandum by, **vi** 556
- Nothomb, Baron (a member of the Belgian Senate), **iv** 78
Nukša, Martins (Secretary-General, Latvian Ministry of Foreign Affairs, 1939-40), **v** 700
Numan, M. *See* Menemencioglu, Numan Rifaat
- Ogilvie-Forbes, Sir George Arthur D. (Counsellor of H.M. Embassy, Berlin, Mar. 1937-Sept. 1939; acted as Chargé d'Affaires), **i** 295, 450; **ii** 60, 290*n*, 455*n*, 569*n*; **iii** 131, 196*n*, 242*n*, 269*n*, 273-4, 436, 445*n*, 451*n*, 582*n*, 589, 655; **iv** 3*n*, 180, 582*n*; **v** 217, 388*n*, 462; **vi** 125*n*, 208, 702; **vii** 51, 402, 440-2, 445-6, 453, 474-5, 480, 495-6
To Sir A. Cadogan, **ii** 280; **iv** 18; **vii** 318, 321-2, 324, 327
To Viscount Halifax, **ii** 184, 279, 281, 285, 289-91, 479, 615; **iii** 196, 200, 203-4, 207-8, 211, 213, 218, 220-1, 230, 234-6, 241-2, 245, 247, 256, 259-64, 267*n*, 269-72, 275, 278-9, 282, 363, 365-8, 375, 378, 381, 386, 446, 449, 455, 457, 544, 551, 560-1, 564, 568, 573, 610, 622, 642, 644, 647, 649, 653-4; **iv** 1, 3, 18-9, 22, 30, 34, 41, 54, 58-9, 86, 91, 303, 393-4, 397, 421, 440, 455, 482-3, 493, 495, 504-5, 523, 525, 528, 536, 540, 548, 551, 571, 582, 586, 640, 643-6; **v** 28, 46, 67, 107, 199, 210, 216, 231-2, 244, 264, 275, 286, 290; **vi** 261, 265-6, 270, 297, 309, 318, 322, 324, 327, 337
To Sir J. Simon, **iii** 582
To Mr. Strang, **iii** 266, 581
Conversation with Herr Aschmann, **iii** 551-2, 560
Conversation with Prince Bismarck, **v** 244-5
Conversation with M. Coulondre, **iv** 41
Conversation with M. Dahlerus, **vii** 319-20
Conversation with M. François-Poncet, **ii** 479
Conversation with M. Lipski, **iii** 582; **iv** 548; **v** 275-6
Conversation with Dr. Ritter, **iii** 235, 242
Conversation with Baron von Weizsäcker, **iii** 203-4
Conversation with Herr Woermann, **iii** 271
Letter to Mr. Kirkpatrick, **vii** 257, 316
Letter to Mr. Strang, **iii** 279*n*, 379; **iv** 12, 623; **v** 99
- Ohnishi, Major, **ix** 216
Ohta, Major (Head of Japanese gendarmerie in Tientsin), **ix** 324, 357, 361-2, 364, 377, 387
Conversation with Mr. Jamieson, **ix** 479
Ohtaka, S. (Japanese Consul-General at Tsingtao), **viii** 289, 331, 353
Oikawa, Admiral (Commander-in-Chief of the Japanese China Fleet), **viii** 278, 321, 324*n*
Okamoto, Suemasa (Japanese Consul-General at Shanghai, 1937-8; Counsellor of Japanese

- Okamoto, S. (*cont.*)
 Embassy, London, 1938-40), *viii* 95, 99; *ix* 62-3, 165, 215, 513; *viii* 99
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, *ix* 487-8
Conversation with Mr. Howe, *ix* 151-2
- Okazaki, K. (Japanese Consul-General at Canton), *viii* 214, 224
- Okyar, Fethi. *See* Fethi Okyar
- Olga, Princess Paul of Yugoslavia, *vi* 11
- Oliphant, Sir Lancelot (Deputy Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs, Mar. 1936-Dec. 1939), *iii* 450*n*, *ix* 272*n*
Conversation with M. Aras, *v* 346
Conversation with M. Maisky, *v* 773-4
- O'Malley, Owen St. Clair (H.M. Minister at Budapest, May 1939-April 1941), *vi* 19; *vii* 350
To Viscount Halifax, *vii* 92, 140-1, 361
- Oosterhout, Baron C. G. W. H. van Boetzelaer van. *See* Boetzelaer van Oosterhout, Baron
- Orbay, General Kazim (Head of Turkish military mission to Great Britain, June 1939), *vi* 191, 435
- Orde, C. W. (H.M. Minister at Riga, Tallinn and Kovno, April 1938-July 1940)
To Viscount Halifax, *iv* 285, 369; *v* 214, 349, 461, 700, 730, 767; *vi* 301
Conversation with M. Munters, *v* 214-5, 461-2, 767
- Orlowski, Leon (Polish Minister at Budapest, 1936-9), *iii* 36; *iv* 428, 433; *v* 63, 94; *vi* 19
- d'Ormesson, Comte Wladimir (Foreign Editor of the 'Figaro'), *iii* 393; *iv* 61; *vi* 495
- Orr, Sir John Boyd (Nutritional expert), *i* 155
- Osenigo, Mgr. Cesare (Apostolic Nuncio in Germany, 1930-45), *v* 291, 338, 462-3; *vi* 370, 372; *vii* 402
- Osborne, F. D'A. G. (H.M. Minister at The Vatican, Feb. 1936-June 1947), *iii* 358, 533, 535; *iv* 308; *vi* 294; *vii* 265, 333, 399, 448, 452
To Viscount Halifax, *v* 411, 458, 489, 498, 718; *vi* 303, 316, 369, 674; *vii* 13, 20, 63, 182, 196, 253, 308, 350, 403, 448, 452, 495
Conversation with Cardinal Maglione, *vi* 674-5; *vii* 20, 63, 403-4, 495
Conversation with Mgr. Tardini, *vii* 183, 196
- Ostrov, Colonel (Chief of External Relations Department of People's Commissariat of Defence in U.S.S.R.), *vii* 45, 613
- Oshima, General Hiroshi (Japanese Ambassador at Berlin, 1938-45), *vii* 309, 316; *viii* 179, 182, 482, 485, 492; *ix* 42, 64
- Osusky, Stefan (Czechoslovak Minister at Paris, 1921-39), *i* 53, 113, 336, 343, 366, 460, 476, 495, 500, 503, 522*n*, 523, 526-7, 545, 634; *ii* 387-8, 415, 419-20, 422, 425-6, 440, 444, 518, 572, 609; *iii* 81, 392, 424, 444-5, 447; *iv* 364
Conversation with M. Paul-Boncour, *i* 53-4
- Ott, General Eugen (German Ambassador at Tokyo, 1938-42), *viii* 12, 15, 17, 23, 89, 90, 162-3, 451
Conversation with Sir R. Craigie, *viii* 31
- Overstraeten, Major-General R. F. C. van (*aide-de-camp* to King Leopold III of the Belgians), *iv* 451
- Ozbekkan, A. S. (Commercial Attaché, Turkish Embassy, London), *vi* 362
- Pabst, General J. C. (Netherlands Ambassador at Tokyo, 1923-40), *viii* 88
- Pacelli, Cardinal Eugenio (Cardinal Secretary of State, The Vatican, 1930-9; elected Pope, Mar. 2, 1939; *see* Pius XII), *v* 222
Conversation with Mr. Torr, *ii* 136-7
- Pack, A. J. (Commercial Counsellor, H.M. Embassy at Warsaw, Aug. 1937-May 1939), *iv* 142; *vi* 538
- Pahlavi, Prince Mohammed Reza (Crown Prince of Iran), *v* 460*n*
- Paine, Colonel G. H. (U.S. Military Attaché at Rome), *iv* 304-5; *v* 171
- Palairot, C. M. (June 1938, Sir Michael) (H.M. Minister at Vienna, Dec. 1937-Mar. 1938; acted as Chargé d'Affaires at Bucharest, Sept.-Dec. 1938; H.M. Minister to Greek Government, June 1939-May 1942), *i* 1*n*, 129, 131, 134; *iii* 45*n*, 112*n*; *vi* 463-4
To Viscount Halifax, *i* 1-2, 4, 6-7, 9-11, 13, 15-9, 27, 38, 40, 42-3; *iii* 45, 97*n*, 197; *v* 777; *vi* 84, 127, 130
Conversation with M. Comnène, *iii* 45-6, 197
Conversation with M. Gafencu, *vi* 84
Conversation with M. Mavroudis, *vi* 130
- Palasse, Colonel (French Military Attaché at Moscow), *i* 162, 164, 172-3, 307; *vii* 45, 562, 613
- Pannwitz, Dr. Eberhard von (German Minister at Durazzo, 1936-9), *v* 169, 192
- Papée, Kazimierz (Polish Minister at Prague, 1936-9), *i* 351; *ii* 217, 671; *iii* 36, 39, 49*n*, 50*n* 51
To M. Krofta, *iii* 70
- Papen, Franz von (German Ambassador on Special Mission at Vienna, Aug. 1934-Mar. 1938; Ambassador at Angora, 1939-44), *i* 7, 128-9; *ii* 428; *v* 322, 354, 442, 464, 550, 592-4, 777-8, 789-90; *vi* 241, 321, 497, 506, 619-20; *vii* 48, 200, 214-5, 242, 248, 264, 272-3, 422
Conversation with Sir N. Henderson, *v* 674-5
Conversation with President Inönü, *vii* 299*n*, 308
Conversation with Sir H. Knatchbull-Hugessen, *vi* 71-5, 467-70
Conversation with M. Fethi Okyar, *vi* 74-5
Conversation with M. Saracoglu, *v* 354-5, 442, 574; *vii* 214-5
- Pares, Peter (H.M. Consul at Bratislava, Dec. 1938-Sept. 1939), *i* 121, 248, 354, 396, 406,

- 411*n*, 434-5; *ii* 9, 29*n*, 91, 265*n*, 304, 664; *iv* 92-3, 226, 233-4, 246, 280, 287
To Viscount Halifax, *iv* 406; *v* 84
To Mr. Newton, *i* 68, 123, 249, 396*n*, 436, 487; *ii* 30; *iv* 406
To Mr. Troutbeck, *iv* 92, 94, 157
Conversation with Dr. Tiso, *iv* 92-3
 Paris, Lt.-Col. D. K. (British Military Attaché at Brussels, Feb. 1935-Feb. 1939), *iii* 583; *iv* 66, 76
To Sir R. Clive, *iv* 77
 Parkanyi, Dr. (Ruthenian member of Gen. Sirovy's Government, Oct.-Nov. 1938), *iii* 140-1
 Pascua y Martinez, Marcelino (Spanish Ambassador at Paris, 1938-9), *iii* 514-5
 Paternotte de la Vaillée, A. (Belgian Ambassador at Warsaw, 1936-9), *iv* 205
 Patijn, Dr. J. A. N. (Netherlands Minister for Foreign Affairs, Oct. 1937-July 1939), *iii* 592; *iv* 31*n*, 36, 73, 85; *vi* 254*n*; *vii* 349
Conversation with Sir N. Bland, *iv* 27-9, 31, 52-3
 Paul, Prince (Senior Regent of Yugoslavia, 1934-41), *ii* 25*n*, 241, 260-1; *iv* 351, 465, 495, 523, 620; *v* 80, 309, 314, 321, 328, 333-4, 346, 659-60; *vi* 69, 167, 637, 727; *vii* 152*n*, 379, 421*n*
Conversation with Sir R. Campbell, *iv* 352, 384, 388; *v* 79-80
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, *vi* 437-9
Conversation with Sir N. Henderson, *vi* 11-2
Letter to Lord Halifax, *vii* 421*n*
Visit to Germany, *v* 287, 586, 656, 660, 662, 677, 717, 725, 728, 740, 756; *vi* 14, 66, 75
Visit to Great Britain, *question of*, *v* 309, 321-2, 481, 662; *vi* 52, 69, 70; *referred to*, *iv* 437*n*, 463-4, 513, 583, 630, 748-9; *see also Conversation with Viscount Halifax*
Visit to Italy, *v* 588, 660, 676, 686, 756; *vi* 66
 Paul-Boncour, Joseph (French Minister for Foreign Affairs, Mar.-April 1938), *i* 41, 51, 88, 140, 143, 149, 197
Conversation with M. Osusky, *i* 53-4
Conversation with Sir E. Phipps, *i* 50, 94-5
 Pauliny-Toth, Dr. Jan (Leader of the Slovak National party), *iv* 158; *v* 85
 Payart, Jean (French Chargé d'Affaires at Moscow), *v* 198, 224, 229, 566, 572, 688, 693, 698, 710
Conversation with Mr. Vereker, *ii* 229
 Peake, C. B. P. (a member of News Department of the Foreign Office), *iii* 532; *v* 385
 Peck, W. R. (Counsellor of U.S. Embassy in China; acted as Chargé d'Affaires), *viii* 478; *ix* 97
 Pelevaynski, Colonel (Chief of the Deuxième Bureau, Poland)
Conversation with Lt.-Col. E. R. Sword, *iii* 17
 Pelham, George Clinton (Commercial Secretary, H.M. Embassy in China, Oct. 1933-Aug. 1942), *ix* 493
 Pella, Vespasien V. (Roumanian Minister at The Hague, 1936-40), *iii* 592
 Pennell, W. V. (Editor of the 'Peking and Tientsin Times'), *viii* 504
 Pennington, Squadron Leader, *vii* 565
 Pennington, Mrs. R. V., *v* 176
 Peppo, Ottavio de (Italian Ambassador at Angora, 1938-43), *v* 355-6
 Péri, Gabriel (a member of the Foreign Affairs Committee of French Chamber), *v* 439; *vi* 146
 Perkowski, M. (Polish Assistant Commissioner-General at Danzig), *v* 538, 576, 625, 734, 764; *vi* 569, 622-4, 724-5; *vii* 152
 Peroutka, Dr. (Director-General of Czechoslovak National Bank), *iii* 130-1
 Peroutka, M. (a Czechoslovak journalist), *iv* 561
 Perowne, J. V. T. W. T. (a member of American Dept. of the Foreign Office)
Letter to Mr. Holman, *iii* 451*n*
Letter to Dr. von Selzam, *iv* 637
 Perth, 16th Earl of (Sir Eric Drummond) (H.M. Ambassador at Rome, Oct. 1933-April 1939), *i* 42*n*, 246*n*, 322*n*, 439; *ii* 240, 561*n*; *iii* 62*n*, 174*n*, 203, 312-5, 329-31, 480, 488, 511*n*, 524, 528, 533, 536; *iv* 273, 317*n*, 319, 331, 335, 339, 341, 343, 345, 349, 353*n*; *v* 136-7, 138*n*, 139, 143, 159, 161, 173, 195-6, 230, 257, 259, 277, 345, 386, 612, 763, 766, 798; *vi* 94; *vii* 179, 239, 269*n*
To Sir A. Cadogan, *iii* 170, 477-8; *iv* 307, 359, 507
To Viscount Halifax, *i* 20, 23, 27, 37, 42*n*, 261, 274, 291, 342, 353, 367; *ii* 561, 588, 590-1, 600-2, 641; *iii* 126, 174-5, 319-20, 322-6, 329, 334, 336-9, 341, 344, 346, 356-8, 362, 400, 461-2, 464-5, 467, 469-70, 474, 488, 490, 492, 496, 505, 510, 531, 572; *iv* 89, 206, 281, 292, 296, 298-301, 304, 306-9, 311, 316, 318-9, 321-3, 325-8, 337, 340, 346, 348-51, 355, 492, 554, 572, 634; *v* 117-8, 120-1, 123-4, 128, 135, 149, 152-3, 159, 170, 182, 187-8, 219, 237, 250, 252, 262
To Sir J. Simon, *iii* 512, 517
Conversation with Signor Bastianini, *iv* 325-7
Conversation with M. Blondel, *i* 20
Conversation with M. Christitch, *iv* 333
Conversation with M. Chvalkovsky, *iii* 126-7
Conversation with Count Ciano, *i* 27-9, 261-2, 342-3, 353; *ii* 600-3, 642-4; *iii* 319-21, 324-7, 329, 336-9, 344-6, 356-7, 458-9, 467-70, 478, 490-1; *iv* 298, 306-8, 316-7, 319-20, 340; *v* 120-2, 128-9, 149-51, 172
Conversation with M. François-Poncet, *iii* 470-3, 488-9, 510-1; *iv* 296-7, 308, 325, 332-3; *v* 124

Perth, Earl of (*cont.*)

Conversation with Comte de Kerchove, **iv** 297, 322-3

Conversation with Signor Mussolini, **v** 262-4

Conversation with Mr. Wm. Phillips, **ii** 608; **iv** 321-2

Conversation with M. Wysocky, **i** 274

Letter to Sir A. Cadogan, **iii** 466; **iv** 305, 332

Letter to Viscount Halifax, **iii** 458

Perth, Lady, **iii** 536

'Pertinax' (André Géraud) (Foreign Editor of the 'Echo de Paris'), **iii** 393; **vi** 63; **vii** 130

Pétain, Henri Philippe (Marshal of France, French Ambassador to Spain, March 1939-May 1940), **ii** 535; **iv** 462; **v** 144, 223, 508

Peters, Dr. Gustave (a leader of Sudeten German party), **ii** 674; **iii** 216

Petitbon, Lt.-Col. (General Gamelin's Staff Officer), **iii** 557, 570-1; **vii** 136-7

Conversation with Colonel W. Fraser, **ii** 609-10

Conversation with Sir E. Phipps, **iv** 53-4

Peto, Geoffrey (a member of Lord Runciman's Mission to Czechoslovakia), **ii** 50, 69, 74, 115, 313, 662-3, 667, 672

Petravich, Dr. J. de (Hungarian Consul at Bratislava), **iv** 158

Petrovski, General, **i** 422

Petschek family (a German-Jewish family in Czechoslovakia), **i** 595; **iv** 561

Pfrogner, Dr., **i** 113

Philip, Percy (Paris correspondent of the 'New York Times'), **v** 384-5

Phillips, Godfrey (Secretary of the Shanghai Municipal Council, 1938-9), **viii** 365, 432, 454, 473-4, 476; **ix** 136-7

Phillips, H. (1938 Sir Herbert) (H.M. Consul-General at Shanghai, Sept. 1937-July 1940), **viii** 112, 123, 281, 361, 375-6, 386, 432, 446, 447n, 491, 506, 533; **ix** 72, 74, 101, 152-4, 203, 444, 489

To British Embassy, Shanghai, **viii** 365, 453, 464, 466, 471, 473, 476, 481, 489, 538; **ix** 4, 37, 60-2, 71, 203, 446, 459, 489

To Sir A. Clark Kerr, **viii** 41n, 483; **ix** 9, 14, 53, 68, 135

To Viscount Halifax, **ix** 9, 14, 53, 135, 336

Phillips, Rear-Admiral T. (1941 Sir Tom) S. V. (Deputy Chief of Naval Staff, 1939-41), **vii** 3n, 367n

Phillips, William (U.S. Ambassador at Rome, 1936-41), **iii** 335, 536; **iv** 297; **v** 756, 784; **vi** 284; **vii** 165, 244, 448

Conversation with the Earl of Perth, **ii** 608; **iv** 321-2

Phipps, Sir Eric C. E. (H.M. Ambassador at Berlin, April 1933-April 1937; then at Paris until Oct. 1939), **i** 50, 91, 144, 146, 149, 151,

153, 158n, 241, 295, 299 361n, 388n, 418, 425n, 460, 463n, 491n, 498n, 503n, 507n, 522n, 524n, 545, 577n, 602, 647; **ii** 71, 142, 159, 198, 271n, 272, 282n, 289, 314n, 523n; **iii** 87n, 89, 244n, 286, 397n, 401n, 510n; **iv** 1n, 105, 341, 348, 351n, 410, 466, 467n, 472, 490, 639; **v** 96-7, 123n, 162, 183n, 255, 274, 316, 330, 405-6, 427, 444n, 456, 460n, 569, 609, 689n, 691n, 743n, 763, 776, 778; **vi** 33, 329, 351, 358n, 399, 514, 520, 753; **vii** 303n, 401, 404, 489, 512, 520, 530; **viii** 94n, 195n, 259, 371, 394, 497-8; **ix** 187, 226n, 313, 342, 447

To Sir A. Cadogan, **ii** 543; **iv** 381

To Viscount Halifax, **i** 14, 41, 50, 53, 94, 142n, 143, 157, 160, 197, 253, 324, 336, 340, 343, 357, 360, 363, 366, 384, 388n, 425, 452, 460, 476-8, 503, 522, 526, 536, 539, 577; **ii** 215-64i *passim*; **iii** 59, 67, 87, 156, 250, 257, 262, 284, 346, 352, 355-6, 376, 389-90, 396, 401, 420-1, 425, 438, 447, 465, 479, 489, 493, 512, 556, 568, 573, 575, 579, 606, 608, 630; **iv** 1-2, 9, 48-51, 53, 60, 71, 74, 108, 137, 145, 154, 156, 167, 169, 221, 223-4, 228, 236, 243, 261, 263, 265, 274, 298, 323n, 330, 333, 335, 337, 339, 341, 345, 354, 363, 371, 373, 375-6, 523, 535, 540, 549, 567, 596, 639-40, 642, 645; **v** 55, 70, 105, 108, 130, 148, 151, 160, 178, 183, 216-7, 222, 239, 251, 272, 276, 278-9, 294, 315, 342, 347, 356, 377, 381, 404, 406, 413, 432, 438, 467, 488, 494, 505, 508, 523, 526, 533, 535, 590-1, 700, 730, 737, 746, 775, 790; **vi** 2, 56, 87, 146, 180, 212, 215, 227, 236, 261, 298, 304; **vii** 202, 206, 227, 244-5, 269, 277-9, 294-5, 312-3, 320, 340-1, 371, 378, 398, 406, 420, 449, 463, 471, 476, 489, 493, 495, 499, 500, 502-4, 515, 536, 538; **viii** 181, 394, 534; **ix** 38, 111, 187, 192, 247, 251

To Sir J. Simon, **iii** 583; **viii** 392

Conversation with M. Blum, **ii** 278-9, 568-9; **vii** 244-5

Conversation with M. Bonnet, **i** 157, 197, 336-7, 357, 366-7, 476, 526-7, 577-8; **ii** 215-6, 219-20, 245-6, 255-6, 282, 287, 303n, 309, 310-1, 322-3, 336-7, 420, 451, 493, 558-9, 571-2; **iii** 67, 244-5, 257-8, 262-3, 389-90, 425-6, 465, 489, 493-4; **iv** 263, 339, 345, 640, 645; **v** 130, 148, 151-2, 160, 178, 222-3, 347, 381, 432, 737; **vi** 64, 146, 150-1; **vii** 278, 340-1; **ix** 192-3

Conversation with Mr. Bullitt, **ii** 218-9; **v** 251-2; **vii** 202-3

Conversation with M. Caillaux, **ii** 513-4

Conversation with M. Charvériat, **iv** 48-9

Conversation with M. Chautemps, **vii** 279-80

Conversation with M. Daladier, **ii** 269-70, 311-2, 329; **iii** 257-8; **iv** 50-1, 354-5;

- v 148, 151-2, 239-40, 276-8; vi 2, 357-8; vii 449, 463-4
Conversation with M. François-Poncet, i 452; iii 619-21
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, vii 518
Conversation with M. Herriot, ii 337
Conversation with M. Jeanneney, ii 560
Conversation with M. Léger, ii 234-5, 291-3; iii 421
Conversation with M. Marin, ii 579-80; vii 313-4
Conversation with M. Paul-Boncour, i 50, 94-5
Conversation with Col. Petitbon, iv 53-4
Conversation with M. Reynaud, ii 337
Conversation with Cardinal Verdier, vii 341-2
Conversation with Lt.-Col. de Vitrolles, iv 74-5
Conversation with Count Welczeck, iv 9-10
Letter to Sir A. Cadogan, v 143, 356n
Letter to Mr. Chamberlain, vi 357
Letter to Viscount Halifax, ii 303n, 444n; iii 244, 269, 618-9, 621; v 795, 799; vi 62-4, 150, 185, 302
Letter to Sir O. Sargent, iii 568n; v 250, 260; vi 220
At Anglo-French conversations, Nov. 1938, iii 285; Jan. 10, 1939, iii 513-5; Mar. 22, 1939, iv 457
Views on attitude of France towards possible outbreak of war, Sept. 1938, ii 510, 588
Pichon, Commandant (a member of French Delegation at Anglo-Franco-Soviet Military conversations), vii 565
Picot, Guillaume Georges (1st Secretary, French Embassy in China: acted as Chargé d'Affaires), viii 300, 310, 322, 341, 389, 474, 491, 507, 512,
Piedmont, Umberto Nicholas, Prince of (Crown Prince of Italy), v 130; vii 258, 419
Pickenbrock, Colonel, vi 326n
Pierlot, Hubert (Belgian Prime Minister, Feb. 1939 and April 1939-Feb. 1945; Minister for Foreign Affairs, April 1939-Jan. 1940), iv 106n; v 256, 269; vii 270-1, 338-40
Piétri, François, ii 219
Piggott, Major-General F. S. G. (British Military Attaché at Tokyo, 1921-6 and May 1936-Sept. 1939), viii 162-3, 168, 172, 298, 532, 533n; ix 1-2, 119, 134, 173, 324, 357, 431
Pilch, M. (Polish Commercial Counsellor at Berlin), vii 207
Pilsudski, Marshal Jozef (Polish Chief of State, 1918-22; Premier and Minister of War, 1926-35), ii 318; iii 430, 578; iv 60, 215, 540; v 2, 12, 37, 304, 384, 390, 423, 547, 582; vi 246-7, 249, 289, 405, 517, 710, 717
Piñeyro, C. (Argentine Consul-General at Danzig, 1934-9), vi 178
Pinsent, G. H. S. (Financial Adviser at H.M. Embassy, Berlin, Nov. 1932-April 1939), iv 598
Report by, iii 647; iv 537, 608-10
Pipinelis, Panoyotis (Greek Minister at Budapest, 1936-9), v 614
Pirelli, Alberto (Italian Minister of State), iv 319
Pirow, Dr. Oswald (South African Minister of Defence, 1933-9), iii 563
Pittman, Senator K. (Chairman of U.S. Senate Standing Committee on Foreign Relations, 1933-40), iv 37; ix 43-4
Pittman Resolutions, Mar. 20, 1939, v 356n; ix 43; April 1939, ix 43-4, 99, 147, 371, 417, 482
Pius XI, His Holiness Pope (1922-39), iii 358, 536; iv 475; vii 183
Pius XII, His Holiness Pope (1939-58), v 411, 420, 432, 435-6, 451-2, 456, 458, 467, 476-7, 480, 482, 489-90, 498-9, 505, 524, 581, 610-1, 653, 685-6, 718-9; vi 46, 292, 303-4, 316, 332, 370-2, 633, 704; vii 63, 117-8, 183, 213, 301, 308, 401-2, 404
Broadcast appeal for peace, Aug. 24, 1939, vii 253-5; *referred to*, vii 216n, 223, 227, 253
Peace appeal to Germany and Poland, Aug. 31, 1939; vii 448, 455, 495
Planetta, Sgt. Major Otto, i 129
Plymouth, 2nd Earl of (Parliamentary Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs, July 1936-May 1939), iv 462
Speech in House of Lords, Dec. 6, 1938; viii 303, 345
Pohl, Major-General A. (Austrian Military Attaché at Berlin, 1936-8), ii 65
Poniatowski, J. (Polish Minister of Agriculture, 1934-9), vii 54
Ponomarev, Military Engineer I. (Soviet interpreter at Anglo-Franco-Soviet Military conversations), vii 561
Porsche, Herr (District head of Sudeten German party, Liberec), ii 32
Posdniakoff, Nikolai (1st Secretary, Soviet Legation at Kovno: acted as Chargé d'Affaires), iv 286
Pospisil, Dr. Vilem (Governor of National Bank of Czechoslovakia), iii 560, 631, 637-8; iv 13-4, 26
Potemkin (Potyomkin), Vladimir P. (Deputy People's Commissar for Foreign Affairs in U.S.S.R., 1937-9), ii 266; iv 45, 503, 568-9, 629; v 224, 341, 413, 460, 544-5, 564, 567, 571, 589, 604, 634, 648, 657, 678, 698, 701, 710-1, 726; vi 79, 84, 89, 116-7, 119, 138-41, 230, 251, 522, 572, 612, 615, 641, 781; vii 46, 385
Conversation with Colonel Beck, v 500-1
Conversation with M. Massigli, v 380
Note to Viscount Chilton, iv 629
Visit to Angora, v 282, 287, 342, 380, 399, 400, 411, 433-5, 537, 542; vi 623
Visit to Sofia, v 341-2, 380, 530
Visit to Warsaw, v 476, 500, 542

- Potocki, Count Joseph
At Anglo-Polish conversations, April 1939, v 1, 9, 30
- Potworowski, Gustave (Polish Minister at Stockholm, 1936-9), v 466
- Pound, Admiral of the Fleet Sir Dudley (British Commander-in-Chief, Mediterranean, 1936-9; 1st Sea Lord and Chief of Naval Staff, 1939-43), v 127, 145; vii 35
- Pownall, Major-General H. R. (Director of Military Operations and Intelligence, War Office, 1938-40), vii 600, 604
- Prasca, General Count S. Visconti (Italian Military Attaché at Paris), ii 147; iv 330; vii 489
- Prati, Signor (Italian Vice-Consul at Danzig), vi 728-9
- Preiss, Dr. Jaroslav (Head of Zivnostenska Bank, Czechoslovakia), ii 261, 267, 668, 670, 673
- Presti, Signor (Prefect of Rome), iii 533, 536
- Preston, T. H. (H.M. Chargé d'Affaires at Kovno, June 1930-Sept. 1940)
To Viscount Halifax, iv 639, 642; vii 510
To Mr. Orde, iv 390, 421, 454, 456, 517, 550; v 282
Conversation with M. Mironas, iv 285-7
Conversation with M. Urbsys, iv 454-5
Conversation with M. J. Urbsys, iv 517-8, 639-40
- Prételat, General, vii 463
- Pretzell, Major (German Assistant Military Attaché, Rome), ii 356; iii 334-5; iv 311-2, 328
- Price, G. Ward (Special Foreign Correspondent of the 'Daily Mail'), i 82, 149, 449; ii 653
- Prideaux-Brune, H. I. (Acting Chinese Secretary, British Embassy, China, Oct. 1938-Nov. 1939), ix 240n, 390, 476n
To British Embassy, Shanghai, ix 240, 260, 341, 478, 481
- Priestwood, Victor (The Crown Advocate, Shanghai, 1934-9), ix 456, 520, 524
- Protitch, Dr. Vasilije (Yugoslav Minister at Prague, 1935-9), ii 25, 415-6; iii 112
- Prunas, R. (Counsellor of Italian Embassy at Paris: acted as Chargé d'Affaires), iii 482-3
Conversation with Mr. R. I. Campbell, iii 487-8
- Prussia, Prince Friedrich of, vi 12n
- Pruzinsky, Dr. Mikulas (appointed Slovak Minister of Finance, Mar. 14, 1939), iv 219-20, 408
- Prytz, Björn Gustaf (Swedish Minister at London, 1938-47), iii 445, 554
Conversation with Mr. R. A. Butler, vi 107
- Psaroudas, Constantin (Greek Minister at Berne, 1936-41), v 145
- Puaux, Gabriel (French Minister at Vienna, 1933-8), i 13
- Puhl, Dr. Emil (a Director of the Reichsbank), iv 597, 604
- Pu Yi, Emperor of Manchukuo (1934-45), viii 334
- Pyatakof, G. L. (Vice-Commissar for heavy industry in U.S.S.R., shot for alleged conspiracy in Feb. 1937), iv 415
- Quo, Dr. P. W. *See* Kuo, Dr. P. W.
- Quo Tai-chi, Dr. (Chinese Ambassador at London, 1935-41), viii 7n, 19, 21, 30-1, 38, 66-7, 93, 152-3, 198n, 257-8, 391, 401, 410, 455, 472, 483n, 540; ix 7-8, 25, 78, 132, 147, 334-5, 341, 368, 374, 386, 467-8, 490
To Viscount Halifax, viii 198, 482; ix 375, 455
Conversation with Mr. R. A. Butler, viii 93-4; 104-5
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, viii 4-5, 58-9, 145-7, 173-4, 203-4, 244-5, 308-9, 336-7, 381-2; ix 5-7, 12-4, 46-7, 53, 144, 209-11, 236-8, 248-9, 292-3, 332-4, 389-92, 506-7
Conversation with Mr. Howe, ix 47n, 58-9
Letter to Sir A. Cadogan, viii 417
- Raczynski, Count Edward (Polish Ambassador at London, 1934-45), ii 315, 460n; iii 15, 16n, 574, 580; iv 110, 423-5, 433, 463-4, 473, 496, 519, 524, 581; v 47, 96, 201, 203, 254-5, 299, 300, 324, 329, 416-7, 418n, 419, 604; vi 118, 206, 353, 379-80, 463, 502, 508, 570, 635, 644, 683, 717, 759n; vii 301, 311, 333-4, 359, 514, 529, 534
To Viscount Halifax, iii 14
Conversation with Sir A. Cadogan, vi 132, 679-80
Conversation with Mr. Chamberlain, v 778-9
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, i 247-8; ii 317-8; iii 3, 13, 189-90, 430-2; iv 11, 32, 434-6, 500-3, 510-1, 575; v 51-2, 97-9, 539-40, 747-9; vi 198-201, 244-6, 321-5, 365-6, 378, 418, 564-6, 649-50, 669-70; vii 168-70, 249-50, 290-2, 310-1, 380, 496, 532
Conversation with Sir O. Sargent, iii 7; vi 410-1
Conversation with Mr. Strang, iii 557-8; iv 112-3; v 383-5; vi 24-5
Letter to Viscount Halifax, vi 654; vii 425
At Anglo-Polish conversations, April 1939, v 1, 9, 30, 35; *at discussion on Anglo-Polish Treaty*, vii 63-6
- Raczynski, Count Roger (Polish Ambassador at Bucharest, 1938-9), iii 197; iv 35, 370, 396, 428, 435, 510; v 94, 106, 657
- Radford, C. A. Ralagh (Director of the British School at Rome, 1936-9), iii 536
- Raeder, Admiral Erich (Commander-in-Chief

- of the German navy, 1935-43), **ii** 66; **iii** 670; **iv** 482; **vi** 744, 747
Conversation with Admiral Cunningham, **iii** 671
- Ramishvili, Captain (Deputy Chief of Staff of the Commander-in-Chief of the Soviet Baltic Fleet), **vii** 45
- Ramsay, Sir Patrick W. M. (H.M. Minister at Copenhagen, Oct. 1935-Sept. 1939)
To Viscount Halifax, **v** 462
- Randall, A. W. G. (Adviser on League of Nations affairs in the Foreign Office, 1939), **v** 561*n*; **viii** 391
- Raphael, Raphael (Greek Minister at Angora, Jan. 1936-Oct. 1939, then Ambassador till 1946), **v** 447, 550; **vii** 238
- Rasin, Dr. (a member of Czechoslovak Parliamentary Committee of Six), **ii** 70, 662-3
- Rath, Herr vom (a Secretary at German Embassy, Paris), **iii** 261, 268-9, 272-3, 275-7, 286; **iv** 187
- Rauschnig, Dr. Hermann (President of Danzig Senate, 1933-4), **vi** 735
- Rawlings, Captain H. B. (British Naval Attaché at Tokyo, Jan. 1936-Jan. 1939), **viii** 168, 174*n*, 285-6; **ix** 287*n*
- Rawson, S. W., **vi** 745-7, 751, 756; **vii** 66, 176, 552
- Rayski, General (Head of the Polish Air Force), **i** 482; **v** 39
- Rechenberg, Herr (a member of Press Department, German Ministry of Economics), **iv** 597
- Rediess, Herr (Head of the S.S. in East Prussia), **vi** 212
- Redward, F. G. (British Press Attaché at Budapest, July 1935-April 1941), **iii** 238
- Reek, General (Chief of Estonian General Staff), **vi** 326
- Refik Saydam, Dr. (Prime Minister of Turkey, 1939-42), **v** 516, 532, 537
Speech announcing Anglo-Turkish Declaration of May 1939, **v** 537
- Rei, August (Estonian Minister at Moscow, 1938-40), **iv** 568; **v** 214, 698
- Reich, Kier (German legal adviser to Sudeten German party), **ii** 273
- Reichenau, General Walther von (Commander of the Army district at Leipzig; appointed Chief of German General Staff, Aug. 29, 1939), **i** 295, 581*n*; **ii** 66, 684-5, 687; **iv** 596; **vi** 238, 330, 710-1, 729; **vii** 415-6, 417*n*
Conversation with Mr. Kirkpatrick, **vi** 5
- Reinhardt, Major-General W. (Head of the German Kyffhäuserbund), **iv** 19*n*
- Rendel, G. W. (H.M. Minister at Sofia, June 1938-Mar. 1941), **v** 159*n*; **vi** 412
To Viscount Halifax, **iii** 142; **v** 341, 756; **vi** 344-5
- Conversation with King Boris*, **iii** 142-5
Conversation with M. Kiossevanoff, **iii** 145-6; **v** 756-7; **vi** 344-5
- Renondeau, General G. (French Military Attaché at Berlin until Nov. 1938), **i** 271; **ii** 68, 137, 309, 616; **iii** 162, 571, 619
- Renwick, Sir Robert, **vi** 751*n*
- Requette, Colonel, **iv** 450
- Reuss, Prince of, **vi** 11-2
- Revay, Julian (a member of Mgr. Volosin's Government of Province of Ruthenia, 1938-9), **iii** 377
- Reynaud, Paul (French Deputy President of the Council of Ministers and Minister of Justice, April-Nov. 1938; Minister of Finance, Nov. 1938-Mar. 1940), **i** 325; **ii** 220, 535; **iii** 257, 392; **iv** 1*n*, 596; **v** 799; **vi** 150, 411; **viii** 495*n*
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, **i** 325-6
Conversation with Sir E. Phipps, **ii** 337
- Reynaud, Madame Paul, **iii** 392
- Reynolds, Major B. T. (a member of Corps of Observers in Czechoslovakia, Oct. 1938), **iii** 84
- Rezac, M., **ii** 671
- Rhoda, Colonel (Italian Military Attaché at Prague, 1935-7), **iii** 163
- Ribbentrop, Joachim von (German Ambassador at London, 1936-8; Minister for Foreign Affairs, Feb. 1938-May 1945), **i-vii** *passim*; **viii** 89, 179, 182, 536*n*; **ix** 539
Conversation with Lord Allen of Hurtwood, **ii** 88
Conversation with Mr. Ashton-Gwatkin, **iv** 602-3
Conversation with M. Bonnet, **iii** 389, 396-7
Conversation with King Boris III of Bulgaria, **iii** 143-4
Conversation with M. Burckhardt, **iii** 658-9; **vi** 43, 721-3, 727-8
Conversation with Mr. Chamberlain, **i** 21-3
Conversation with Count Ciano, *see below*, *Visit to Milan, Rome, and Ciano, Count G. (Visit to Germany)*
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, **i** 4-6, 13, 21-3
Conversation with Sir N. Henderson, **i** 284-7, 290, 329-30, 334-5, 542-3; **ii** 205-6, 216-7, 283; **iv** 110-1; **v** 387-90; **vii** 429-30, 432-3, 493-4, 511
Conversation with M. Mastny, **i** 332-3
Conversation with M. Noël, **iv** 33
Conversation with Sir H. Wilson, **ii** 353-4
Conversation with Mr. Hugh Wilson, **iii** 278
Letter to M. Bonnet, **vi** 514; *referred to*, **vi** 399, 591; **vii** 18
Letter to Viscount Halifax, **ii** 127; *referred to*, **ii** 138
Letter to Sir N. Henderson, **ii** 430
Statement in Paris, Dec. 6, 1938, **iii** 395-6

Ribbentrop, J. von (*cont.*)

- Visit to Milan*, May 1939, v 454, 461, 473, 516, 523-4, 654, 733, 801-3; ix 57
- Visit to Moscow*, Aug. 1939, vii 118, 122-212 *passim*, 384-5, 594, 604, 606-7, 620
- Visit to Paris*, Dec. 1938, *projected*, iii 273, 284, 286, 296, 299, 363, 365, 375-6; *account of*, iii 389-97; *referred to*, iii 366n, 400, 420-1, 427, 465, 476, 511, 513, 515, 530, 545, 638; vii 631
- Visit to Rome*, Oct. 1938, iii 358-60; viii 174, 179, 239
- Visit to Warsaw*, Jan. 1939, *projected*, iii 580, 582, 585-6, 603, 606; *account of*, iv 15-6, 31, 68-9, 80-1; vi 530; *referred to*, iv 18, 33, 47, 51, 87, 102, 146, 154, 166, 168, 202; v 374, 813
- Views on probable British reaction to a German attack on Czechoslovakia*, ii 204, 234, 240, 684-5; on Danzig, v 232, 424, 478, 525; vi 555; vii 416, 547
- Ribbentrop, Frau von, i 21; iii 390-3
- Ricciardi, Dr. A. (Italian Commercial Counsellor at Berlin), iii 130-1, 177, 642, 644-5
- Richert, Arvid G. (Swedish Minister at Berlin, 1937-45), ii 569
- Richthoven, Herr von (German representative on Sub-Committee C of International Commission set up in Oct. 1938), iii 131-2
- Ridsdale, William (a member of News Dept. of the Foreign Office)
- Memorandum by*, vi 705
- Riley, H. ('Professor' Riley) (Headmaster of Strathallan School, Perthshire), vii 17
- Rintelen, Colonel E. von (German Military Attaché at Rome), ii 356; iv 170, 388
- Rist, Professor Charles (a Director of the Banque de Paris et des Pays-Bas), iii 249
- Ritter, Dr. Karl (German Ambassador at Rio de Janeiro, 1937-8; Acting Chairman of Ambassadors' Commission, Nov. 1938), iii 130-1, 176-8, 234-5, 240-1, 644-5, 647-9, 654-6; iv 564
- Conversation with Mr. Ashton-Gwatkin*, iii 151-2
- Conversation with Sir G. Ogilvie-Forbes*, iii 235, 242
- Rizo-Rangabé, Alexander (Greek Minister at Berlin, 1933-41), v 777
- Roberts, F. K. (a member of Central Dept. of the Foreign Office), i 138; vi 22, 151, 759n; vii 176n, 219n, 232n, 242n, 356
- Conversation with M. Cambon*, iii 77-8
- Conversation with M. Dahlerus*, vii 537n
- Conversation with Mr. Spencer*, vi 216-7; vii 357, 368, 552
- Letter to Mr. Dew*, vi 681
- Memorandum by*, iv 238, 470
- Minute by*, iii 77; vi 216, 411, 563, vii 88n, 166-7, 190, 195, 281, 357, 368, 552, 554
- Notes by*, on Anglo-Franco-Soviet Military conversations, vii 558
- At Anglo-French conversations*, April 1938, i 198; Sept. 1938, ii 373, 520, 536
- Robertshaw, Commander B. I. (Staff Officer to Admiral Drax during his mission to Moscow, Aug. 1939), vii 35, 562
- Rochat, Charles (Head of European Department, French Ministry of Foreign Affairs)
- At Anglo-French conversations*, April 1938, i 198; Sept. 1938, ii 373, 520, 536; Nov. 1938, iii 285
- Roche, Émile (Editor of the 'République'), ii 305; vi 495
- Rogers, Cyril (Acting Financial Adviser to the Chinese Government), viii 256, 308, 389, 409, 486-7; ix 8, 12, 24, 58n, 246n, 248, 251, 268, 275, 353, 419
- To Viscount Halifax*, ix 490
- To Sir F. Leith-Ross*, viii 377
- To the Treasury*, viii 379; ix 105, 114, 117, 163, 188
- Roman, Antoni (Polish Minister of Industry and Commerce, 1936-9), iii 105; vi 359
- Romanos, J. (Counsellor of Greek Legation at Rome: acted as Chargé d'Affaires), v 117n, 170
- Romer, Thaddée de (Polish Ambassador at Tokyo, 1937-9), vi 249; viii 138; ix 42
- Romier, Lucien (Editor of the 'Figaro'), iv 60
- Romrée de Vichenet, Comte de. *See* Vichenet, Comte C. de Romrée de
- Ronald, N. B. (a member of Far Eastern Dept. of the Foreign Office)
- To Sir R. Craigie*, ix 422
- To Mr. Randall*, viii 391
- Conversation with Mr. Herschel Johnson*, viii 456-8
- Letter to Sir R. Craigie*, viii 548
- Letter to Mr. Mallet*, viii 456
- Roosevelt, Franklin Delano (President of the United States, Mar. 1933-April 1945), ii 149, 174, 213, 218, 293, 301, 541n, 546, 612, 617, 620, 625; iii 59, 103, 157, 279, 296, 322, 343; iv 4, 6, 9, 27, 29, 40, 51, 83, 85, 103-4, 125, 139, 159, 423-4, 463, 465, 495, 555, 602; v 56, 169, 251-2, 263, 287, 302, 436, 441, 458, 775, 793; vi 678; vii 78, 164-5, 202-3, 245, 295, 379, 630; viii 107-8, 116, 146, 379, 381-2, 384-5, 416, 456n, 458, 509; ix 43-4, 109, 193, 204n, 233, 371, 395, 415, 494, 518
- Conversation with Sir R. Lindsay*, vii 261-2, 627-9
- Conversation with Marquess of Lothian*, vii 428-9
- Message to Herr Hitler*, Sept. 27, 1938, ii 608, 617n
- Message to Congress*, Jan. 4, 1939, iv 29n; viii 381n, 382, 402-3
- Message to Col. Beck*, Aug. 1939, vii 63

- Peace appeal*, Sept. 26, 1938, **ii** 546*n*, 547; **iv** 295; **viii** 107
- Peace appeal*, April 14, 1939, *text of*, **v** 212; *referred to*, **v** 218, 239, 250, 253, 256, 271, 275, 280, 360, 372, 382, 462, 489, 505, 584, 803; **ix** 13, 107
- Appeal to King of Italy*, Aug. 24, 1939, **vii** 199, 223
- Appeals to Herr Hitler and President Mosicki*, Aug. 25, 1939, **vii** 223*n*; *referred to*, **vii** 226, 261, 263, 280, 321, 372
- and Neutrality Laws*, **iv** 366; **v** 356; **vii** 262, 628-9; **ix** 284*n*
- Rootes, W. E., **iv** 598
- Rosche, Dr. (Representative of Sudeten German party), **i** 501, 543*n*; **ii** 49, 265, 672, 674
- Rosc, Dr. Adam (Polish Vice-Minister of Commerce, 1936-9), **iii** 182; **vi** 244*n*
- Rösel, Dr. R. G. (London correspondent of the 'Essener National Zeitung'), **iv** 272*n*; **v** 430*n*
- Rosenberg, Alfred, **iii** 181
- Rosengoltz, A. P. (Commissioner for Trade in U.S.S.R., shot for alleged conspiracy in Mar. 1938), **iv** 414
- Ross, Lt.-Col. A. (British Military Attaché at Angora, Feb. 1936-Aug. 1939), **v** 593, 675
- Rougetel, J. H. le. *See* Le Rougetel, J. H.
- Rowe-Dutton, E. (Financial Adviser at H.M. Embassy, Paris, Oct. 1934-April 1939), **ii** 535, 558; **iii** 249, 631; **viii** 494; **ix** 112
- Roy, Fernand (French Consul at Amoy, 1935-43), **ix** 267, 288, 339, 361*n*
- Rublec, George (Director of Intergovernmental Committee on Refugees), **ii** 149; **iii** 262, 278-9, 296, 519, 677
- Conversation with Dr. Schacht*, **iii** 675-7
- Rucinski, Dr. J. (Financial Counsellor at Polish Embassy, London), **vi** 570
- Rucker, A. N. (Principal Private Secretary to Prime Minister), **vii** 520, 529
- Letter to M. Wenner-Gren*, **vi** 742
- Rueff, Jacques (a member of French Ministry of Finance), **iv** 597-8; **vi** 269, 271, 605
- Rumbold, Sir Horace G. M., Bart. (H.M. Ambassador at Berlin, 1928-33), **i** 294
- Runciman, Leslie (elder son of 1st Viscount Runciman), **vii** 66, 547-8
- Conversation with Field Marshal Göring*, **vii** 548-50
- Runciman, Walter, 1st Viscount (Head of Mission to Czechoslovakia, 1938), **i** 567, 583, 607, 620; **ii** 4-405 *passim*, 444*n*, 646-81 *passim*; **iii** 625; **iv** 563; **vii** 50, 548, 628; arrival in Prague, **ii** 49; departure from Prague, **ii** 677
- To Mr. N. Chamberlain*, **ii** 329*n*
- To Viscount Halifax*, **ii** 164, 188, 196, 198, 223, 253-4, 264, 274, 304, 312
- Conversation with Dr. Benes*, **ii** 50, 171, 221, 254*n*
- Conversation with Herr Frank*, **ii** 82
- Conversation with Herr Henlein*, **ii** 122, 333-4, 656-7
- Conversation with Dr. Hodza*, **ii** 304
- Letter to Dr. Benes*, **ii** 675
- Letter to Viscount Halifax*, **ii** 50, 56, 74, 81, 115, 142, 149, 192, 248
- Proposals of*, **ii** 223-4, 677-9
- Runciman, Lady, **ii** 51, 69, 115, 209, 662-3, 665, 667, 670
- Rundstedt, General Gerd von, **vii** 416
- Rushcliffe, 1st Baron, **v** 675
- Rüter, Herr, **iv** 610
- Ryan, Sir Andrew (H.M. Minister at Durazzo, Sept. 1936-June 1939), **v** 123, 129, 132*n*, 138, 191-2, 194, 615
- To Viscount Halifax*, **iv** 357; **v** 116, 119, 127, 168, 195, 229, 382, 436, 750
- Letter to Mr. Ingram*, **v** 174
- Ryan, Lady, **v** 175-7, 191, 194
- Ryan, Mr. (son of Sir Andrew Ryan), **v** 190
- Rydz, E. Smigly. *See* Smigly-Rydz, Marshal E.
- Rykens, Paul (a director of Lever Bros. and Unilevers), **vi** 362-3
- Rykov, A. I. (a former Soviet leader; shot in Mar. 1938 for alleged conspiracy), **iv** 414-5
- Sadek, Dr. Vlastimil (Czechoslovak Minister of Commerce, 1938-9), **iii** 376; **iv** 62
- Sahm, Dr. H. (German Minister at Oslo, 1936-9), **iii** 659
- Saint, M. (a member of French delegation at Anglo-French conversations, Nov. 1938), **iii** 285
- Saint-Cyr, Carra de Vaux. *See* Vaux Saint-Cyr, Carra de
- Saint-Hardouin, J. Tarbé de (Counsellor of French Embassy, Berlin, July and Aug. 1939: acted as Chargé d'Affaires), **vi** 399, 519-20
- Saint-Quentin, Comte R. Doynel de (French Ambassador at Washington, 1938-40), **iv** 530; **viii** 23, 495; **ix** 193, 261, 264, 331*n*, 418, 421, 447, 450, 518
- Saionji, Prince Kimmochi (the last of the Japanese Elder Statesmen), **viii** 493
- Saito, Hiroshi (Japanese Ambassador at Washington, 1934-8), **ix** 102*n*
- Saito, Mr. (a Japanese police officer), **ix** 10
- Sakoh, Shyuichi (Japanese Ambassador at Warsaw, 1937-9), **vii** 217; **ix** 42
- Sakurauchi, Yukio (Japanese Minister of Finance, Jan.-Aug. 1939), **ix** 45, 517
- Salazar, Dr. Antonio de Oliveira (Portuguese Prime Minister since 1932), **vi** 203-4
- Salland, Lt.-Col. R. (French Military Attaché at Vienna), **i** 67
- Sander, Professor Fritz (Rector of the German University in Prague), **ii** 657, 665
- Sandler, R. J. (Swedish Minister for Foreign Affairs, 1932-9; *rapporteur* of League of Nations Committee of Three on Danzig questions),

Sandler, R. J. (*cont.*)

iii 445, 587-8, 596-7, 605-6; *iv* 68; *v* 394, 466, 654; *vi* 48, 107, 639; *vii* 422; *viii* 111, 145

Conversation with Viscount Halifax, *iii* 594-5
At meetings of Committee of Three, *iii* 591, 598-603, 612-4; *vi* 725

Sandner, Rudolf (a member of Sudeten German party), *i* 70, 249

Sanford, Mr. (Paris correspondent of the 'Daily Herald'), *iii* 160

Sansom, Sir George B. (Commercial Counsellor, H.M. Embassy, Tokyo, Mar. 1925-Sept. 1940), *viii* 264-5, 313, 359; *ix* 36, 57

Memorandum by, *ix* 528

Saracoglu (Sarajoglu), Sükrü (Turkish Minister for Foreign Affairs, 1938-42), *iv* 374-5, 386; *v* 57-8, 105, 115, 162-7, 181, 187, 189-90, 194, 199, 222, 228, 230-1, 241-3, 282, 287, 296, 334, 336-7, 366, 380, 387, 397, 399, 400, 442, 444-5, 447-8, 490, 494, 498-500, 509, 518-9, 522n, 532, 534-6, 548, 550, 552-4, 573-4, 592-3, 646, 681-2, 687, 693, 725, 739-40, 743, 760-1, 766, 786, 789-90; *vi* 18, 29n, 30, 52-4, 68, 70, 74, 78-9, 83, 93, 102-3, 111, 151-2, 169-70, 188-9, 228-9, 241, 260, 272, 304, 321, 341, 354, 403, 434, 463, 574-5, 596, 599, 620, 625, 661, 673, 686; *vii* 140, 155, 184, 200, 214, 238, 248, 264, 269, 272, 276-7, 287, 308, 321, 325, 356, 360, 364-6, 418-9, 423, 449, 454, 471, 487, 503, 528

Conversation with King Carol of Roumania, *vi* 673-4

Conversation with Sir H. Knatchbull-Hugessen, *v* 109-10, 162, 188, 194, 220, 259-60, 288, 340-1, 389, 433-5, 463-6, 519, 729-30; *vi* 229, 387, 449, 622-3; *vii* 198-9, 273

Conversation with Herr von Papen, *v* 354-5, 442, 574; *vii* 214-5

Letter to Sir H. Knatchbull-Hugessen, *v* 226, 693

Sargent, Sir Orme Garton (Assistant Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs, Aug. 1933-Sept. 1939), *i* 387, 444, 592; *ii* 119, 125, 137, 172; *iii* 1, 447; *iv* 305, 321n, 337n; *v* 142; *vi* 286n, 359, 520n; *vii* 424n; *ix* 272n

To Sir H. Knatchbull-Hugessen, *v* 682

Conversation with M. de Barcza, *iii* 19-20

Conversation with M. Roger Cambon, *ii* 167-8; *v* 778

Conversation with M. Corbin, *iii* 634-5; *vi* 180-1, 242-3, 511-2

Conversation with M. Florescu, *iv* 576

Conversation with M. Jazdzewski, *ii* 82-3

Conversation with Count Raczynski, *iii* 7; *vi* 410-1

Conversation with M. Simopoulos, *v* 122-3

Conversation with M. Tilea, *iv* 284-5; *v* 746-7

Letter to Mr. Campbell, *ii* 72n

Letter to M. Corbin, *vi* 122-3, 352

Letter to Sir N. Henderson, *ii* 41n, 172n; *vi* 707

Letter to Mr. Holman, *vi* 488

Letter to General Ismay, *vi* 221n

Letter to Sir P. Loraine, *v* 762

Letter to Mr. Norton, *vi* 508

Letter to Sir E. Phipps, *iii* 366n, 437, 444, 636; *iv* 331

Minute by, *iv* 218n, 268, 576; *v* 122, 665n, 746, 778, 783; *vi* 180, 242, 410, 467, 511; *vii* 354n, 478, 529

At Anglo-French conversations, April 1938, *i* 198

Sarraut, Albert (French Minister of the Interior, 1938-40), *ii* 622; *iii* 392; *v* 799

Sarraut, Madame, *iii* 392

Sato, Colonel Kenryo (official spokesman of the Japanese Ministry of War)

Article by, *viii* 289-90

Sato, Naotake (Adviser to Japanese Ministry of Foreign Affairs, 1938), *viii* 182

Satow, Sir Ernest (British diplomatist and historian), *vi* 115

Sauerwein, A. J. (a French journalist), *i* 142, 476

Saulys, Dr. Jurgis (Lithuanian Minister at Warsaw, 1939), *iv* 430-1

Sawada, Renzo (Japanese Vice-Minister for Foreign Affairs, Oct. 18, 1938-Sept. 1940), *viii* 171, 180, 194, 211-2, 219, 229, 283-4, 287-8, 294, 312, 324n, 339, 347, 349, 368, 390-1, 419, 479, 499, 551, 553; *ix* 3, 49, 53, 64, 71, 74, 78, 80-1, 85, 139, 146, 161, 167-8, 178, 185, 232

To Sir R. Craigie, *viii* 220, 377

Conversation with M. Arsène-Henry, *ix* 399-400

Conversation with Sir R. Craigie, *viii* 279-80, 281-2, 344, 476, 502-4; *ix* 44-5, 91n, 214, 226, 526-7

Letter to Sir R. Craigie, *viii* 377; *referred to*, *viii* 378, 390, 402, 420

Saxe-Coburg-Gotha, Duke Leopold of (President of the *Deutsche-Englische Gesellschaft*), *iv* 154; *vii* 631

Speech by, *iv* 591-2, 594

Saydam, Dr. Refik. *See* Refik Saydam, Dr.

Schacht, Dr. Hjalmar (President of the Reichsbank, Mar. 1933-Jan. 1939), *i* 552; *ii* 23-4, 66; *iii* 434, 551, 675n; *iv* 605; *v* 673; *ix* 271-2, 273n, 329

dismissal of, *iv* 5, 10, 23, 39, 599

Conversation with Mr. Ashton-Gwatkin, *ix* 273n

Conversation with Sir N. Henderson, *ii* 23-4

Conversation with Lord Winterton, Mr. Rublee and Sir F. Leith-Ross, *iii* 675-7

Scheel, Dr. (German Students' Leader), *iv* 62

Scheel, Paul (Danish Consul-General at Shanghai, 1935-47), *ix* 62, 140, 446

- Schell, Colonel von (Director of Mechanization, German General Staff), *vi* 296
- Schicketanz, Dr. (Sudeten German representative in talks between Czechoslovak Government and Sudeten Germans), *i* 452, 466; *ii* 274, 671, 674
- Schiessl, Dr. (a member of the staff of Dr. Benes), *i* 547-8
- Schilhawsky, General (Inspector-General of Austrian Army), *i* 18, 137
- Schilling, Herr (a German newspaper correspondent), *vii* 19
- Schipa, Tito (Italian tenor), *iii* 536
- Schlitter, Oskar (Secretary, German Embassy, London), *iii* 451*n*
- Schmidt, August (Estonian Minister at London, 1934-40), *vi* 95-6, 325, 327; *vii* 426
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, *vi* 281-2, 382
- Schmidt, Dr. Guido (Austrian Minister for Foreign Affairs, Feb.-Mar. 1938), *i* 1, 2, 7, 128, 132
- Schmidt, Dr. Paul Otto (Chief Interpreter to Herr Hitler, 1935-45), *ii* 339, 353, 362, 401, 428, 430-1, 505, 554-6, 631, 635*n*; *iii* 190; *iv* 606; *vii* 231, 351, 387-8, 393, 427, 536
- Schmitz, Dr. Richard (Mayor of Vienna, 1934-8), *i* 134
- Schneyder, Herr (Berlin representative of the 'Essener National-Zeitung'), *iv* 597
- Schniewind, Rear-Admiral
Speeches at Anglo-German Naval conversations, Dec. 30, 1938; *iii* 664-71
- Schnurre, Julius (Head of Economic Policy Division IV (Eastern Europe) in German Foreign Ministry), *iv* 15, 34, 54, 67, 82, 115, 134; *v* 622, 634, 746; *vi* 447; *vii* 99
- Schoenfeld, Rudolf E. (1st Secretary, U.S. Embassy, London), *viii* 411
- Schönborn, Count (Host of members of Lord Runciman's Mission), *ii* 667
- Schubert, M. (Counsellor of Czechoslovak Legation at Berlin: acted as *Chargé d'Affaires*), *iii* 645
Conversation with Sir N. Henderson, *ii* 428-30, 578-9
Conversation with Baron von Weizsäcker, *ii* 371-2
- Schulenberg, Count Friedrich Werner von der (German Ambassador at Moscow, 1934-41), *ii* 140, 141*n*, 163-4, 168; *iv* 34, 115*n*, 385, 446; *v* 460, 746; *vi* 22; *vii* 41, 188
Conversation with M. Litvinov, *ii* 140-1, 179
- Schuschnigg, Dr. Kurt von (Austrian Federal Chancellor, July 1934-Mar. 1938), *i* 1-60 *passim*, 70, 81, 127-35, 149, 155, 173, 175, 177, 603, 621, 629; *ii* 40, 121, 238; *v* 424, 546, 803; *vi* 741; *vii* 428
- Announcement of resignation*, Mar. 11, *i* 137; *referred to*, *i* 16-18, 134
Speech at Innsbruck, Mar. 9, 1938, *i* 2; *referred to*, *i* 3, 98, 132, 179
- Schwarzenberg, Prince Adolf (Host of Lord Runciman in Czechoslovakia), *ii* 663
- Schwerin, Lt.-Col. Count von (Sub-Chief of the *Attaché-Gruppe*, German War Ministry), *v* 806; *vi* 295-8, 305-7, 413; *vii* 123
- Schwerin von Krosigk, Count Ludwig (German Minister of Finance, 1932-45), *ii* 690-1
- Scott, A. L. (a member of Far Eastern Dept. of the Foreign Office; Acting Chinese Secretary at Peking, 1933-7), *viii* 332*n*, 392
- Sebekowski, Dr. Wilhelm (a member of Sudeten German party), *i* 249; *ii* 49, 166, 254, 265, 665, 674
- Seeds, Sir William (H.M. Ambassador at Moscow, Jan. 1939-Jan. 1940), *iii* 280*n*; *iv* 448*n*, 453, 485; *v* 463, 566, 622*n*, 683-4, 698, 766-8, 786; *vi* 33-4, 84, 99, 106, 122, 138, 152, 243, 349, 383-4, 606, 611, 703, 780; *vii* 3*n*, 34, 40, 42, 164, 225, 247, 563, 594, 606-7; *ix* 58*n*
- Instructions for*, June 1939, *vi* 33-41
To Sir A. Cadogan, *v* 634
To Viscount Halifax, *iv* 14, 24, 33, 45, 52, 54, 115, 123, 128, 188, 372, 385, 411, 429-30, 445, 448, 467, 485, 503, 509, 511-2, 523, 568, 574, 584; *v* 45, 104, 198, 215, 221, 223, 228, 282, 319, 400, 410, 412, 460, 469, 471, 483, 491, 520, 542, 558, 567, 589, 604, 647, 678, 701, 707, 710, 722, 725, 736, 743, 753, 784; *vi* 22, 54, 65, 77, 79, 84-5, 89, 91, 98, 109-10, 112, 115, 129, 134, 140, 142-3, 151, 160, 179, 208-9, 217, 229-30, 249, 251, 256, 272, 308, 310, 313-4, 332, 345, 375, 377, 379, 447, 450, 456, 460, 475, 491, 493, 509-10, 521, 531, 543, 559, 570, 575-6, 612, 615, 641, 674, 682-3; *vii* 1, 3, 21-2, 41, 45, 74, 98-9, 101, 114, 118-20, 141-2, 154, 156, 184, 187-8, 197, 225, 237-8, 305, 346, 383, 430
Conversation with M. Baltrusaitis, *vi* 256-7
Conversation with M. Kalinin, *iv* 45-6
Conversation with M. Litvinov, *iv* 24-5, 123-4, 128, 372, 385, 429, 509, 574-5; *v* 215, 221-2, 400
Conversation with M. Molotov, *v* 469-71, 483-7, 558-9, 567-8, 701-2, 710-2, 722, 726-7; *vi* 79, 89-91, 116-20, 140-3, 230-2, 249-51, 308-12, 375-9, 456-60, 509-10, 521-5, 570-4; *vii* 142-3, 237
Letter to Sir L. Oliphant, *iv* 132; *v* 571
- Seeds, Lady, *iv* 568-9
- Seguin, J. de (French Counsellor at Warsaw: acted as *Chargé d'Affaires*), *iii* 242
- Selter, Karl (Estonian Minister for Foreign

Selter, K. (*cont.*)

Affairs, 1938-9), v 698; vi 35, 55, 116, 118, 281

Conversation with Mr. Gallienne, v 697-8; vi 325-7

Visit to Berlin, v 775

Selzam, Dr. Edwart von (Counsellor of Legation in the German Embassy at London), iii 515-6; vi 200n

Letter to Mr. Perowne, iv 635

Sereggi, General Zef (Albanian Minister at Rome, Mar.-April 1939), iv 358; v 116, 119, 128, 169, 176

Serrano Suñer, Ramon (Spanish Minister of the Interior, Dec. 1938-Oct. 1940), vi 284, 453

Seton-Watson, Professor R. W. (Masaryk Professor of Central European History in the University of London, 1922-45), i 520

Scyss-Inquart, Dr. Artur (Austrian Minister of Interior, Feb.-Mar. 1938; Federal Chancellor, Mar. 11-15, 1938), i 1, 7-40 *passim*, 45, 58-9, 99, 129-35; iv 247, 438; vii 96, 623

appointed Statthalter, i 135

Shaposhnikov, Army Commander B. M. (Chief of General Staff of the Soviet Army), i 422; vii 46

At meetings of Anglo-Franco-Soviet Military Delegations, vii 561, 563, 565, 573, 575, 591, 593, 611

Sharonov, Nikolaj (Soviet Ambassador at Warsaw, 1939), vi 441, 447; vii 217, 499

Shepherd, E. H. G. (H.M. Consul-General at Danzig, Nov. 1937-July 1939), iii 280n, 281n, 657; iv 507; v 100, 538, 732; vi 226n

To Sir A. Cadogan, v 625

To Viscount Halifax, iii 441, 552, 561, 572; iv 46, 80, 151, 156, 159, 186, 265, 280; v 24, 211, 510, 560, 576, 608, 764, 788; vi 1, 7, 9, 31, 65-6, 87, 108, 136, 148, 164, 177, 187, 223-4

To Sir N. Henderson, v 752; vi 32

To Mr. Livingston, iv 261

To Sir J. Simon, iii 581

Conversation with Dr. Böttcher, vi 1, 9-10

Conversation with M. Burckhardt, iii 441-2; vi 187

Conversation with Herr Greiser, iii 552-3

Conversation with Mr. Troutbeck, vi 356-7

Shepherd, F. M. (H.M. Consul at Dresden, June 1938-July 1939; in charge of Consulate-General, Danzig, July 10-Sept. 1, 1939), ii 360; iv 233, 441; vi 226n, 355n, 421, 494; vii 296

To Viscount Halifax, vi 364, 386, 388, 391, 394, 401, 432, 451, 454, 461, 477, 480, 487, 507, 513, 532, 547, 560-1, 568, 577, 586, 593-4, 610-1, 613-4, 620, 622-4, 636, 640, 652, 659, 661-2, 666, 685; vii 10, 24, 55, 89, 96, 100, 104, 123, 152-4, 156, 224, 269, 298, 363, 402, 450, 483, 541

To Mr. Norton, vi 462, 480

Conversation with M. Burckhardt, vi 451-2, 454-5

Letter to Mr. Kirkpatrick, vi 419, 490

departure from Danzig, vii 541-2, 545-6

Shibayama, Colonel K. (Head of Japanese Special Mission, Tientsin), viii 445-6, 458-9, 500, 526

Shigemitsu, Mamoru (Japanese Ambassador at London, Oct. 1938-Dec. 1941), iv 161; v 482; viii 78n, 247, 260, 457; ix 28n, 62-4, 151-2, 165, 171, 210, 215, 218, 241-2, 481-2, 511, 519

Conversation with Mr. Butler, ix 513-4

Conversation with Mr. Chamberlain, viii 262-3

Conversation with Viscount Halifax, viii 422-4; ix 27-9, 57-8, 86-8, 202-3, 205-6, 507-8

Shigeyasu, Lt.-Col. (Officer in charge of Foreign Affairs Department of the Japanese Headquarters in Peking), viii 351, 380-1, 557n, 558

Shima, S. (Japanese Consul at Tientsin), viii 230, 233, 314, 322-3, 427, 527-8

Shiono, Suyehiko (Japanese Minister of Justice, 1937-9), viii 369n

Shiratori, Toshio (Japanese Ambassador at Rome, 1938-9), iii 358; iv 107, 161; viii 237, 253, 437n, 482; ix 42, 64

Shone, T. A. (1st Secretary, H.M. Legation, Belgrade, Nov. 1936-Nov. 1939; acted as Chargé d'Affaires), vi 166-7

To Viscount Halifax, ii 25, 135, 151, 260, 268

Conversation with M. Antitch, ii 25

Conversation with M. Brugère, ii 135-6

Shumenkovitch, Ilija (Yugoslav Minister at Angora, 1939), v 346, 447, 667

Sidor, Karel (Minister without Portfolio representing Slovakia in Czechoslovak Government, Dec. 1938-Mar. 1939; President of Council of Province of Slovakia, Mar. 12-14; Minister of the Interior of Republic of Slovakia, Mar.-April 1939), i 465, 551; iii 189, 199, 217, 222, 377-8; iv 95, 183, 219-21, 225-6, 229, 234, 238-9, 241, 246, 406-8, 438-40; v 85

Siemens, Captain Leopold (German Naval Attaché at London), ii 286, 290n, 295-6

At Anglo-German Naval conversations, Dec. 1938, iii 664

Silex, Dr. Karl (Editor of the 'Deutsche Allgemeine Zeitung'), iv 582n

Simmons, Major-General F. K. (Commander, Shanghai Area, British Troops in China, 1939-40), viii 106, 234, 376, 428, 431, 538-9; ix 204, 336-7

Simon, Sir John (Chancellor of the Exchequer, May 1937-May 1940; in charge of Foreign Office, Jan. 1939), i 345n; ii 189; iii 512n,

- 629, 635-6; *iv* 109; *v* 539, 748-9; *vi* 199, 366, 380, 401, 410, 508, 567, 570, 753; *viii* 7*n*, 48; *ix* 59, 249, 293, 391, 513
 To Sir R. Craigie, *viii* 387, 397
 To Sir G. Ogilvie-Forbes, *iii* 515
 To Sir E. Phipps, *iii* 634
 To U.K. Delegation (Geneva), *viii* 391
Speech at Lanark, Aug. 27, 1938, *ii* 172-5; *referred to*, *ii* 189, 196, 205, 210, 214, 247, 286, 295, 681
Statements in House of Commons, Oct. 5, 1938, *iii* 128; Mar. 8, 1939, *viii* 505; Mar. 15, *iv* 278; April 13, *v* 470, 485; July 4, *ix* 248; July 25, *vi* 479
At Anglo-French conversations, Sept. 1938, *ii* 373, 520, 526-9, 536
 Simopoulos, Charalambos (Greek Minister at London, 1935-42), *iv* 521; *v* 138, 148, 158-9, 236, 412, 614-6, 750
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, *iv* 497-9; *v* 157-8, 185
Conversation with Mr. Ingram, *v* 163, 550-1
Conversation with Sir O. Sargent, *v* 122-3
 Simovitch, General D. T. (Yugoslav Chief of General Staff), *iv* 102
Conversation with Lt.-Col. H. C. T. Stronge, *iv* 103-4
 Sinclair, Sir Archibald (M.P. for Caithness & Sutherland), *i* 630; *vi* 577-8
Conversation with Herr Henlein, *i* 633-5
 Singloh Hsu (a Chinese banker), *viii* 42
 Sinka, Major A. (Estonian Military Attaché at Moscow), *i* 165
 Sirovy, General. *See* Syrový, General
 Sivak, Josef (President of the Council, Province of Slovakia, Mar. 10-12, 1939; Minister of Schools, Mar. 12-14; Minister of Public Instruction in 1st Government of Republic of Slovakia), *iv* 219, 221, 225, 229, 406, 408
 Skeferis, Pericles (Greek Minister at Durazzo, 1935-9), *v* 116, 120, 122-3, 136, 138, 168, 174, 229-30, 348, 382-3, 436-7, 750-1
 Skirpa, Kazys (Lithuanian Minister at Berlin, 1938-40), *iii* 548; *iv* 483-4, 640, 642
 Skubl, Dr. (Austrian State Secretary for Security, 1937-8), *i* 130, 135
 Slavik, Dr. Juraj (Czechoslovak Minister at Warsaw, 1936-9), *i* 315-6, 429-30, 464-5; *iii* 27, 35, 40, 46-7, 80, 82, 198, 212; *iv* 32
Conversation with Sir H. Kennard, *i* 464-5; *iii* 188-9, 199
 Slawoj-Skladkowski, General F. (Polish Prime Minister and Minister of the Interior, 1936-9), *iv* 87-8; *v* 605; *vi* 322; *vii* 301
 Slessor, Group Captain J. C. (Director of Plans, Air Ministry, 1938-41), *iv* 237
 Smetona, Antanas (President of Lithuania, 1926-40), *iv* 454, 483, 518
 Smigly-Rydz, Marshal Edward (Inspector-General of the Polish Armed Forces, 1935-9 and First Citizen of the Republic after the President), *i* 431, 444*n*, 445, 480; *ii* 538-9; *iii* 22, 27-8, 33, 103-5, 181; *iv* 154, 543, 549-50, 572, 581; *v* 39, 203, 305, 570; *vi* 234, 247, 274, 317, 322-3, 359, 379, 381, 386, 400, 406, 415-9, 445-6, 476, 584, 724, 733; *vii* 85-6, 117, 211, 216, 236, 309, 338, 364, 371, 477, 498, 559-60
Speech by, Aug. 6, 1939, *referred to*, *vi* 628, 635, 638, 643
Statement to press, July 1939, *vi* 404, 448
 Smith, A. C. (British Council assistant to H.M. Legation, Tallinn), *v* 698
 Smith, Captain R. H. Tottenham (H.M. Consul at Turin, Nov. 1937-June 1940), *iii* 346
 Smith, Lt.-Col. T. (U.S. Military Attaché at Berlin), *i* 414; *ii* 309
 Smogorzewski, M. (Editor of the 'Gazeta Polska'), *vi* 365
 Smorodinov, Corps Commander V. (Deputy Chief of General Staff of the Soviet Army), *vii* 45-6
At meetings of Anglo-Franco-Soviet Military Delegations, *vii* 561, 563
 Smutny, Dr. P. (Czechoslovak *Chef du Protocol*), *ii* 667, 673
 Snow, Thomas Maitland (H.M. Minister at Helsingfors, Mar. 1937-Feb. 1940), *vii* 184
To Viscount Halifax, *v* 223, 253, 495; *vi* 120
Conversation with M. Erkko, *v* 495-6
Conversation with Field-Marshal Baron Mannerheim, *vi* 120-2
 Sokol, Dr. Martin (Chairman of the Slovak Diet, 1938-9; Minister of Schools in M. Sidor's Government of Province of Slovakia), *iv* 219, 221, 225, 229, 246
 Sokolnicki, Michel (Polish Ambassador at Angora, 1936-9), *vii* 273
 Solymossy, Lt.-Col. V. de (Hungarian Military Attaché at Prague), *iii* 210-1
 Soong, T. V. (Secretary-General of Aeronautical Affairs Commission, National Government of China), *viii* 102, 104, 160, 161*n*, 284, 308, 377, 430; *ix* 14, 276
 Sorensen, R. W. (M.P. for West Leyton), *iv* 240
 Sorgo, Dr. N. M. (Yugoslav Minister at The Vatican, 1937-41), *vi* 675
 Soubotitch (Subotitch), Ivan (Yugoslav delegate to League of Nations, 1935-9; Minister at London, June 1939-41), *v* 663; *vi* 166
 Soudan, Eugène (Belgian Minister for Foreign Affairs, Feb.-Mar. 1939)
Conversation with Sir R. Clive, *iv* 508-9
 Souritz, Y. Z. *See* Suritz, Y. Z.
 Soviche, Captain (a member of French Military Delegation to U.S.S.R., Aug. 1939), *vii* 562
 Spaak, Paul Henri (Belgian Minister for Foreign Affairs, June 1936-Jan. 1939; Prime

Spaak, Paul Henri (*cont.*)

Minister, May 1938–Feb. 1939), *iii* 287*n*; *iv* 106*n*

Spann, Professor Othmar (Professor at Vienna: political theorist), *i* 250

Speaight, R. L. (a member of Central Dept. of the Foreign Office)

Memorandum by, *v* 415

Note by, *ii* 419

Spear, Lt.-Col. C. R. (British Military Attaché in China, Oct. 1938–Dec. 1939), *ix* 152, 197, 265, 287, 401, 415, 508

Speichel, A. (Italian Consul-General at Danzig, 1938–9), *v* 25–6; *vi* 187

Spencer, C. F. (a Director of John Brown Ltd.; intermediary between M. Dahlerus and British Foreign Office officials), *vi* 743*n*, 745–7, 751*n*, 759; *vii* 66, 176*n*, 194–5, 232*n*, 281–2, 286*n*, 320*n*, 537*n*, 551, 554–5

Conversation with M. Dahlerus, *vii* 219,

356–7, 368, 474–5, 485

Conversation with Mr. Roberts, *vi* 216–7; *vii* 357, 368, 552

Sperrle, General Hugo (a German General of Aviation), *iv* 258

Sportiello, Admiral (an Italian Naval Commander), *v* 191

Sramek, Mgr. Jan (Chairman of Czechoslovak People's Catholic party), *i* 311, 510, 517, 530, 570; *ii* 34, 415; *iii* 96

Ssu Ching-wu (Leader of anti-Japanese guerrilla force in Tientsin area), *viii* 156*n*, 368*n*, 378, 390, 402, 416–7, 420–1, 459–60, 468, 471, 479, 499, 551–60; *ix* 2, 19, 20, 325, 357, 364, 416, 424, 427, 431*n*, 432, 470, 493, 515, 524, 533

Stachiewicz, General (Chief of Polish General Staff), *iii* 33; *iv* 142; *vi* 234; *vii* 54, 61, 70, 107–8, 208

Conversation with Colonel Godfrey, *i* 480–4

Conversation with Lt.-Col. Sword, *vii* 84–5, 91–2, 195–6, 208–11

Stalin, Joseph V. (General Secretary of Central Committee of Communist Party of U.S.S.R. and member of the Politburo), *i* 165, 305, 423; *iii* 193; *iv* 64, 191–2, 422, 459, 511, 535, 557, 569; *v* 21, 104, 206, 217, 413, 429, 451, 484, 542–5; 620, 727, 744, 802, 808; *vi* 331, 461, 500, 702, 704–5; *vii* 41, 138, 155, 188, 244, 245*n*, 256, 258–9, 291, 354*n*, 431, 550, 593, 600; *ix* 506

Speech on Mar. 10, 1939, *iv* 411–9; *v* 202*n*, 209, 312, 332, 357, 359, 450, 462; *vi* 280, 780; *vii* 197, 431, 618–9, 621

Stamp, 1st Baron, *ii* 672

Stanhope, 7th Earl (President of the Board of Education, May 1937–Oct. 1938; 1st Lord of the Admiralty, Oct. 27, 1938–Sept. 1939)

Speech in House of Lords, Oct. 5, 1938, *iii* 328

Stanley, Oliver F. G. (President of the Board of

Trade, May 1937–Jan. 1940), *iv* 36, 107, 111, 138*n*; *v* 209; *vi* 244*n*

Speech in House of Commons, Nov. 1, 1938, *viii* 178–9

Visit to Germany, *proposed*, *iv* 131, 139, 250, 255; *postponed*, *iv* 260, 261*n*, 271, 273, 364, 595; *v* 586, 717; *vi* 497

Stano, Julius (Secretary-General of Slovak People's party), *iv* 229

Stapelmann, Herr, *vi* 66

Starace, A. (Secretary-General of the Fascist party in Italy, 1931–9), *iii* 533, 536; *v* 781; *vii* 93

Starzynski, Stefan (President of the City of Warsaw, 1934–9), *i* 429

Steed, Henry Wickham (author and journalist), *i* 520, 529

Steel, C. E. (Secretary, H.M. Embassy at Berlin, July 1936–June 1939), *ii* 71

To Mr. Mallet, *ii* 77

Stefenelli, F. (Italian Consul at Tientsin), *viii* 71–2, 232, 248, 323, 328–9, 452, 459, 511, 555

Stein, Boris E. (Soviet Ambassador at Rome, 1935–9), *iii* 359; *v* 376

Steinhardt, L. A. (U.S. Ambassador at Moscow, 1939–41), *vii* 42*n*, 156

Stepanic, Colonel (Czechoslovak representative on Military Sub-Committee of International Commission set up in Oct. 1938), *iii* 162

Stepanov, S. (Deputy People's Commissar for Foreign Trade in U.S.S.R.), *iv* 568–9

Stephens, David (a member of Lord Runciman's Mission to Czechoslovakia), *ii* 668

Stevenson, Ralph C. Skrine (League of Nations Adviser in the Foreign Office, 1937–8), *ii* 293, 683; *viii* 67–8, 83

Conversation with M. Burckhardt, *ii* 689–91

Letter to Mr. Strang, *ii* 689

Stilwell, Colonel J. W. (U.S. Military Attaché in China), *ix* 341

Stürum, Count John de Limburg. *See* Limburg-Stürum, Count John de

Stöhrer, Dr. Eberhard von (German Ambassador at Burgos, 1937–43), *ii* 651

Stoica, Basile (Roumanian Ambassador at Angora, 1939–41), *v* 57, 387, 447, 490–1, 681, 686–7, 720, 724–5, 762; *vi* 68

Stoller, Dr. W. (German Consul-General at Tientsin, 1936–41), *viii* 61, 63, 71–2, 233, 248, 328

Stopford, R. J. (British liaison officer in Prague), *ii* 50, 69, 74, 115, 155, 404, 663, 665, 668, 670–1; *iii* 117, 120, 632; *iv* 277*n*, 278

To Mr. Ashton-Gwatkin, *ii* 150, 448

Conversation with Herr Kundt, *ii* 674–5

Note by, *ii* 667

Stoyadinovitch, Dr. Milan (Yugoslav President of the Council and Minister for Foreign

- Affairs, 1935-9), *ii* 25, 135-7, 144, 151, 157-8, 204, 241, 260; *iii* 19, 46; *iv* 388*n*, 618, 620; *v* 314, 346
resignation of, *v* 34*n*
- Strang, William (Counsellor in the Foreign Office, 1933-9: Head of Central Department, 1937-9), *i* 365, 375, 427, 614*n*; *ii* 13-5, 112, 143, 409; *iv* 136, 149, 156, 180*n*; *v* 286*n*, 418*n*, 716, 777, 786, 790; *vi* 2, 4, 6-7, 20*n*, 22, 25, 29, 50, 79, 84, 89, 92, 103, 112-3, 116, 118-9, 431, 448, 573, 781; *vii* 16, 99, 190, 358*n*, 373, 514*n*, 552, 594
arrival in Moscow, *vi* 115; *return to London*, *vi* 592; *vii* 99*n*
- To Mr. Ashton-Gwatkin, *iii* 119, 149
To Sir G. Ogilvie-Forbes, *iii* 264
Conversation with M. Cambon, *iii* 553-4; *v* 565-6; *vii* 106-8
Conversation with Mr. Kirkpatrick, *iii* 93*n*
Conversation with M. Maisky, *v* 506-7
Conversation with M. Masaryk, *ii* 536
Conversation with Count Michalowski, *iii* 15
Conversation with M. Raczyński, *iii* 557-8; *iv* 112-3; *v* 383-5; *vi* 24-5
Conversation with Mr. Troutbeck, *ii* 536, 544
Conversations with members of H.M. Legation at Prague, *i* 403-12; of H.M. Embassy at Berlin, *i* 412-6
Letter to Sir R. Clive, *iv* 576
Letter to Sir N. Henderson, July 21, 1938, *i* 610; *referred to*, *ii* 14-5; July 30, *i* 614*n*
Letter to Sir H. Kennard, *iii* 267, 557; *iv* 112
Letter to Mr. Kirkpatrick, *vi* 539
Letter to Mr. Mack, *iv* 82
Letter to Sir G. Ogilvie-Forbes, *iv* 115*n*
Letter to Sir O. Sargent, *vi* 138, 422
Minute by, *ii* 409, 411, 421, 536; *iii* 589; *iv* 41, 260; *v* 273, 286*n*, 383, 506, 565; *vi* 20, 24, 105-6, 760*n*; *vii* 2*n*, 106, 108*n*, 119*n*, 121, 132, 286-7, 401, 404, 529
At Anglo-French conversations, April 1938, *i* 198; Sept. 1938, *ii* 373, 520, 536; Nov. 1938, *iii* 285; Mar. 21, 1939, *iv* 422; Mar. 22, 1939, *iv* 457
At Anglo-Polish conversations, April 1939, *v* 1, 9, 30
At Anglo-Roumanian conversations, April 1939, *v* 296, 309, 321
At discussions for Anglo-Polish treaty, Aug. 1939, *vii* 64
- Strong, Major K. W. D. (British Assistant Military Attaché at Berlin, Jan. 1938-Aug. 1939), *i* 16-17, 344, 352, 358, 363, 451; *ii* 169; *iv* 244, 397-8; *v* 806
To War Office, *iv* 264
Conversation with Major von Mellenthin, *ii* 126-7
- Stronge, Lt.-Col. H. C. T. (British Military Attaché at Prague, Nov. 1936-Oct. 1938; at Belgrade, Nov. 1936-Mar. 1939), *i* 120, 126, 251, 267, 302*n*, 352, 368, 375, 389, 397-8, 406, 411-2, 428*n*, 441, 446, 449, 462-3, 471, 474, 492, 495*n*; *ii* 34-5, 81, 90, 99, 185, 258, 260, 268, 280-1, 308, 336, 357, 364, 368, 411-2, 457, 567, 581, 591, 612; *iii* 124, 368; *iv* 102
To Mr. Newton, *i* 104, 121, 432; *ii* 185, 258
Conversation with Colonel Count Valfre di Bonzo, *ii* 146-7
Conversation with Colonel Hajek, *ii* 90-1
Conversation with General Krejci, *i* 462-3; *ii* 370
Conversation with General Simovitch, *iv* 103-4
Conversation with Colonel Toussaint, *ii* 143-6; *iii* 254-5
- Stuart, James (M.P. for Moray and Nairn), *vi* 295
- Stuckart, Dr. Wilhelm (State Secretary of German Ministry of the Interior), *iv* 280
- Stülpnagel, Lt.-Gen. von (a member of Military Sub-Committee of International Commission set up in Oct. 1938), *iii* 162; *iv* 279
- Suat Davaz (Turkish Ambassador at Paris, 1932-40), *v* 143, 465
- Subotitch, Ivan. *See* Soubotitch, Ivan
- Sugiyama, General (Commander-in-Chief, Japanese forces in North China), *viii* 338, 351, 532; *ix* 160, 168, 361, 454
- Sükrü Saracoglu. *See* Saracoglu, Sükrü
- Sun Fo (President of Chinese Legislative Yuan), *viii* 42, 219, 250
- Suñer, Ramon Serrano. *See* Serrano Suñer, Ramon
- Suritz, Yakov Zakharovich (Soviet Ambassador at Paris, 1937-40), *ii* 219-20; *iv* 422-3, 471; *v* 198, 215-7, 228, 406, 542, 572, 683-4, 693; *vi* 22, 398
- Surzynski, M. (Vice-Marshal of the Polish Diet), *iv* 88; *v* 514
- Sutton-Pratt, Major R. (Observer in Czechoslovakia, June-Oct. 1938), *i* 411*n*; *ii* 90, 94*n*, 99*n*, 176, 265*n*, 304-5, 319, 366-7, 671; *iii* 73*n*, 74, 82
Report by, *ii* 319*n*; *iii* 83
- Suvorov, Colonel (Military Commandant of City of Moscow), *vii* 45
- Swida, M., *v* 764
- Swinton, 1st Viscount (Secretary of State for Air, June 1935-May 1938), *iii* 616
- Swire, G. Warren (Chairman of the China Association), *viii* 191
- Swirski, Admiral (Commander-in-Chief of the Polish Navy), *vii* 309
- Sword, Lt.-Col. E. R. (British Military Attaché at Warsaw, June 1938-Sept. 1939), *iv* 362, 476, 497*n*, 507, 514; *v* 38, 58, 245, 579-80, 757; *vi* 80, 486-7, 617, 684-5; *vii* 61, 107, 126, 208, 321, 330, 404, 453, 559-60
To Sir H. Kennard, *iv* 477; *v* 39, 246-8, 583; *vii* 133, 208

Sword, Lt.-Col. (*cont.*)

To War Office, *iii* 23; *v* 203

Conversation with General Musse, *v* 757-8

Conversation with Colonel Pelevaynski, *iii* 17

Conversation with General Stachiewicz, *vii* 84-5, 91-2, 195-6, 208-11

Syrový, General Jan (Czechoslovak Prime Minister, Sept.-Oct. and Oct.-Nov. 1938; President of the Republic *ad interim*, Oct. 5-Nov. 30, 1938; Minister of Defence, Dec. 1938-Mar. 1939), *ii* 147, 493*n*, 518, 561, 640; *iii* 21-2, 96*n*, 216, 377; *iv* 98, 126, 563; *v* 594-5; *vi* 705

Speech by, Oct. 5, 1938, *iii* 124*n*; Oct. 28, *iii* 214-5

Sziller, M., *v* 764

Sztojay, Döme (Hungarian Minister at Berlin, 1935-44), *i* 34*n*; *vi* 215

Szymanski, Lt.-Col. A. (Polish Military Attaché at Berlin), *i* 93; *ii* 309; *iv* 23; *v* 67, 101, 210-1, 433, 546

Conversation with Colonel Mason-Macfarlane, *iv* 184-6, 504

Tabouis, Madame Geneviève (Diplomatic correspondent of the 'Euvre'), *iv* 293; *vi* 342

Tada, Lt.-Gen. Hayao (Vice-Chief of Japanese General Staff), *viii* 77

Talati, Mr., *ix* 538

Taliani de Marchio, Marchese F. M. (Italian Ambassador in China, 1938-43), *viii* 232, 341

Tanaka, Baron G. (Japanese Prime Minister & Foreign Secretary, 1927-9), *ix* 6*n*

Tanaka, H. (Japanese Vice-Consul at Tientsin), *ix* 2, 216, 324, 357-8, 364-5, 387, 409, 436, 470, 481

Tani, Masayuki (Minister in Charge of Japanese Embassy at Shanghai, 1938), *viii* 12, 18, 24, 55-6, 156, 159, 552

Tarbé de Saint-Hardouin. *See* Saint-Hardouin, J. Tarbé de

Tardini, Mgr. Domenico (Under-Secretary of State, The Vatican), *v* 411, 436, 458, 498; *vii* 63, 253, 350

Conversation with Mr. Osborne, *vii* 183, 196

Tashiro, S. (Japanese Consul-General at Tientsin), *viii* 35, 61, 119-20, 125, 226, 230-1, 233, 252-3, 328-9, 335, 350, 378, 383, 388-9, 391, 421, 445, 459, 468, 471, 489-92, 507*n*, 509, 511, 527, 551*n*, 552, 554-6; *ix* 2, 121, 132, 145, 164, 168-9, 179, 182-3, 205*n*, 208, 221*n*, 278, 322, 505

Conversation with Mr. Jamieson and M. Lépisier, *viii* 338-9

Tatarescu, Georges (Roumanian Ambassador at Paris, 1938-9), *iv* 375, 410, 422, 459; *v* 312, 329

Tatsumi, Colonel E. (Chief of European-American Department of Japanese General Staff), *viii* 457*n*, 468

Taub, Siegfried (a leader of the German Social Democrat party in Czechoslovakia), *ii* 451

Taurines, M. (Vice-President of the French Parliamentary Group 'Alliance Démocratique'), *ii* 623

Tauschitz, Stefan (Austrian Minister at Berlin, 1933-8), *i* 12

Taylor, Wayne C. (Fiscal Assistant Secretary of the U.S. Treasury), *viii* 311, 335-6, 462

Teleki, Count Paul (Hungarian Prime Minister, Feb. 1939-April 1941), *iv* 129, 265, 277, 289; *v* 60, 210*n*; *vi* 437, 585; *vii* 83, 92-3, 152, 377

Tellier, Pol le. *See* Le Tellier, Pol

Temperley, Major-General A. C. (Military Correspondent of the 'Daily Telegraph', 1935-9), *i* 622

Temperley, Professor H. W. V. (Professor of Modern History in the University of Cambridge), *i* 520

Teplansky, Pavel (Slovak Minister of Finance, Dec. 1938-Mar. 1939), *iii* 377; *iv* 157, 183-4, 219, 221, 225, 230, 406

Terentiev, Alexei (Soviet Ambassador at Angora, 1938-40), *v* 766; *vi* 169, 449, 623, 661; *vii* 276

Tevfik Rüstü Aras. *See* Aras, Dr. Tevfik Rüstü

Thaon di Revel, Count Paolo (Italian Minister of Finance, 1935-43), *iii* 501

Thermann, Dr. E. Freiherr von (German Ambassador at Buenos Aires, 1936-41), *ii* 651; *vi* 490

Thierry, Adrien (French Minister at Bucharest, 1936-9; Ambassador there, April 1939-40), *iii* 197; *iv* 42, 410, 423, 433, 515, 567

Thomsen, Hans (German Chargé d'Affaires *ad interim* at Washington, Nov. 1938-Dec. 1940), *iv* 481

Thouvenin, M., *iv* 266

Thwaites, J. A. (H.M. Vice-Consul at Katowice, 1938-9; Consul there, April-Oct. 1939), *v* 246; *vii* 203, 533

Tilea, Viorel V. (Roumanian Minister at London, 1939-40), *iv* 370-1, 379, 384-5, 391, 395, 398-9, 401, 409-10, 422, 448-50, 471, 494, 576, 619; *v* 68, 74-5, 83, 105, 111-2, 343, 403, 501, 531, 801; *vi* 324

Conversation with Sir A. Cadogan, *iv* 389, 520; *v* 65-6, 207

Conversation with Viscount Halifax, *iv* 283-4, 360-1, 366-7, 375-6; *v* 395-6, 480-3; *vi* 263, 582-5

Conversation with Sir O. Sargent, *iv* 284-5; *v* 746-7

At Anglo-Roumanian conversations, April 1939, *v* 296, 309, 321, 325, 329, 332-3, 342

Timoshenko, Army Commander (Soviet Commander of military district of Kiev), *i* 422; *vii* 46

Tinkler, R. M., *ix* 152

Tippelskirch, General Kurt von (Chief of

- Intelligence, German Ministry of War), **ii** 291, 309, 408
Conversation with Colonel Mason-MacFarlane, **ii** 120-1, 616
- Tippelskirch, Werner von (Counsellor of German Embassy, Moscow), **ii** 298
- Tipper, A. E. (Chairman of the Municipal Council, British Concession, Tientsin, 1938-9), **viii** 9; **ix** 112, 145, 493
- Tiso, Dr. Josef (a leader of Slovak People's party; President of Council of Province of Slovakia, Dec. 2, 1938-Mar. 10, 1939; Prime Minister of Republic of Slovakia, Mar. 14-Oct. 26, 1939), **ii** 279; **iii** 114, 140, 185, 377, 413; **iv** 92-3, 96, 98-9, 219-21, 239, 243-4, 246, 406, 442; **v** 86, 91, 291, 546, 616-7
Conversation with Mr. Parcs, **iv** 92-3
Visit to Herr Hitler, Mar. 1939, **iv** 233, 235, 241-2, 407, 438-9, 443; **v** 616; April 1939, **v** 88-90
Request to Herr Hitler to assume protectorate over Slovakia, **iv** 280, 288
- Titulescu, Nicolas (Roumanian Minister for Foreign Affairs, 1932-6), **iii** 182; **v** 91, 310, 672, 747
- Todd, F. H. (Commercial Secretary, H.M. Embassy, Moscow, Aug. 1938-May 1940)
Memorandum by, **iv** 197
- Todt, Dr. Fritz (German General Inspector of Road Communications), **iii** 240, 623
- Tofer, Karl (Estonian Minister at Berlin, 1936-9), **v** 803
- Togay, Hulusi Fuat. *See* Hulusi Fuat Togay
- Togo, Shigenori (Japanese Ambassador at Moscow, 1938-40), **ix** 519
- Tojo, Lt.-Gen. Hideki (Japanese Vice-Minister of War, May-Dec. 1938), **viii** 270, 289-90
Speech by, **viii** 270, 290
- Tokugawa, Marquis Raitai, **ix** 173-4
- Tokugawa, Yoshitomo (son of Marquis Tokugawa), **ix** 173
- Tönisson, Jaan (a member of Estonian Chamber of Deputies), **vi** 281
- Torr, C. J. W. (1st Secretary, H.M. Legation, The Vatican, April 1937-Sept. 1939)
Conversation with Cardinal Pacelli, **ii** 136-7
- Toussaint, Colonel (German Military Attaché at Prague), **i** 61-2, 329, 349, 359, 361, 392; **ii** 143; **iii** 253
Conversation with Lt.-Col. H. C. T. Stronge, **ii** 143-6; **iii** 254-5
- Toussaint, General J. (French Military Attaché at Rome), **iv** 304-5; **v** 117, 170, 240
Conversation with Colonel Burrows, **v** 172-4
- Trajanovitch, Lt.-Col. R. (Yugoslav Military Attaché at Rome), **iii** 335; **iv** 328; **v** 426
- Trant, J. P. (H.M. Consul-General at Moscow, June 1939-Mar. 1943), **vi** 301
- Trautmann, Dr. Oscar (German Ambassador in China, 1935-8), **viii** 21, 341
- Trenchard, 1st Viscount (Marshal of the Royal Air Force), **iii** 616
- Trentham, E. N. R. (Financial Adviser at H.M. Embassy, Berlin, April-Sept. 1939), **v** 425
- Treue, Herr (of the Reichsbank), **iv** 598
- Tripiccone, Colonel (Italian Director of Military Operations and Intelligence)
Conversation with Col. Burrows, **v** 118-9
- Tripura, Maharajur of, **ix** 370
- Trotsky, Lev Davidovich, **iv** 414-5
- Troubridge, Captain T. H. (British Naval Attaché at Berlin, Aug. 1936-April 1939), **ii** 204n; **iv** 177, 455
At Anglo-German Naval conversations, Dec. 1938, **iii** 664
- Troup, Rear-Admiral J. A. G. (Director of Naval Intelligence, 1935-9), **ii** 286
- Troutbeck, J. M. (1st Secretary, H.M. Legation at Prague, Oct. 1937-May 1939; acted as Chargé d'Affaires), **i** 138, 190n, 406, 568; **ii** 33, 50, 143, 450, 536, 596; **iii** 379; **v** 84; **vi** 705
To Viscount Halifax, **ii** 170, 176-7; **iii** 223, 225-7, 234, 631n; **iv** 7-8, 13, 55-6, 61, 64, 85, 92-3, 108, 113, 116, 125-6, 136, 147, 149, 158, 162; **v** 93, 554
Conversation with M. Chvalkovsky, **iv** 129-30
Conversation with Dr. Masarik, **iv** 7-9, 13
Conversation with Mr. Shepherd, **vi** 356-7
Conversation with Mr. Strang, **ii** 536, 544
Letter to Mr. Strang, **iv** 129
Minute by, **vi** 356, 678
- Tschio, Mr. (Japanese Vice-President of Hua Hsing Commercial Bank), **ix** 30
- Tuan Mao-lan (Senior Secretary, Ministry of Foreign Affairs, China), **viii** 197
- Tuka, Dr. Vojtech (Deputy Prime Minister of Republic of Slovakia, Mar.-Oct. 1939), **iii** 217; **iv** 63, 221, 226, 246, 407-8, 455; **v** 85, 87-9
- Tukhachevski, Marshal (Marshal of the Soviet Union: shot in June 1937), **i** 163-4, 420, 422; **iv** 414
- Turauskas, E. (Lithuanian Minister at Prague, 1934-9), **iv** 430-1
- Turin, Senior Lieutenant (Soviet interpreter), **vii** 561
- Türkmen, Lt.-Col. B. (Turkish Military and Air Attaché at Moscow), **vii** 46
- Twardowski, Dr. Fritz von (Deputy Director of Cultural Policy Department of German Ministry of Foreign Affairs), **iii** 653
- Tweedsmuir, 1st Baron (Governor-General of Canada, 1935-40), **ii** 54
- Tweedy, Mr. (a press representative of the Palestine Government), **iv** 12
- Uborevitch, General I. P. (Soviet Assistant Commissar for Defence; shot in June 1937), **i** 422; **iv** 414

- Uchida, Goro (Japanese Consul-General at Amoy), *ix* 70, 178*n*, 189, 256, 288
- Udet, General (Head of technical office of the German Air Force), *iv* 302, 306
- Ugaki, General K. (Japanese Minister for Foreign Affairs, May–Sept. 1938), *viii* 1, 5, 6*n*, 12–4, 17, 23–4, 26, 36–7, 41, 43, 46–50, 53–4, 56–7, 62, 70*n*, 71, 73–9, 84, 87–90, 96, 105–8, 120–2, 130, 139, 156, 158*n*, 171, 180–2, 206, 211, 281–2, 292, 378; *ix* 198, 200, 498
resignation of, *viii* 110; *referred to*, *viii* 114–6, 118, 120–2, 215
Conversation with Sir R. Craigie, *viii* 5*n*, 12*n*, 13*n*, 26–8, 34–5, 73, 86–7, 91, 96–101
- Uhlenberg, M., *vi* 149–50
- Ulanova, Galina (Soviet *prima ballerina*), *iv* 569
- Umberto, Crown Prince of Italy. *See* Piedmont, Prince of
- Uden, Osten (M. Sandler's representative on Committee of Three), *iii* 595
- United Kingdom Delegation (Geneva)
To Sir A. Cadogan, *v* 623, 626, 630, 632, 637–8, 648–9, 654; *ix* 100
To Viscount Halifax, *ii* 293, 365–6, 497, 594; *iii* 5, 18, 591–2, 594, 598, 604–5; *viii* 93, 104, 110, 402, 408; *ix* 104, 113
To Sir J. Simon, *iii* 585–7, 595, 597
- United Kingdom Delegation (Munich)
To Viscount Halifax, *ii* 627, 630
To Mr. Newton, *ii* 629
- Urbsys, Juozas (Secretary-General of Lithuanian Ministry of Foreign Affairs, 1936–8; Minister for Foreign Affairs, Dec. 1938–40), *iv* 285, 483–4, 642–3
Conversation with Mr. Preston, *iv* 517–8, 639–40
Visit to Berlin, *iv* 397–8, 421, 430, 454, 456, 475–6, 493, 643
- Urbsys, M. (Secretary-General of Lithuanian Ministry of Foreign Affairs), *iv* 390, 517
Conversation with Mr. Preston, *iv* 454–5
- Urdarianu, E. (Minister of Court, Roumania), *iv* 433
- Usborne, Vice-Admiral C. V., *iv* 265; *vii* 33
- Vachell, Group Captain J. L. (British Air Attaché at Berlin and Warsaw, Oct. 1937–Sept. 1939), *iii* 617; *iv* 116, 177, 586; *v* 38, 42, 100; *vii* 522
To Sir N. Henderson, *iv* 117
To Sir H. Kennard, *v* 43
To Sir G. Ogilvie-Forbes, *iv* 586
Memorandum by, *v* 100
- Valentino, Baron Pietro Arone di (Italian Ambassador at Warsaw, 1936–9), *v* 567, 718
- Valera, Eamon de (Prime Minister of Eire, Dec. 1937–Feb. 1948), *ii* 133, 594; *vi* 753; *vii* 67
- Valeri, Mgr. Valerio (Apostolic Nuncio in France, 1936–44), *v* 432, 467
- Valin, General (a member of French Military Delegation to Moscow, Aug. 1939), *vii* 1, 2*n*, 3*n*, 5, 26, 558–9, 562, 569, 581–2, 598
- Vanco, Dr. Milos (Slovak Minister of Justice, Dec. 1938–Mar. 1939), *iii* 377; *iv* 98, 219
- Vandenberg, Arthur Hendrick (U.S. Senator from Michigan), *ix* 348
Vandenberg Resolution, *ix* 348*n*, 371
- Van den Bergen, Lt.-Gen. *See* Bergen, Lt.-Gen. E. M. Van den
- Vansittart, Sir Robert (Chief Diplomatic Adviser to Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs, 1938–41), *i* 112*n*, 299, 300, 416*n*, 418*n*, 556; *ii* 673, 683; *iii* 1; *v* 565*n*, 578; *vi* 14, 745, 754, 759*n*; *vii* 80; *ix* 272*n*
Conversation with Herr Henlein, *i* 298–9, 630–3
Conversation with Herr von Kleist, *ii* 683–6
Conversation with M. Maisky, *v* 564–5, 639*n*
Minute by, *v* 564; *vii* 355*n*
At Anglo-French conversations, April 1938, *i* 198; Sept. 1938, *ii* 373, 520, 536
- Van Zeeland, Paul. *See* Zeeland, Paul van
- Von Zuylen, Baron. *See* Zuylen, Baron van
- Vauhnik, Colonel V. (Yugoslav Military Attaché at Berlin), *iv* 102
Conversation with Colonel Mason-MacFarlane, *iii* 564–5
- Vaux Saint-Cyr, Carra de (French Consul-General at Munich, 1934–8; Chargé d'Affaires at Berlin, April 1939), *i* 310; *v* 250
- Vavrecka, Hugo (Head of Propaganda Department of Czechoslovak Ministry of Foreign Affairs, 1938–9), *iii* 377
- Velics, Lázló de (Hungarian Minister at Berne and Permanent Delegate to the League of Nations)
Conversation with Mr. R. A. Butler, *iii* 5
- Verdier, Cardinal (Archbishop of Paris), *ii* 535, 568*n*; *vii* 177
Conversation with Sir E. Phipps, *vii* 341–2
- Vereker, G. G. M. (Counsellor of H.M. Embassy, Moscow, Nov. 1937–Feb. 1940; acted as Chargé d'Affaires), *iv* 14, 24–5, 417; *vii* 45
To Viscount Halifax, *i* 280, 303, 346, 391, 402, 419; *iii* 541, 575
Conversation with M. Coulondre, *i* 303–7, 402
Conversation with M. Payart, *ii* 229
Views on 'Ukrainian' question, *iii* 575
- Vichenet, Comte C. de Romrée de (Belgian Ambassador at Madrid, 1939–41), *vii* 287
- Victor Emmanuel III, King of Italy (1900–46), *i* 627; *ii* 626; *iii* 348, 496, 500, 535–7, 539; *iv* 42; *v* 130, 134, 219*n*, 411; *vii* 93, 136, 185, 220, 258, 316
Visit (projected) to Berlin, *v* 586; *vi* 706

- Villani, Baron Frederic de (Hungarian Minister at Rome, 1934-41), *iii* 358; *iv* 492; *v* 551
- Viola di Campalto, Count Guido (Italian Ambassador at Burgos, 1937-9), *iii* 314
- Viscafé, Major, *iii* 336
- Vissarion, Mgr. *See* Djuvanni, Mgr. Vissarion
- Vitrolles, Baron Régis d'Arnauld de (French Minister at The Hague, 1931-40), *iv* 28; *vi* 227; *vii* 349
- Vitrolles, Lt.-Col. de (Head of the Deuxième Bureau of the French Air Force)
Conversation with Wing Commander D. Colyer, *iii* 583-5; *v* 488-9
Conversation with Col. Fraser, *iv* 74-5
Conversation with Sir E. Phipps, *iv* 74-5
- Vogüé, Marquis L. de (President of Suez Canal Company), *iii* 309, 504
- Voigt, F. A. (Diplomatic correspondent of the 'Manchester Guardian'), *ii* 189
- Volosin, Mgr. Augustin (Prime Minister of Province of Ruthenia, Oct. 1938-Mar. 1939), *iii* 377; *iv* 281
- Voorst Evekink, Lt.-Col. D. van (Netherlands Military Attaché at Brussels and Paris), *iv* 52, 78, 450, 576
Conversation with Lt.-Col. Blake, *iv* 451-2
- Voorst Tot Voorst, Lt.-Gen. Baron J. J. G. van (Commander-in-Chief of Netherlands Field Army), *iv* 78
- Vörmlé, Jean (Secretary-General of Hungarian Ministry of Foreign Affairs, 1938-9), *iv* 248, 253, 511*n*; *v* 60, 62
- Voroshilov, K. E., Marshal of the Soviet Union (People's Commissar for Defence in U.S.S.R.), *i* 164-5, 305-6, 422; *v* 463*n*; *vi* 615, 641, 674; *vii* 4-5, 23, 34-5, 46, 74, 86, 102, 114-5, 119, 141, 143, 161, 167, 188, 210, 225, 237, 305-6, 346-8, 385, 558-613 *passim*, 621
Conversation with General Doumenc, *vii* 609-13
Conversation with Colonel Firebrace, *v* 471
- Vos van Steenwijk, Baron G. W. de (Netherlands Minister in China, 1935-40), *ix* 125
- Voska, Captain Emanuel (Head of the Czechoslovak Maffia during the First World War), *iv* 561
- Vuillemin, General (Head of French Air Mission to Berlin, Aug. 1938), *ii* 122-4, 140, 158, 218
- Vukchevitch, Dr. Alexandre (Yugoslav Minister at Warsaw, 1938-9), *iii* 138
- Wakefield-Harrey, C. O. (H.M. Consul at Florence, Sept. 1936-Mar. 1939), *iv* 301
- Walewski, M. (*Rapporteur* of the budget in Polish Ministry of Foreign Affairs), *i* 429-30
- Waley, S. D. (a Principal Assistant Secretary in H.M. Treasury), *vi* 635
- Walker, E. A. (First Secretary, H.M. Embassy, Angora, May 1939-May 1941), *vii* 299*n*
- Wallace, Captain D. Euan (Financial Secretary to the Treasury and member of U.K. Delegation to League of Nations), *ii* 293, 361*n*
To Viscount Halifax, *ii* 365-6, 594
- Walters, Frank (a Deputy Secretary-General of League of Nations), *iii* 441-2, 587, 611; *v* 392-4; *vi* 639, 660
Conversation with M. Burckhardt, *v* 561-2
Conversation with Mr. Makins, *iv* 383*n*
Letter to Mr. Randall, *iv* 383
- Wang, Dr. C. T. (Chinese Ambassador at Washington, 1937-8), *viii* 16, 19, 66*n*, 245, 257; *ix* 78, 147
- Wang Ching-wei (President of the National People's Political Assembly, China), *viii* 197, 249-50, 356
flight to Hanoi, *viii* 362-4, 415; *ix* 92
proposed as head of new Central Government of Japanese-occupied China, *ix* 242, 252, 254, 259-60, 312, 343, 353, 368, 418, 450
- Wang Chung-hui (Vice-President of the Executive Yuan and Chinese Minister for Foreign Affairs, 1937-41), *viii* 2-4, 7, 16, 18, 196, 249-50, 478; *ix* 19, 43-4, 53, 78, 316
Conversation with Mr. Greenway, *viii* 294-5
- Wang Ke-min (Head of the Japanese-controlled Provisional Government at Peking), *viii* 535; *ix* 260
- Wang Wen, *ix* 180, 362
- Wang Wen's brother, *ix* 111, 118, 122-4, 126-7, 180
- Wardlaw-Milne, Sir John (M.P. for Kidderminster), *viii* 163
- Warlimont, Colonel von (Head of Operations Section of the High Command of the German Army), *iii* 162; *iv* 176-7
- Warner, Sir George (H.M. Minister at Berne, Jan. 1935-Dec. 1939), *ii* 691
To Viscount Halifax, *ii* 242
- Warr, Earl de la. *See* De la Warr, 9th Earl
- Water, C. T. te (High Commissioner for South Africa in London, 1929-39), *vi* 588, 633; *vii* 49
Conversation with Viscount Halifax and Mr. Bruce, *vi* 588-90
- Waterlow, Sir Sydney Philip (H.M. Minister at Athens, Dec. 1933-May 1939), *v* 163
To Viscount Halifax, *iv* 374, 387, 396; *v* 136, 145, 160, 182, 186, 280, 444
Conversation with M. Metaxas, *v* 145
- Watkinson, A. E. (H.M. Consul at Tripoli, Oct. 1938-July 1940), *iv* 313
- Weber, Dr. W. M. (First Secretary of German Embassy, London)
Conversation with Mr. Ashton-Gwatkin, *v* 791-2
- Weininger, M., *ii* 669
- Weizmann, Dr. C. (President of the World Zionist Organisation), *iii* 264

- Weizsäcker, Baron Ernst von (State Secretary of German Ministry of Foreign Affairs, 1938-43), *i* 12, 66, 323, 328, 349-50, 355, 362, 371, 392-4, 417, 427-8, 448, 504, 544, 581, 592-3, 603, 613, 622; *ii* 9, 12-3, 24, 66, 108, 205, 240, 249, 284, 297, 300, 310, 324-5, 351, 372*n*, 400-2, 421, 423-4, 428, 430, 499, 512-3, 630, 650, 652-3, 655, 683; *iii* 56, 64, 74, 76, 93, 117, 123, 129-30, 134, 148, 151, 167-9, 175, 186-7, 191, 200, 208, 221, 241, 265, 268-9, 271, 273, 442, 446, 587, 610, 654-5, 657, 659; *iv* 122, 160, 167, 204, 232, 242, 245, 253, 260, 263, 371, 383, 443, 461; *v* 28, 94, 232, 244, 265, 398, 713-4, 720, 752, 782, 798, 804; *vi* 15, 123-4, 201, 211, 215, 235-9, 318, 331, 348, 355, 368-9, 412, 456, 519-20, 580, 634, 636, 644-5, 651, 663, 692, 697, 701, 703-4, 707, 711, 713, 726, 754; *vii* 36-8, 62, 68-9, 78, 89, 101, 123, 139, 159, 162, 181, 186, 190, 192, 199, 212-4, 216, 222, 269, 294, 301, 372, 400, 432*n*, 435*n*, 437, 440, 451, 457, 466, 631
Conversation with M. Burckhardt, *ii* 690-1; *vi* 43-4, 727
Conversation with M. Coulondre, *iv* 264-5; *v* 527-8
Conversation with Sir N. Henderson, *i* 335, 344-6, 348, 393-4, 426-8, 485-6, 537-8, 568-9, 596-7; *ii* 6, 11, 24, 109-10, 123, 203-4, 216, 283, 325-6, 417-8, 584-5; *iii* 149-50; *iv* 122-3, 244, 250, 590-1; *v* 337-9, 562-3, 807; *vi* 28, 59-62, 75-6, 359, 362-4, 381-2, 609-12; *vii* 29-31
Conversation with Sir G. Ogilvie-Forbes, *iii* 203-4
Conversation with M. Schubert, *ii* 371-2
Conversation with Sir H. Wilson, *ii* 353
Letter to Sir N. Henderson, *i* 609
- Welczek (Welczek), Count J. von (German Ambassador at Paris, 1936-9), *i* 265, 357, 384; *ii* 216, 219, 262, 542, 651; *iii* 262-3, 269, 286, 309-10, 389-93, 513, 620; *iv* 263, 269, 368; *v* 429; *vi* 236, 381, 399, 514, 517, 519
Conversation with M. Bonnet, *i* 384; *ii* 216; *vii* 237
Conversation with Sir E. Phipps, *iv* 9-10
- Welczek (Welczek), Countess von, *iii* 391
- Welles, Sumner (U.S. Under Secretary of State, 1937-43), *iii* 279, 295, 344; *iv* 9, 159, 161, 481; *vii* 164, 261; *viii* 239*n*, 299, 428, 433, 435-6, 438-9, 456*n*, 457-8, 497; *ix* 189, 204*n*, 205, 283, 342, 404, 492, 514
To Herr Hans Thomsen, *iv* 481
Conversation with Sir R. Lindsay, *iv* 124-5; *vii* 41-2, 154; *viii* 278-9; *ix* 187-8, 235, 284, 443-4
Conversation with Marquess of Lothian, *ix* 518
- Conversation with Mr. Mallet*, *viii* 384-5; *ix* 395-6
Statement by, March 17, 1939, *iv* 482
- Wells, H. G. (British writer), *iii* 560, 566
- Wen, Mr. (Superintendent of Customs, Tientsin; appointed Mayor of Tientsin, Mar. 1939) *viii* 243, 445-6, 460, 470
- Wenda, Colonel Z. Z. (Vice-Marshal of the Polish Diet), *vi* 262
- Wenner-Gren, Axel L., *vi* 745-8, 750; *vii* 67, 327, 551, 554
Conversation with Mr. Chamberlain, *vi* 736-8
Conversation with Field-Marshal Göring, *vi* 738-9
Letter to Mr. Chamberlain, *vi* 740, 742
Letter to Captain Margesson, *vi* 739
- Wenninger, Lt.-Gen. R. F. A. (German Air Attaché at London), *iv* 123
- Werdt, Colonel H. von (Swiss Military Attaché at Berlin), *ii* 309
- Wernher, Sir Harold (President of Anglo-Swedish Society), *vi* 483-4; *vii* 286, 537*n*
Conversation with M. Dahlerus, *vii* 320*n*
- Werth, General (Chief of Hungarian General Staff), *iii* 239; *vii* 92
- Westman, K. G. (a member of Swedish Delegation to League of Nations), *iii* 587; *viii* 111, 145
- Wettstein de Westersheimb, Jean (Hungarian Minister at Prague, 1933-9), *iii* 43, 51, 76, 79, 81, 86
Note to Dr. Krofta, *iii* 44, 51, 86
- Weygand, General Maxime, *ii* 535; *iii* 37, 249; *v* 434, 452, 465, 646
- Whitmore, C. E. (H.M. Acting Consul-General at Hankow, May 1938-Sept. 1939), *viii* 3, 361; *ix* 79, 96, 157, 225
To British Embassy, Shanghai, *ix* 73, 81, 110
- Whittall, L. H. (H.M. Acting Consul at Hankow, Mar. 1939-Feb. 1940), *ix* 73
- Wiert, Major-General Carton de. *See* Carton de Wiert, Major-General A.
- Wiedemann, Captain Fritz (a confidant of Herr Hitler), *i* 602, 613, 618-9; *ii* 2, 10, 19, 24, 44, 78-9, 92; *iii* 563; *iv* 6, 23, 39; *vii* 626
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, *i* 584-9
- Wiehl, Emil K. J. (Director of Economic Department in German Ministry of Foreign Affairs, June 1937-Sept. 1944), *iii* 390; *iv* 134, 597-8
Conversation with Mr. Ashton-Gwatkin, *iv* 603-4
- Wienke, Herr (of the Reichsbank), *iv* 598
- Wiesner, M. (Polish Senator), *iv* 88
- Wiley, J. W. (U.S. Consul-General at Vienna), *i* 359, 363
- Wilhelmina, Queen of the Netherlands (1890-1948), *vii* 340, 349, 447
- Willaume, Captain (a member of French Mili-

- tary Delegation to Moscow, Aug. 1939), **vii** 562, 580
- Willecot de Rincquese, Captain de (a member of French Military Delegation to Moscow, Aug. 1939), **vii** 562
- William, Crown Prince of Germany, **ii** 65-6; **vi** 11
- William II, Emperor of Germany (1888-1918; d. 1941), **i** 179, 226; **ii** 396; **iii** 143, 154; **iv** 19; **v** 593; **vi** 692, 711
- Williams, Frank S. (U.S. Commercial Attaché at Tokyo), **viii** 317
Memorandum by, **viii** 318
- Williams, W. H. (H.M. Pro-Consul at Shanghai, May 1938-Sept. 1942), **viii** 243
- Wilmowski, Herr von (of Krupps), **iv** 600
- Wilson, Sir Horace J. (Chief Industrial Adviser to H.M. Government, 1930-9; seconded to the Treasury for service with the Prime Minister, 1935-9), **i** 619; **ii** 462, 537, 539-40, 541n, 543-5, 569, 571, 576, 588, 643, 653, 670; **vii** 475; **viii** 247, 260; **ix** 510
To Mr. Chamberlain, **ii** 552, 563
Conversation with M. Dahlerus, **vii** 441-2
Conversation with Dr. von Dirksen, **ii** 351-3; **vi** 579-82
Conversation with Herr Hess, **ix** 539
Conversation with Herr Hitler, Sept. 1938, **ii** 552-7, 563-7
Conversation with Herr von Ribbentrop, **ii** 353-4
Conversation with Baron von Weizsäcker, **ii** 353
Conversation with Herr Wohltat, **vi** 389-91
Notes on conversations during Mr. Chamberlain's visit to Berchtesgaden, **ii** 351-4
Note on the Munich Conference, **ii** 630-5
Note on interview with Herr Hess, **ix** 539
At Anglo-French conversations, Sept. 1938, **ii** 373, 520, 536
At Meeting at Godesberg between Mr. Chamberlain and Herr Hitler, **ii** 472, 499
- Wilson, Hugh R. (U.S. Ambassador at Berlin, 1938-40; recalled Nov. 1938, did not return to post), **i** 238, 290, 348, 359, 414-5, 614-5, 617; **ii** 12, 57, 149, 213, 217, 646-7; **iii** 272, 279, 296; **iv** 381; **vii** 630
Conversation with Herr von Ribbentrop, **iii** 278
recall to Washington, **iii** 272
- Wilson, Woodrow (President of the United States, 1912-20), **i** 71, 182; **ii** 486
- Winslow, Major J. S. (U.S. Military Attaché at Prague), **i** 381
- Winterton, 6th Earl (Chancellor of Duchy of Lancaster, May 1937-Jan. 1939), **iii** 172, 432
Conversation with Dr. Schacht, **iii** 675-7
Speech by, Sept. 1938, **iii** 29n, 31; Oct. 1938, **iii** 153, 158, 194
- Wirsén, K. E. T. (Swedish Minister at Rome, 1938-40), **iv** 293, 297; **vii** 422
- Witos, Wincenty (leader of Peasant party in Poland; in exile 1933-9), **iv** 497
- Witz, Herr, **vii** 204
- Witzleben, Baron (leader of the Germans in Roumania), **iv** 42
- Witzleben, General Erwin von, **vii** 517
- Woermann, Dr. Ernst (Head of Political Department of German Ministry of Foreign Affairs, with title of Under State Secretary, April 1938-April 1943), **i** 21, 80, 259, 262, 265, 273, 277, 281, 303, 304n, 402; **ii** 38, 105-6; **iii** 230, 269, 271, 657, 668; **iv** 644; **vi** 679; **vii** 192
Conversation with Sir A. Cadogan, **i** 80-2
Conversation with Sir N. Henderson, **i** 260, 304n; **ii** 87-8, 91-3
Conversation with Sir G. Ogilvie-Forbes, **iii** 271
- Wohltat, Dr. Helmut (of the German Ministry for Economic Affairs: Commissioner of the Four-Year Plan), **iii** 677; **iv** 369, 433, 598, 600-1; **vi** 580; **vii** 549
Conversation with Mr. Ashton-Gwatkin, **v** 791-2
Conversation with Mr. R. S. Hudson, **vi** 407-10; *referred to*, **vi** 464-6, 480-3, 495, 555, 580, 607, 648; **vii** 548
Conversation with Sir H. Wilson, **vi** 389-91
- Wolf, Dr. (a representative of Polish minority in Czechoslovakia), **ii** 667
- Wolf, V. L. R. (appointed German Consul at Brno, Jan. 1939), **iv** 63
- Wolf, Dr. Wilhelm (Austrian Minister for Foreign Affairs, Mar. 12-15, 1938), **i** 129, 135
- Wolff, Johanna, **v** 245
- Wollner, Deputy (of Sudeten German party), **ii** 457
- Wong, C. C. (a member of the Chinese Trading Commission), **viii** 472
- Wong Chu-lin (Chairman of the Chinese Chamber of Commerce), **viii** 354
- Woo Zung-yui (of the Reformed Government at Nanking), **ix** 11
- Wood, Sir Kingsley (Secretary of State for Air, May 1938-April 1940), **iii** 158, 172, 250n, 291, 293; **iv** 115n, 123, 532; **vii** 368
- Woodhead, H. G. W. (Chairman of the China Association, Shanghai), **ix** 137
- Wszelaki, M. (Economic adviser to the Polish Ministry of Foreign Affairs), **vi** 427
Conversation with Mr. Hankey, **vi** 405-7.
- Wühlisch, Johann von (Counsellor of German Embassy at Warsaw: acted as *Chargé d'Affaires*), **vi** 679
- Wu Pei-fu, Marshal, **viii** 297, 356, 362
- Wyndham, Mr. (Assistant clerk to British Military Attaché, Rome), **iv** 313

- Wysocky, Alfredo (Polish Ambassador at Rome, 1933-8)
Conversation with Herr Hitler, i 274
Conversation with the Earl of Perth, i 274
- Yada, Shichitaro (Japanese Minister at Berne, 1930-4), ix 173
- Yakir, General I. E. (Soviet Commander-in-Chief at Kiev; shot in June 1937), iv 414
- Yamamoto, Vice-Admiral Isoroku (Japanese Vice-Minister of Marine), viii 71
- Yanguas y Messia, José Maria de (Spanish Ambassador at The Vatican, 1938-42), vii 448
- Yarnell, Admiral Henry E. (Commander-in-Chief of U.S. Asiatic Fleet), ix 223n
- Yehia, Abdul Fattah. *See* Abdul Fattah Yehia
- Yencken, A. F. (First Secretary, H.M. Embassy at Rome, Jan. 1937-April 1939), iii 328-9; iv 293, 338; v 188
Conversation with Signor Buti, v 250-1
- Yevtitch, Pavle (Yugoslav Press Attaché at London), v 595
- Yonai, Admiral Mitsumasa (Japanese Minister of Marine, 1937-9), viii 79, 369; ix 412, 517
- Yoshida, Shigeru (Japanese Ambassador at London, 1936-8), viii 78n, 83, 91, 95, 164, 528-9
Conversation with Viscount Halifax, viii 78-9
- Young, Dr. (Financial adviser to Chinese Government), viii 433n, 435, 516; ix 8, 24, 112
- Young, G. P. (Secretary, H.M. Embassy in China, Oct. 1935-Oct. 1938), viii 2n, 10n, 32n, 552
To British Embassy, Shanghai, viii 10, 70
To Viscount Halifax, viii 31
- Yrjö-Koskinen, Baron A. (Finnish Minister at Moscow, 1930-9), iv 568; vi 265
- Yuki, Toyotaro (Governor of Bank of Japan), viii 369, 493; ix 45
- Yvonne, Signor (of police inspectorate at Kulangu), ix 480
- Zalitis, Lt.-Col. (Latvian Military Attaché at Moscow), i 165
- Zamfirescu, A. D. (Roumanian Minister at Rome, 1938-9), v 396
- Zanchi, Signor, iii 645
- Zarine, Charles (Latvian Minister at London, 1933-40), vi 48, 158
- Zarske, Herr (Editor of the 'Danziger Vorposten'), vi 395, 507; vii 542n
- Zatko, Dr. Peter (Secretary-General of Slovak Industrial Union), iv 98, 229
- Zay, Jean (French Minister of National Education, 1936-9), iii 392-3; ix 193
- Zech-Burkersroda, Count Julius von (German Minister at The Hague, 1928-40), vii 349
- Zechlin, Erich (German Minister at Kovno, 1933-40), iv 454
- Zeeland, Paul van (Belgian Prime Minister, Mar. 1935-Nov. 1937), v 792
- Zekai Apaydin (Turkish Ambassador at Moscow, 1935-9), v 282, 573, 590, 604, 672, 707-8; vii 276
- Zenkl, Dr. Peter (Mayor of Prague), ii 51; iii 21; iv 561
- Zernatto, Guido (Secretary-General of Austrian Patriotic Front), i 2, 132
- Zhdanov, A. A. (a member of Presidium of the Supreme Council in the U.S.S.R.)
article by, June 29, 1939, vi 217, 225n, 325n, 781
- Zinoviev, G. E. (a former Soviet leader; shot for alleged conspiracy in Aug. 1936), iv 414
- Zog I, King of the Albanians (Sept. 1928-April 1939), iv 357, 498; v 119-23, 127-9, 133-5, 137, 139-40, 149-50, 160, 163, 169, 175-7, 191-3, 195-7, 230
arrival in Greece, v 136, 158, 170
- Zuylen, Baron van (Political Director of Belgian Ministry of Foreign Affairs), iv 109
- Zvrskovec, M. (of Slovak Ministry of Foreign Affairs), v 88, 90

Part IV: Subject Index

- Aachen, **ii** 453; **iii** 98, 583; **vii** 416
Aaland Islands, **ii** 368*n*; **v** 496*n*; **vi** 265; **vii** 116, 155, 268, 577, 604
Abyssinia, **i** 127; **ii** 133, 562, 585; **iii** 366*n*, 472, 479-80, 484, 490, 496-7, 502*n*, 528; **vi** 753
 recognition of Italian Empire, by France, **iii** 157, 296-7, 344, 486, 513; **v** 614; by Great Britain, **iii** 315, 322-3, 341, 352, 354-5
Addis Ababa, **iii** 475, 485
Adelsheim, **ii** 26
Aden, **vi** 127
Adler-Gebirge, **iii** 641
Adriatic Sea, **v** 589; **vi** 599
Aegean Sea
 Bulgarian claim to outlet, **vi** 30, 68
Ainazi, **viii** 577
Air warfare, **ii** 637; **iii** 434-5; **vi** 766; **vii** 287, 293, 428, 485, 522, 628
 in China, **viii** 3, 25-6, 37, 42-3, 45-6, 65-6, 73, 102, 146*n*
 League of Nations Resolution of May 27, 1939, **viii** 104; **ix** 105, 113, 121, 141-2
Ajaccio, **iii** 475
Aland Islands. *See* Aaland Islands
Albania
 Italy and, **iv** 161, 352, 357-8, 402*n*, 498; **v** 35, 50, 56, 70, 116-7, 119-23, 125, 127
 Italian occupation, **v** 128-97 *passim*;
 referred to, **v** 97, 107, 113, 229-30, 319, 354, 376, 422; **vi** 72, 497, 659
 effect of Italian action on:—Anglo-Italian relations, **v** 82, 120-1, 125, 128, 131-2, 135-7, 141-2, 147, 149-50, 154, 156, 164, 219, 705, 755, 765, 780;
 Balkan Entente, **v** 348, 530; Franco-Italian relations, **v** 130, 172, 256, 258, 278; Greece, **v** 127, 141-2, 146, 348, 437; Turkey, **v** 355, 464, 615; Yugoslavia, **v** 137, 139, 141-2, 146, 148, 150;
 see also Guarantee (to Greece)
 Italian troop concentrations, **v** 382*n*, 383, 412, 426, 444, 615, 750-1
 partition of, between Italy and Yugoslavia, **v** 122; **vi** 439
Aldershof, **i** 611
Aleutian Islands, **vii** 428
Alexandretta, Sandjak of, **iii** 587; **vi** 346-7
Algeria, **iii** 287; **iv** 325
Algiers, French garrison in, **iv** 316
Allenstein district, **vii** 204
Almeria, **vi** 208
Alsace-Lorraine, **i** 274, 296, 455; **ii** 338, 345, 375, 381; **iii** 151-2, 244-5, 479; **v** 302
Alto Adige, **vi** 255, 283*n*, 284, 323-4, 659*n*
Altsdorf, **iv** 57
Alzenau, **ii** 26
Amada Unida margarine factory in Danzig, **vi** 547, 568, 653, 685; **vii** 55
Ambassadors' Commission. *See* Commissions (International)
Ambassadors' Conference. *See* Conferences
Amoy (Kulangsu International Settlement), **ix** 83, 87, 94, 108, 139, 231
 Japanese landing, **ix** 66, 80; protest by Great Britain, **ix** 67, 78-81
 British and U.S. landings, **ix** 81*n*, 119, 340, 361, 371, 433, 461
 Japanese demands, and negotiations, **ix** 70, 140, 155, 178, 189, 210, 256, 266-7, 288-9, 339, 361, 462, 480
 blockade of, **ix** 203, 288
Amsterdam, **ii** 616; **iv** 37; **vii** 474
Anglo-Belgian Staff conversations, **iv** 78, 104-5; **vi** 221*n*
Anglo-Franco-Soviet military conversations
 proposals for, **v** 470, 485, 529, 564, 565*n*, 726, 794; **vi** 2, 37, 50, 105, 111-2, 141, 312, 352, 377, 425-6, 429, 457-61
 agreed to by Great Britain, **vi** 478, 484-5
 preparations for, **vi** 492-3, 509-12, 521-4, 527-8, 533-5, 543, 546, 561-4, 570, 576-7, 595, 606, 611-2, 615, 641
 British and French Military Missions, arrival and reception, **vii** 45-7, 558, 598; credentials and instructions, **vi** 674, 682-3, 762-89; **vii** 8-10, 21, 563, 589, 603; departure from Moscow, **vii** 184, 187-8, 190, 224, 237, 247, 613-4
 conversations in Moscow, **vi** 674; **vii** 3-5, 22-3, 32-5, 102, 114-5, 121, 141, 225, 558-60, 616-7; record of, **vii** 560-614
 passage of Soviet troops through Poland and Roumania, **vii** 1-4, 21, 25-8, 39-42, 53-4, 61, 70, 77, 85-9, 91-2, 101-2, 105-8, 112-3, 115-7, 119-21, 130, 133-6, 142, 149-50, 155, 158, 161, 164, 166-7, 170, 177, 209-11, 237, 305, 347, 559-60, 572-4, 592, 594, 599, 601-2, 604, 608-13
Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations, April-Aug. 1939, **v** 202-794 *passim*; **vi** *passim*; **vii** 74, 143, 430, 615-6, 622
 main stages: — suggested unilateral declarations by U.S.S.R., April 14, **v** 202, 206, 209-10; French proposal, April 14, **v** 216, 261-2; Soviet counter-proposals, April 17, **v** 228-9; French proposal for Tripartite Agreement, April 24, **v** 295, 317; British revised draft, April 28, **v** 357, 359;

Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations (*cont.*)

modified French proposals handed to M. Suritz, May 2, v 406, 641; British proposals of May 6, v 450; Soviet proposals of May 15, v 558; draft of proposed triple mutual guarantee pact, May 25, v 679; Soviet proposals of June 2, v 753-4, 785; Anglo-French proposals dated June 6, handed to M. Molotov, June 15, vi 34-41, 79; Soviet reply, June 16, vi 85-7, 89-90; Anglo-French proposals, June 21-2, vi 134-5, 140-2; Soviet reply, June 22, vi 143; political articles of draft Agreement, as at July 23, vi 539-42, 681-2
 Baltic States and Finland, guarantee to, v 558-9, 564, 565n, 568, 572-3, 578, 591, 604, 624, 649, 669, 689, 697, 736-7, 775; vi 3-4, 35-6, 49, 50, 54-6, 86, 89-91, 95-6, 98, 103-4, 106, 116-8, 135, 144-5, 161-2, 168, 173-4, 179, 218, 225, 230-1, 250-1, 256, 264-7, 277, 280-2, 307-8, 313, 335, 350, 376, 414, 559, 571
 'indirect aggression', definition of, vi 251, 277, 309-11, 313-4, 319, 324, 332-5, 339, 346, 349, 375, 382-4, 396-8, 424, 428-30, 450-1, 457-8, 460, 478, 485, 494, 511, 521-2, 525, 531, 544, 559, 571-3, 575-6, 578, 591, 594, 650, 682-3; vii 42-5, 74
 simultaneous signature of political and military agreements, vi 312, 319, 328, 332, 335-6, 339, 346, 349-50, 355, 360, 376-8, 383-4, 424-7, 429-30, 457, 459, 762
 Belgium, vi 163, 168, 174, 230, 251, 280, 313
 Bulgaria v 756-7
 Denmark, vi 162, 168, 173, 225
 Germany, v 272; vi 61, 74, 184, 197, 216, 287, 321, 331, 389, 467-8, 560-1, 580, 616, 620, 705, 708-12, 755-6
 Greece, vi 174, 230, 251, 280, 313
 Italy, iv 492; v 737; vi 126, 284, 444, 700; vii 72
 Japan, v 482; iv 23, 25, 27-8, 57, 64-5, 77, 91n, 99, 131, 516
 Luxemburg, vi 167-8, 179, 181-2, 184, 194, 225, 230, 267-8, 276-7, 309, 311, 335, 346, 349-50, 360, 376, 428
 Netherlands, vi 3-4, 36, 90, 103-4, 135, 144-5, 162-3, 167-8, 173-4, 179, 209, 219, 225-8, 230-1, 240, 243, 249-50, 254, 267-8, 276-80, 307, 309, 311, 314, 328, 335-6, 339, 346, 349-50, 360, 375-6, 428
 Poland, v 236, 449, 657, 670; vi 24, 117-8, 163, 168, 174, 199, 200, 230-1, 250-1, 280, 311, 313, 339-40, 376, 440-1, 493-4, 545, 548, 565-6; vii 113
 Roumania, v 597-8, 653, 658, 670; vi 117-8, 163, 168, 174, 230, 251, 280, 313, 583-4
 Switzerland, vi 3-4, 36, 90, 103-4, 135, 144-5, 162-3, 167-8, 173-4, 179, 209, 219, 225, 230-1, 243, 249-50, 267-8, 276-80, 309, 311,

Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations (*cont.*)

314, 328, 335-6, 339, 346, 349-50, 360, 375-6, 428
 Turkey, v 573, 647, 672; vi 163, 168, 174, 230-1, 250-1, 280, 311, 313, 376, 387, 403, 623; vii 384
 Anglo-Franco-Turkish negotiations. *See* Guarantee (to Turkey); Turkey (Great Britain)
 Anglo-French conversations
 Nov. 1937 (in London), *referred to*, i 85, 216
 April 28-29, 1938 (in London), i 198-234; *referred to*, i 235-7, 239-43, 246-7, 251n, 254, 256-8, 266, 293, 305, 326, 336, 546
 Sept. 18 (in London), ii 373-40; *referred to*, ii 372, 404, 409, 452
 Sept. 25 (in London), ii 520-35
 Sept. 26 (in London), ii 536-41
 Nov. 24 (in Paris), iii 285-311; *referred to*, iii 440, 444, 447, 461; iv 462; viii 244, 308-9
 Jan. 10, 1939 (in Paris), iii 512-5; *referred to*, iv 17, 82
 Mar. 21 (in London), iv 422-7; *referred to*, iv 471-3, 495, 527
 Mar. 22 (in London), iv 457-63; *referred to*, iv 495, 500, 514-5, 527, 532
 May 20 (in Paris), v 608-14
 Anglo-French Staff conversations
 Air Staffs, i 84, 88, 90, 143, 145, 199-202, 208, 233-5, 245, 247, 256
 Army Staffs, i 203-4, 206, 209, 211, 235; iii 289, 292, 427; iv 43-4, 79, 83, 101, 105, 108, 115, 133, 135-6, 145-6, 152, 154-6, 170-1, 223, 228, 236-7, 274, 577; v 49-50, 242; vi 85; representatives at: British, iv 237; French, iv 223, 228
 Naval Staffs, i 200, 203, 205, 207-10, 226-7; iv 146, 155
at Singapore, ix 53n, 238, 372, 496n
 Anglo-German conversations on Naval Agreements, Dec. 1938, iii 455-6, 664-71; *see also* Germany (Great Britain)
 Anglo-German Declaration, Sept. 30, 1938, iii 640; *see also* Munich Conference (Hitler-Chamberlain Declaration)
 Anglo-German Fellowship, iv 18
 Anglo-German Society (in Germany), iv 591n, 593
 Anglo-Italian conversations. *See* Italy (Great Britain)
 Anglo-Japanese negotiations. *See* Tientsin (British Concession: negotiations in Tokyo)
 Anglo-Polish conversations, April 4-6, 1939
record of, v 1-19, 30-6; summary of conclusions, v 47-9; *see also* Poland (Great Britain, visit to London of M. Beck)
 Anglo-Polish Staff conversations, v 735, 749; vi 29n
preparations, v 53, 200, 234, 238, 379, 398
 Anglo-Roumanian conversations, April 23-6, 1939, v 295-315, 321-34, 342-4, 374

- Anglo-Soviet discussions, 1933, *referred to*, **iv** 207
for Anglo-Soviet negotiations, 1939, *see* Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations
- Anglo-Turkish negotiations. *See* Guarantee (to Turkey); Turkey (Great Britain)
- Anhui, **ix** 86
- Annaberg, **i** 61
- Anti-Comintern Pact, **iii** 590; **iv** 71, 516, 528, 548; **v** 520, 660; **vii** 138, 281
attitude of:—General Franco, **iv** 124; **v** 144; Greece, **v** 331; Hungary, **iv** 55*n*, 618; Italy, **iii** 280; **iv** 5, 38, 70-1, 107, 185; **viii** 85*n*; **ix** 213; Japan, **iii** 280; **iv** 5, 38, 49, 70-1, 107, 125, 161; **vii** 275, 341, 428; **viii** 85, 90, 92, 115, 154, 176-7, 179, 189, 239, 267, 276-7, 290-1, 342, 407, 415, 437-8, 441-3, 451, 452*n*, 453, 456-8, 460-1, 468-9, 478, 482, 485, 493, 498, 536; **ix** 23, 26, 40, 42-3, 56, 64-5, 91, 98-9, 128-32, 233-4, 441-2, 516-7; Poland, **iii** 374, 589; **iv** 69, 185, 504, 513, 543, 581; **v** 24, 69, 276, 290, 416-7; Roumania, **v** 313, 331, 660; Turkey, **v** 331; Yugoslavia, **v** 331, 588, 660
proposal to transform into military alliance, **iii** 280, 360; **iv** 27, 37, 49, 71; *see also* sub-head (attitude of: Italy, Japan) *above*
- Arcachon, **ix** 234*n*
- Armaments, limitation of, **i** 110, 139, 175, 454; **ii** 637-9; **iii** 518-9, 527; **vi** 61
- Armed Forces of the British Empire (a Russian reference book), **iv** 128
- Arnau, **iii** 640
- Arys, **ii** 408
- Asch, **ii** 231, 313, 321, 334-6, 415, 455, 457, 572, 611, 619, 621, 659, 669, 672-3
- Aschaffenburg, **ii** 26
- Asia Development Council, **viii** 246*n*, 294, 371, 404
- Asiatic Petroleum Company, property damaged in Tientsin, **ix** 322
- Aspern, **i** 27, 135
- Assab, **iii** 508
- Associated British Committee (Tientsin), **viii** 123*n*, 421-2; **ix** 66, 112
- Augustow, **vi** 246
- Aussig, **i** 187, 594; **ii** 319; **iv** 249
- Australia, **iii** 295; **vi** 747; **viii** 314, 347
- Austria, **i** 1-60 *passim*, 126-37, 146-9, 155-7; **ii** 74, 281
air force, **iv** 587-8
army, incorporation into German army, **i** 43-4, 92-3; **vi** 297
Czechoslovakia, **i** 366
Germany. *See* Germany (Austria)
Italy, **i** 127
National Bank of Austria, **i** 136
Press, **iv** 235
'Reichspost', **i** 133; 'Wiener Journal', **ii** 65
Austrian 'Anschluss'. *See* Germany (Austria)
Austrian Legion, **i** 15, 24, 30, 45
- Axis, Rome-Berlin, **i** 37, 127, 176, 208, 226; **ii** 20*n*, 172*n*; **iii** 160-1, 187, 218, 253, 287, 344, 349, 357-9, 389, 400, 427, 472, 474, 476, 478-9, 481, 498-9, 508, 511, 518; **iv** 30, 32, 124, 143, 178-9, 296, 309, 350, 403, 492*n*, 531, 616, 618, 620-1, 625; **v** 124, 162, 428, 481; **vi** 216, 253, 443; **viii** 17
- Bad Reichenhall, **ii** 60
- Baden, **ii** 26; **vii** 464
- Bahnschutz (German Railway Protective Troops), **i** 611; **ii** 15
- Baku, **iii** 658
- Balearic Islands, **iii** 299, 315, 329, 479, 483, 506; **iv** 104; **v** 150
- Balkan Entente (Greece, Roumania, Turkey, Yugoslavia), **iv** 104, 361, 367, 372, 374*n*, 386-7, 396, 409, 420, 424, 465, 470, 473, 497-8, 555, 576, 620; **v** 49, 58, 207, 221, 241, 296-7, 308, 314, 322, 334, 395, 403, 447, 463, 481, 530, 659, 796
- Anglo-Turkish Declaration of May 1939 and, **v** 473, 491, 493, 498, 531, 537, 552, 563, 589, 595-7, 660-3, 667, 671-2, 676, 681, 686-7, 701, 708, 720, 723, 725, 729, 739-40, 761-2; **vi** 17-8, 23-4, 51-2, 54, 66-71, 101-3, 130, 147, 164-5, 170, 228, 242, 260-1, 304-5, 463-4
- Bulgaria, admission to, **v** 109-10, 199, 207, 221, 296-7, 307-8, 326-8, 346, 348, 374, 380, 387, 464, 530, 550; **vi** 68, 84
- Germany, **v** 355, 464, 550
See also Albania (effect of Italian action on Balkan Entente)
- Balkan States. *See* South-east Europe
- Baltic Sea, **iv** 479; **vi** 405; **vii** 134, 209, 460
- Baltic States
H.M. diplomatic representation, **iv** 390*n*
U.S.S.R., **v** 214, 350, 404-5, 528, 564, 568, 604
See also Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations (Baltic States and Finland, guarantee to); Estonia; Finland; Latvia; Lithuania
- Baranowicze, **vii** 135
- Barcelona, **iii** 329, 521
- Barcelona Government. *See* Spain and Spanish Civil War
- Bari, **v** 175; anti-British broadcasts, **iii** 312, 316, 318; Italian troop concentrations, **iv** 358; **v** 117
- Baring Bank balances, **iv** 504; **v** 208
- Bärnsdorf, **i** 124
- Batang, **viii** 207
- Batoum, **v** 259, 282
- Bautsch, **iii** 641
- Bavaria, **ii** 26-7, 42, 66
military preparations, **i** 7, 9-12, 19, 20, 24, 40, 57, 61, 321, 559; **ii** 104-5, 127, 161, 237, 281, 453, 491; **iv** 24, 39; **vi** 617
- Bayreuth, **ii** 24, 59, 60
- Behnisch, **iii** 642

- Behr and Mathews Ltd., *viii* 331
- Belgium**, *i* 22, 97, 191, 194, 209, 315; *ii* 269, 449, 594, 637; *iii* 159, 260, 263, 291, 556, 570, 583, 618; *v* 31, 213, 280, 302, 722, 727, 758; *vii* 514
attitude towards:—possible attack by Germany, *v* 256, 269–71; *vi* 222–3; possible German invasion of Netherlands, *iv* 44, 53, 58, 66–7, 69, 70, 75–8, 84, 451, 509
British and French commitments, *i* 96, 199; *iii* 287*n*; *v* 5, 270; *vii* 270–1, 293, 304, 312, 329, 338
German commitments, *i* 455, 649; *ii* 344, 375; *iii* 287*n*; *iv* 58, 76, 602; *v* 269–70; *vii* 270–1
Government changes, Feb. 1939, *iv* 106
invasion, 1914, *v* 617; *vii* 112
joint offer of 'good offices' by Belgium and Netherlands, Aug. 1939, *vii* 340, 349, 379, 447, 464
King Leopold's proposal for conference, April 1939, *v* 314
neutral position, *i* 648–50, 652; *ii* 395; *iii* 287*n*; as model for Czechoslovakia, *i* 55, 153, 497, 625; *ii* 393; *iv* 129–30
Press: 'L'Indépendance Belge', *iv* 451; 'Het Laatste Nieuws', *v* 270; 'La Libre Belgique', *v* 269; 'Le Matin', *v* 270; 'La Meuse', *v* 271; 'Le Peuple', *iv* 509; *v* 270; 'De Standaard', *v* 270; 'Le Vingtième Siècle', *v* 271
Staff conversations: with France, *iv* 58, 70, 76, 105, 509; Great Britain, *iv* 78, 104–5; *vi* 221*n*; Netherlands, *iv* 78, 450, 452
See also Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations (Belgium)
- Bensheim, *ii* 26
- Bérard Agreement, *iv* 461*n*; *v* 508
- Berat-Scutari, *v* 127
- Berchtesgaden, *i* 286, 348–9, 362, 552, 568*n*, 628; *ii* 49, 57, 60, 78, 184, 205, 217, 231, 362–4, 418, 423, 428, 649; *v* 46; *vi* 470
meeting between Herr Hitler and M. Beck, *iii* 566*n*, 573, 580–2, 585, 589–90; *referred to*, *iii* 525, 568, 581, 587; *iv* 4, 11, 32, 35, 68, 87, 102, 112, 146, 154, 168; *v* 52, 384, 390, 418–9, 441, 455, 601, 619, 699, 813; *vi* 13, 248, 518, 531
meeting between Herr Hitler and M. Burckhardt, *vi* 691–6; *referred to*, *vi* 640, 642–3, 657–9, 662–8, 777, 690–1, 760*n*; *vii* 6, 8, 11, 13, 16, 23, 31–2, 36, 73, 78, comments on, by Mr. Campbell, *vii* 16–9; by Sir N. Henderson, *vii* 37–8; by Sir H. Kennard, *vii* 49, 51
meeting between Herr Hitler and Mr. Chamberlain, *ii* 338–51, 374–8; *referred to*, *ii* 351–4, 356, 361–2, 404, 407–8, 413, 421–2, 427, 479, 673–4; *iii* 3, 67, 626
preparations for, *ii* 314, 322, 324–6, 331, 334, 647–8
reactions of French Government, *ii* 329, 336–7, 359, 373, 452
- Berchtesgaden (Hitler-Chamberlain) (*cont.*)
Herr Schmidt's record of, *ii* 342, 400–1, 410, 428, 430–1
meeting between Herr Hitler and M. François-Poncet, *iii* 244, 618–9
meetings between Herr Hitler and Sir N. Henderson, *vii* 145, 150, 161–3, 201–2, 212–3, 227–31, 251–3, 256–7, 267, 427
meeting between Herr Hitler and Dr. Imredy and M. Kanya, *iii* 9
meeting between Herr Hitler and Mgr. Orsenigo, *v* 462–3
- Berchtesgaden Agreement. *See* Treaties (Austria-Germany)
- Beregżasz, *iii* 86
- Bergen, *ii* 127
- Berlin, *i* 18, 155–6, 179, 358, 404; *ii* 60, 68, 76, 87–8, 104–5, 109, 127, 134, 190, 192, 371, 552, 616; *iii* 251, 275, 417; *vi* 175
conference, suggested by Mr. Chamberlain, Sept. 1938, *ii* 587, 590
Herr Hitler's birthday celebrations, *v* 204, 290–3
- Berlin-Bernau, *iii* 256
- Beisheim, *ii* 26
- Bessarabia, *iii* 577; *iv* 619; *v* 104; *vi* 584
- Beuthen, *iv* 245
- Bezinok, *v* 88
- Bialowieza, *iv* 154, 177
- Bialystok, *v* 407; *vii* 135
- Bielitz, incident, *vii* 231, 235
- Bielsko, *v* 246–7; *vi* 204, 552; *vii* 425
- Bilbao, *iii* 521
- 'Bismarck', launching, *referred to*, *iv* 589
- Bizerta, internment of Spanish Republican fleet, *iv* 461–2
- Black Sea, *iii* 577–8, 668; *v* 589; *vi* 169, 599
- Bled, *i* 614; *ii* 144, 261
meeting of permanent Council of Little Entente, *ii* 157–8, 241, 260
provisional agreements between Little Entente and Hungary, *v* 64*n*, 332; *vi* 642*n*
- Böblingen, *ii* 26
- Bodenbach, *i* 437
- Bodenstadt, *iii* 136, 641
- Bogumin (Oderberg), *iii* 46, 49*n*, 60, 82, 104–5, 136, 223, 228–9; *iv* 513, 617; *v* 246–7; *vi* 13, 710
- Bohemia, *i* 105, 107, 183–4, 190, 193, 223, 251, 279, 300–3, 327, 404–5, 465, 479, 487, 491, 502, 515, 613; *ii* 80, 186, 364, 368, 522, 549, 552, 570, 592; *iii* 118, 134, 139, 165, 207, 216, 225, 626; *iv* 56, 244, 248–9, 260, 267, 270, 362, 379; *see also* next heading
- Bohemia and Moravia
German occupation, *iv* 255–8, 260–1, 267, 275, 379, 404–5, 444, 560–1; *referred to*, *v* 304, 616–7, 684; *vi* 5, 13–4, 72, 133, 277, 280, 290–1, 297, 306, 373, 408, 497, 616, 659, 693, 712, 750, 754; *vii* 38, 48

Bohemia and Moravia (German occupation)
(*cont.*)

reactions of: France, *iv* 273, 368, 371, 376-7, 394-5, 461; Great Britain, *iv* 263, 267, 271-3, 291, 350*n*, 364-5, 371-2, 376, 379, 381, 402-3, 526, 583-4, 595-6, 615; *v* 9, 245, 337, 600, 617, 619, 675, 713-4, 780, 791, 801, 804; *vi* 76, 114, 751; *vii* 60, 111, 550; Hungary, *iv* 618, 625; Italy, *iv* 273, 281-2, 294, 350-2, 379, 461; Japan, *viii* 536; Netherlands, *iv* 450; Poland, *iv* 616; *v* 9, 10, 424-5, 563, 570, 580, 601; *vi* 57-8, 258; Roumania, *iv* 284, 618-9, 625; *v* 301; Scandinavian and Baltic States, *iv* 622; Turkey, *v* 615; U.S.S.R., *iv* 385, 391, 445-8, 621-2; United States, *iv* 364, 366, 481-2; Yugoslavia, *iv* 620-1, 625; *v* 529

Bohemia and Moravia, Protectorate of
formation and administration, *iv* 272, 275-6, 279, 287-9, 470, 481, 561-6, 583; *v* 554-7; *vi* 581
importance to Germany, *iv* 393-4, 477, 536-9, 586-8, 624

Böhler Bros. Ltd., *i* 93

Böhmewald, *iii* 83

Böhmisch Kamnitz, *ii* 662

Böhmisch-Krumau, *iii* 640

Böhmisch Leipa (Ceska Lipa), *i* 182, 432; *ii* 232, 552, 660; *iii* 640

Böhmisch Trübau (Ceska Trebová), *iii* 207; *iv* 57

Bohnsack, *vi* 32-3, 149, 393

Bohumín, *iii* 73, 225

Bolivia, *v* 701, 711

Bologna, *iv* 338

Bolzano, *iv* 338; *v* 171, 173; *vi* 659; *see also* South Tyrol

Bordeaux, *ii* 262

Boulogne, *ii* 532; *iii* 617

Boxer Indemnity, *viii* 14*n*, 138*n*, 516; *ix* 150, 246, 353

Brackenheim, *ii* 26

Brandenburg, *ii* 161

Bratislava (Pressburg), *i* 106-7, 171, 302, 342; *ii* 281, 667; *iii* 111, 152, 188, 198, 200, 203, 217, 230, 384, 412-3, 639; *iv* 95-6, 220, 231, 233-7, 241-2, 244, 255, 264, 287, 362, 408, 438, 440, 442, 595; *v* 89; *vi* 137

Braunau, *i* 579-80; *iii* 641

Brazil, *iii* 519; *iv* 25

Bremen, *iii* 85, 98; *iv* 171-2, 184

Brenner frontier, *ii* 309; *iv* 23; *vi* 488, 554-5 guaranteed by Herr Hitler, *ii* 147, 345; *vi* 324 proposed meeting between Herr Hitler and Signor Mussolini, *vi* 667; *vii* 24, 103

Breslau, *i* 61, 301, 358; *ii* 6, 95, 203*n*, 370; *iii* 91, 123, 235, 240, 417; *iv* 232, 234, 245, 443; *v* 204; *vii* 515

Breslau Festival (German National Gymnastic Festival), *ii* 39, 59, 81, 91, 102, 133

Breslau-Vienna motor road, *iii* 235, 240, 409, 415-7, 441, 449, 648

Brest-Litovsk, *vii* 496

Briand-Kellogg Pact, *i* 63-4; *ii* 546*n*; *v* 350

Brindisi, *iv* 358; *v* 117

Brioni, *iii* 174

British-American Tobacco Company, *ix* 86

British Broadcasting Company (B.B.C.), *v* 236-7, 253, 275, 384, 385*n*

British Chamber of Commerce (Shanghai), *ix* 292, 326

British Commonwealth of Nations (British Empire), *i* 84, 89, 96, 227, 602; *ii* 53, 59, 84-5, 95, 132, 159, 174, 262, 293, 303, 365, 394-5, 429, 568, 681, 688; *iii* 142-4, 245*n*, 246, 351, 500, 571, 590; *iv* 46, 251, 309, 527; *v* 371, 423, 617, 791-2; *vi* 61, 73, 416, 487, 722, 730, 756, 758-9; *vii* 355*n*; *viii* 345-7

commercial relations with Japan, *viii* 264-5, 305, 314, 347

Germany's offer relating to, *vi* 43; *vii* 229, 320

Jewish problem and, *iii* 295-6

British Guiana, *iii* 295, 343

British Legion of Ex-Service Men, *ii* 57*n*, 572, 622; *iii* 65-6, 75, 85-6, 98, 112, 117, 120, 130, 148, 169, 172-3, 551

British Somaliland, *iii* 528; *iv* 302; *v* 457

Brittany, *iii* 479

Brno (Brünn), *i* 107, 171, 349, 373; *ii* 449, 475, 549, 632; *iii* 86, 148-50, 196, 207, 228, 417, 627, 640; *iv* 56-7, 63, 231, 235, 251, 261, 264, 270, 442, 562; *v* 555-6, 803

Bromberg. *See* Bydgoszcz

Bruck, *iv* 234-5

Brunswick, *ii* 127

Brüsa, *iv* 57

Brüx, *ii* 183, 446, 663; *iii* 640

Brzesc, *v* 407

Bucharest, *ii* 291

meetings of Balkan Entente, *v* 297*n*, 308, 491*n*, 686

suggested conference, Mar. 1939. *See* U.S.S.R.

Buchen, *ii* 26

Budapest, *ii* 218, 615

Büdingen, *ii* 26

Budweis, *i* 106; *ii* 596, 603; *iii* 84; *iv* 267

Bukovina, *iii* 565

Bulgaria, *i* 79; *ii* 651; *iv* 104; *v* 159, 169, 181, 227, 241, 531; *vi* 18, 102

France, *v* 395, 403

Germany, *v* 109-10, 213, 285, 464; *vi* 111-2, 216, 263, 324, 344-5, 412, 496-7, 746

Italy, *v* 285; *vi* 18

minorities, *vi* 583

Roumania, *iii* 46; *iv* 333, 433, 498, 620; *v* 109*n*, 207, 296, 308-9, 326-8, 380, 387, 464, 530; *vi* 18-9, 30, 53, 68, 84, 147, 583

Turkey, *vi* 195, 438

U.S.S.R., *v* 411, 433-4, 530-1

Bulgaria (*cont.*)

- war in Europe, probable attitude, **vi** 344, 496, 618
Yugoslavia, **v** 285, 334, 672; **vi** 344, 438, 583
See also Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations (Bulgaria); Balkan Entente (admission of Bulgaria)
Burgenland, **i** 148; **ii** 281; **iii** 185
Burgos. *See* Spain and Spanish Civil War (Gen. Franco's administration)
Burma, and Sino-Japanese conflict, **viii** 160, 293, 306
Burma-Yunnan Air Service, **viii** 142
Burma-Yunnan railway project, **viii** 130, 142
Burma-Yunnan road, **viii** 4*n*, 142, 147, 173, 184, 245; **ix** 395
lorries for, **viii** 142, 147, 173, 245, 309, 312, 330, 335, 540
Butterfield and Swire, Messrs., **viii** 288, 350, 441*n*, 528; **ix** 61, 156, 178, 322
Bütow, **vii** 461
Bydgoszcz, **iv** 525, 545*n*; **v** 42, 247-8; **vi** 94, 551-2; **vii** 432, 460
Cadca, **iii** 82, 186, 188, 219
Cadiz, **iii** 320, 322, 325; **v** 56, 143-4
Calabria, **iv** 338
Calais, **ii** 532
Calatayud, **iii** 314
Calw, **ii** 26
Cameroons, The, **vi** 348
Campania, **iv** 338
Canada, **ii** 174, 451; **vii** 628; **viii** 147
Canton, **vii** 629; **viii** 25, 37, 43, 88, 125-6, 189-90, 195, 207, 215; capture by Japanese, **viii** 176, 177*n*, 216-7
Customs Administration, taken over by Japanese. *See* Chinese Maritime Customs Administration
Capital ships: limitation of tonnage, **iii** 670; **iv** 628-37
Capri, **iv** 338
Carbonia, **iii** 489
Carinthia, **i** 43
Carlsbad, **i** 217, 250, 436, 438, 595; **ii** 69, 304-5, 319, 664, 671-2
Carlsbad Programme (i.e. Herr Henlein's eight demands in speech at Carlsbad), **i** 185; *referred to*, **i** 186-7, 215, 238, 249-50, 252, 255, 285, 297, 299, 308-9, 372, 415, 449, 453, 458, 461, 496, 555, 596; **ii** 111, 177, 180-2, 192, 196, 199, 200, 207-8, 210, 221, 223, 227-8, 232-3, 238, 240, 245-6, 248, 250, 252-4, 257, 261, 266-7, 274, 280, 289, 309-10, 315, 327, 331-2, 647, 656-7, 666, 668, 670, 675-6
Carpathians, **ii** 474
Cawnpore, **vi** 127
Central China Telecommunications Company, **viii** 124
Cernova massacre (1907), **iv** 98
Cervenka, **iii** 641; **iv** 57
Česka Budejovice. *See* Budweis
Česka Lipa. *See* Böhmisches Leipa
Česka Trebová. *See* Böhmisches Trübau
Česky Tesin. *See* Teschen
Chabowka, **v** 246-7
Chahar Province, **viii** 32
Cham, **i** 61; **ii** 27
Chamuria, **v** 751
Changkufeng, **viii** 26*n*, 40*n*, 149; *see also* Japan (U.S.S.R.)
Changsha, **viii** 27, 169
Chang Yin Sha, **ix** 153
Chapei, **viii** 28*n*; **ix** 336
Chefoo, **viii** 52*n*, 279, 284-5, 287-8; **ix** 349-50, 355, 383
Chefoo Harbour Improvement Commission, **viii** 287
Chekiang, **viii** 203
Chemnitz, **i** 358
Chiesch, **iii** 640
China, **viii** and **ix** *passim*
Banks and currencies: Bank of China, **viii** 11, 100, 120*n*, 225-6, 230, 255, 397, 486; **ix** 23, 188, 390, 536-8; Bank of Communications, **viii** 10, 35, 100, 225, 230, 255, 486; **ix** 188, 246, 380, 426-7, 430, 447, 502, 536-8; Banque Franco-Chinoise, **viii** 10; Banque de l'Indo-Chine, **viii** 10; **ix** 113, 168, 467, 538; Bank of Japan, **ix** 57, 273*n*; Chartered Bank of India, Australia and China, **viii** 225, 297, 486-7, 505; **ix** 467; Chase Bank, **viii** 120*n*, 123*n*, 133; Federal Reserve Bank, and currency, **viii** 72, 100, 225-6, 240, 316-9, 331, 389, 398, 490, 494, 500, 513; **ix** 17*n*, 18, 31, 45-6, 224, 244, 247, 250, 325, 330, 350, 380, 393, 420, 427, 447, 449, 452, 483, 537; Hongkong and Shanghai Bank, **viii** 14*n*, 123, 257, 280, 297-8, 329, 374, 400, 486-7, 505; **ix** 55, 246; Hua Hsing Commercial Bank, and currency, **ix** 30, 35-6, 46, 54-6, 58*n*, 61, 63, 87, 93-5, 103, 107, 115, 125, 145-6, 347, 454, 507, 538; Yokohama Specie Bank, **viii** 14*n*, 63, 233, 409, 496; **ix** 154, 330, 350, 380, 427, 447
Customs administration. *See* Chinese Maritime Customs Administration
extraterritorial rights, **viii** 215, 332-3, 340, 342, 373, 405; **ix** 532
Germany, **viii** 21, 189
Government of Nationalist China (and the Kuomintang), **viii** 2*n*, 6*n*, 177*n*, 218-9, 249-50, 284; **ix** 92-3, 423; *see also* Chiang Kai-shek, Generalissimo, in Index of Persons
Great Britain
British diplomatic representation, **viii** 2*n*, 179*n*
British policy towards, **viii** 178-9, 198-9, 217-9, 381, 441, 474

China (Great Britain) (*cont.*)

- British troops in, *viii* 9*n*, 106, 114-5, 137-8, 233*n*, 234
- Chinese troops offered for defence of Hong Kong, *ix* 52, 53*n*, 238, 240, 372, 476
- financial aid to China, *viii* 1*n*, 59, 130, 196, 217-8, 257-8, 262, 281, 295, 308-9, 337, 341, 391, 455, 467; *ix* 59, 335, 341, 391
- export credits, *viii* 1*n*, 14, 58-60, 68, 93, 102-3, 130, 142-3, 147, 173, 245, 309, 312, 329-30, 335-6, 342, 344-5, 373, 430, 470, 472-3, 540-1; *ix* 8, 19, 24, 293-4, 334, 353*n*, 355, 367-8, 373, 389-91, 485
- refusal of loan, July 1938, *viii* 7*n*; effect on China, *viii* 6, 7, 10-1, 93; on Japan, *viii* 27, 29, 44, 48-50, 54
- support of Chinese currency. *See* Chinese Currency Stabilization Fund; Tientsin (negotiations in Tokyo)
- suggested visit to Great Britain of T. V. Soong, *viii* 377, 379
- International Settlements and Concessions. *See* Amoy (Kulangsu Settlement); Shanghai (International Settlement); Tientsin (British, French and Italian Concessions); Japan (International Settlements in China, statement relating to)
- Japan
 - policy towards Kuomintang régime, *viii* 30, 31*n*; *see also* Japan (East Asia); Sino-Japanese conflict
 - trading relations, *ix* 104, 115
- Japanese-occupied districts
 - administration: Provisional Government (at Peking), *viii* 3*n*, 10*n*; *ix* 63-4, 132, 246, 252, 260*n*, 280*n*, 369, 393, 424-5, 463, 499
 - Reformed Government (at Nanking), *viii* 2*n*; *ix* 11, 30, 36, 93; suggested new Central Government, *viii* 74, 277, 297, 355-6; *ix* 242, 252, 254, 259, 392; *see also* Wang Ching-wei in Index of Persons
 - anti-British activities, *ix* 308, 388, 397-8, 401, 438-40, 445, 452-3, 459, 491-2
 - attitude of Great Britain, *viii* 297; *ix* 342 *n*, 343, 379
 - trade and exchange control, *viii* 490-1, 494-8, 500, 513; *ix* 17-8, 40, 63-4, 114-5, 124, 164, 246, 252, 274-5, 330-1
 - withdrawal of foreign troops and warships suggested, *ix* 526-7
- Kuomintang, The. *See above*, Government of Nationalist China
- League of Nations. *See* Sino-Japanese conflict (sanctions against Japan)
- Press, *ix* 21, 66*n*, 87; 'Chungking joint Daily News', *ix* 343; 'Peking and Tientsin Times', *viii* 126*n*, 335, 511, 512*n*; 'Sin Shun Pao', *ix* 336; 'Yung Pao', *viii* 446, 458
- proposal for joint action by China, France,

China (*cont.*)

- Great Britain and U.S., *ix* 5-8, 13, 25, 31, 52
- silver reserves in North China, *viii* 10*n*; *ix* 467-8, 536-8; at Tientsin, *viii* 35, 100, 119-20, 123, 125, 133, 186, 225-6, 230-1, 256, 270, 308, 316-7, 327, 338, 388-9, 417-8, 440; *ix* 246, 268, 275, 331, 355-6, 380, 393, 430, 452, 460, 463, 484; *see also* Tientsin (negotiations in Tokyo)
- Peking-Tientsin Silver Custody Committee, *viii* 35, 226; *ix* 452, 538
- Reserve Fund Custody Committee (Currency Reserve Board), *viii* 35; *ix* 536-8
- U.S. and financial assistance, *iii* 308; *viii* 66, 69, 127*n*, 199, 212, 246, 249, 296*n*, 302, 311, 335-6, 340, 374, 379, 384-5, 428-9, 461-2; *ix* 23, 249
- U.S.S.R., *viii* 8, 11, 102, 198, 219, 249
- war in Europe, probable attitude, *ix* 5*n*, 17, 31
- See also* Japan (East Asia, Japanese policy); Sino-Japanese conflict
- China Association, *viii* 191; *ix* 66, 292, 326
- China Egg Produce Company, *viii* 331
- China Purchasing Commission, *viii* 540; *ix* 334
- Chinese Bondholders Committee, *viii* 483*n*
- Chinese Currency Stabilization Fund
 - establishment of, *viii* 486-7, 505-6; exhaustion of, *viii* 104, 115-6, 188, 248, 292-3, 490
 - France, *ix* 105, 112-3, 118, 150, 163, 167-8, 214, 248
 - Great Britain, *iii* 309; *viii* 161*n*, 257, 280-1, 297-8, 301, 329, 369, 374, 416-7, 422, 431, 442, 477; *ix* 29, 110, 117-8, 128, 150, 163, 167-8, 214, 248-9, 293, 295; attitude towards further contribution, *ix* 513
 - Japanese reaction to establishment of, *viii* 503-4, 518-9, 537*n*; *ix* 12, 31; *see also* Japan (Great Britain, effect on Anglo-Japanese relations of Great Britain's financial aid to China)
 - United States, *viii* 311, 335, 384-5, 428-9
- Chinese Maritime Customs Administration, *viii* 52, 153
- Anglo-Japanese Agreement of May 2, 1938, *viii* 14*n*
 - implementation of, *viii* 14, 231, 261, 370, 387-8, 392-3, 399, 401, 416, 429-30, 433, 435-6, 442, 451, 516; *ix* 116, 150, 246, 276, 353
- Anglo-Japanese understanding of 1936, *viii* 213, 315
- demands for additional Japanese staff, *viii* 153, 160, 164-8, 181, 185, 213-4, 242-3, 315, 524-6, 533, 537, 539-40; *ix* 24, 37
- suspension by Chinese Government of payments on Customs loans, *viii* 396-7, 399, 401, 409-11, 416, 431, 436, 482-3
- take-over of Canton Customs by Japanese, *viii* 214, 224, 238, 240, 283, 334, 352
- Chinese Trading Commission, *viii* 472-3

- Chojnice, *iii* 251; *iv* 81; *vii* 327
 Chorzele, *vii* 484
 Chungking, *viii* 2*n*, 42, 158
 Chusenji, *ix* 478
 Chust, *iii* 384, 413
 Cieszyn. *See* Teschen
 Cologne, *i* 156; *ii* 350, 418; *vi* 657
 Comintern, The, *i* 391, 511; *iii* 280; *iv* 603
 Commissions
 Czech-Polish Boundary, *iii* 219, 223
 Danube, European Commission, *v* 300*n*
 Elbe, International Commission, *iv* 63
 Evian, *iii* 432
 International (Ambassadors' Commission)
 provided for in Munich Agreement, *ii* 628-30, 632-5; *iii* 56-7, 61, 64-7, 93*n*, 100, 122-3, 148-51, 163, 165, 167-8, 172, 207-8, 234-5, 239, 241-2, 375, 379, 408, 432, 639-56
 proposed formation, *ii* 391-2, 464, 475, 477, 496, 505, 522, 525, 530-1, 550, 571-3
 members, *ii* 629
 meetings, *iii* 56, 91, 109, 128-35, 169-70, 175-8, 235, 241, 654-6
 Sub-Committees, *iii* 56, 108, 116, 129-35, 162-5, 170, 176-8, 196, 207-8, 639-49
 Committees
 in Bohemia and Moravia, Protectorate of:
 Committee of the National Community, *iv* 470, 565-6; *v* 557
 in Czechoslovakia: Committee of Six Deputies (Dr. Meissner's Committee), *i* 546-7, 570, 579; *ii* 50, 70, 75, 93*n*, 662-3, 665, 668; National Committee formed Mar. 1939, *iv* 280, 565; National Local Committee in Silesia, 1918, *iii* 12
 Hong Kong Committee, *viii* 537
 of League of Nations
 Committee of Three on Danzig. *See* Danzig (League of Nations)
 Far East Advisory Committee, *viii* 67-8, 144; *ix* 105, 121, 142
 Non-Intervention Committee. *See* Spain and Spanish Civil War
 Communism and Communists, *i* 274; *ii* 11, 14, 65, 118; *iii* 499
 Austria, *i* 17, 20, 24, 59, 129, 147
 China, *viii* 85, 198, 219, 381
 Czechoslovakia, *i* 126, 280, 350, 377, 390-1, 398, 490; *ii* 9, 167, 177, 466; *iii* 75, 83, 111-2, 165, 215, 217, 410, 412; *iv* 62, 562; *viii* 85
 Danzig Free State, *vi* 455
 France, *ii* 270, 544, 568*n*, 580, 588, 622-3; *iii* 88, 156-7, 160, 479, 483, 516; *vi* 150-1; *vii* 245, 313, 342
 Germany, *ii* 508
 Poland, *iii* 105; *vii* 87
 Slovakia, *iii* 217
 Spain, *ii* 636-7; *iii* 320, 325
 Conferences
 Ambassadors', *iii* 33; *v* 125, 132, 141
 Conferences (*cont.*)
 Brussels, of 1937, *viii* 199, 301*n*; *ix* 42, 237, 348*n*
 Evian, *iii* 295
 Hague Reparations, *i* 366
 Inter-Parliamentary, Oslo, Aug. 1939, *vii* 67
 Montreux, *v* 530
 Munich. *See* Munich Conference
 Nyon, *v* 530
 Palestine, *iv* 208-9
 Paris Peace (1919), *i* 182-4, 188, 192, 301-3; *ii* 333, 358, 403; *iv* 294; *vi* 15
 San Remo, *vi* 346-7
 Stresa, *i* 47, 303; *iv* 297
 Versailles. *See above*, Paris Peace (1919)
 Vienna. *See* Vienna Award and Conference
 Whaling, *v* 793; *vi* 467, 482
 Conferences, suggestions for. *See* Belgium, Italy, Sudeten German question, U.S.S.R., United States, Vatican
 Conversations between representatives of Great Britain and:—
 Belgium. *See* Anglo-Belgian Staff conversations
 France. *See* Anglo-French conversations; Anglo-French Staff conversations; Anglo-Franco-Soviet military conversations
 Germany. *See* Germany (Great Britain, Naval Agreements)
 Italy. *See* Italy (Great Britain)
 Poland. *See* Anglo-Polish Staff conversations; Poland (Great Britain, visit of M. Beck)
 Roumania. *See* Anglo-Roumanian conversations
 U.S.S.R. *See* Anglo-Franco-Soviet military conversations
 Corfu, *v* 82, 116, 120, 141-3, 145-7, 154-5, 157-9, 164, 167
 Corsica, *iii* 390, 463-7, 474-5, 480, 487, 512, 608; *iv* 317; *v* 614, 797
 Cottbus, *i* 358
 Cracow, *i* 445; *iii* 16-7; *iv* 177; *v* 246-7, 407; *vii* 415, 474, 476, 485, 496, 533
 Croatia, *iv* 352, 379
 Cruisers, German decision to increase armament. *See* Germany (Great Britain, Naval Agreements)
 Csap, *iii* 86
 Cyprus, *vi* 127
 Czaca, *vii* 160
 Czarny-Dunajec, *v* 246-7
 Czechoslovak Co-operative Society, *iii* 648
Czechoslovakia
 air force, *ii* 320; absorption into German air force, *iv* 587-8; *v* 102
 Anglo-French economic and financial assistance, *i* 232, 628; *ii* 661, 672; *iii* 81, 195-6, 221, 380-1, 401, 418, 560, 629-38; *iv* 1-3, 13-5, 85*n*, 109, 277-8; *viii* 218
 text of financial agreement, Jan. 1939, *iv* 25-6

Czechoslovakia (cont.)

army, i 105-7, 218, 221, 271, 462-3, 566-7, 609; **ii** 258-9, 281, 539, 575*n*, 581-2, 609-10; **iii** 253, 255
 attitude towards concessions to Sudeten Germans, i 116, 439; **ii** 35, 281, 336, 357, 641; statement by Officers' Association, **ii** 81, 89, 90, 100, 111, 145
 disbandment, **iv** 393
 General Staff, i 61-2, 67, 104-7, 181, 327-9, 349, 368, 380-1, 397, 400, 405, 411, 424, 433, 446, 449, 451, 462, 471, 473, 543, 566; **ii** 81, 89, 90, 99, 132, 146-7, 176, 186-7, 258-9, 280-1, 304*n*, 308, 364, 368, 411-2, 544, 563, 567, 591-2
 three years' service, i 463, 471, 473-5, 478, 486, 492-4, 504, 569, 577, 590; **ii** 46, 116, 125, 192
 reorganization, after Sept. 1938, **iii** 165, 306; **iv** 65, 126, 204
 strength and readiness for war, i 105-7, 218, 221, 271, 462-3, 566-7, 609; **ii** 258-9, 281, 539, 575*n*, 581-2, 609-10; **iii** 253, 255
See also sub-head (military measures)
 Finance Guards, **ii** 186
 France, i 73, 86, 102, 126, 140, 143-6, 153, 158, 160-1, 195, 232, 242, 253, 277, 299*n*, 314, 325, 332, 336, 351-2, 357, 360, 366, 379, 383-4, 415, 419, 459, 462, 468, 477-8, 497, 499, 500, 503, 523-4, 527, 545-6, 548-9, 577, 600, 605-6, 618, 620, 647, 650; **ii** 1, 38-9, 96-7, 125, 147, 194, 216, 272, 353, 395-6
 French commitments, i 96, 50-4, 72, 83, 85, 94, 105, 108, 139, 152, 213, 218, 236, 340, 342, 379, 496-7, 545; **ii** 1, 73, 123-4, 160, 263, 314, 323, 380-1, 383-7, 396, 444*n*; **iii** 88; **iv** 241; *see also* Treaties
See also sub-head (Anglo-French economic and financial assistance) *above*; Sudeten German question (attitude of France and Great Britain)
 Germany
 agreement between, suggested, i 72-3
 economic relations, i 50, 55-6, 87, 111, 140*n*, 153-4, 219, 237, 268, 301, 315, 405, 578, 580-1; **ii** 268, 661; **iii** 92, 131, 167*n*, 176, 178, 192, 204, 410-1, 565, 634-5; **iv** 2, 7-8, 62, 64-5, 86, 173, 393, 477, 505, 535-9, 567; **v** 456
 German assurances after Austrian 'Anschluss', i 24, 33-7, 40-1, 47, 51, 61-2, 65-6, 76, 87, 95, 104, 112
 military preparations against, Mar. 1938, i 20, 61-2, 66-7, 95, 104; May, i 317-8, 321, 323, 327-9, 331-2, 335, 337, 339, 342, 344, 349, 352-5, 358-9, 361, 363, 368-9, 380-1, 411-4, 457, 585; **ii** 46, 113*n*, 145, 506; **iii** 546; *see also* Germany (Great Britain, *démarche* of May 21-2); June, i 448, 450-1; July-Sept., i 554, 561, 568*n*,

Czechoslovakia (Germany) (cont.)

580, 610-3; **ii** 13-6, 85, 126, 161, 319-20, 369-72, 382-3, 387-8, 424, 427, 451, 453-4, 461, 473-4, 491, 544-5, 552, 567, 570, 574, 578, 592, 615-6, 623-8; **iii** 625
 reported decision of Herr Hitler to attack, i 611; **ii** 125, 212, 242, 245, 275, 291, 369, 473, 570, 574, 578-9, 585
 possible German attack, attitude of:—
 France and Great Britain. *See* Sudeten German question; Germany (Great Britain)
 Hungary, i 271; **ii** 516, 562, 575*n*; **iii** 36, 628
 Italy, i 265; **ii** 233*n*, 234, 239-40, 294, 516, 562, 588, 600, 614, 626, 643, 691; **iii** 161, 334-6, 346-52
 Poland, i 257, 258*n*, 265, 267, 271, 431*n*, 444-5, 512, 551; **ii** 288, 294, 318, 516, 538-9, 543, 562, 575*n*; **iii** 8, 33, 36, 101, 628
 U.S.S.R., i 65, 108, 162, 172-3, 213, 265, 267, 280-1, 289, 305-7, 346; **iii** 141*n*, 164, 168, 220, 229, 255, 270, 272, 323, 354*n*, 355, 441, 480, 484, 489, 497-8, 509, 532, 550*n*, 575*n*; **iii** 67, 143, 153, 628; **iv** 426
 United States, **ii** 149, 213, 219, 284-5, 293*n*, 296, 301, 317, 617, 687; **vii** 627-9
 Yugoslavia, i 108, 615; **ii** 260, 562
 relations after Munich Agreement, **iii** 114, 118, 121, 123-4, 151, 174, 187, 190-2, 201, 221-2, 241, 367-8, 380, 385, 407-17, 446, 548, 550, 584, 608; **iv** 2, 56, 121, 129-31, 215, 222, 227*n*, 232, 234-49, 255, 263, 441-5, 604; *see also* Bohemia and Moravia
 Great Britain
 Czech. gold in Great Britain, **iv** 366; **v** 713
 Czech. request for intervention of Great Britain, with Germany, i 114, 158-60, 374; with Hungary, **iii** 115, 140; with Italy, **iii** 140; with Poland, **iii** 49, 50*n*, 61
 guarantee by, **ii** 405, 445, 447, 469, 628; **iii** 116*n*, 118, 120, 127, 186, 222, 303, 398-9, 440, 515, 619; **iv** 17, 267, 273; *see also* Guarantee (to Czechoslovakia)
See also sub-heads (Anglo-French economic and financial assistance) *above* and (Hungary), (Poland) *below*; Munich Conference and Agreement; Sudeten German question; Teschen area
 Hungary, i 257, 265, 271, 338; **ii** 157, 459-60, 475; **iii** 6, 11, 18, 29, 37, 43; **iv** 8, 204
 attitude of Great Britain towards Hungarian claims, **ii** 459-60; **iii** 1-2, 4, 11, 18, 20, 29, 30, 37, 48-9, 75, 113-4, 116, 121, 125-6, 141-2, 153, 189, 191, 194, 200-3
 negotiations: preparations for, **iii** 66, 74-6, 79-81, 86, 113-6, 140-2; course of, **iii**

Czechoslovakia (Hungary) (cont.)

152, 155, 170-1, 173-5, 184-9, 191, 197-8, 200-6, 209-11, 237; arbitration by Germany and Italy, *iii* 211-2, 218, 220-1; *see also* Vienna Conference and Award

See also sub-head (minorities) *below*;
Ruthenia; Slovakia

Internal conditions, *i* 71, 124, 191, 268, 301, 489, 518, 522, 556, 594-5; *ii* 34, 166-7, 661-2, 664, 677, 679; *iii* 81, 192, 214-9, 385, 401-2, 410-3, 634-5; *iv* 61-2

Italy. *See* sub-head (Germany; possible German attack) *above*; Ruthenia

Legionaries, *i* 116; *iv* 61

Little Entente, *ii* 157-8

local defence corps (Straž Obrany Statu), *ii* 552*n*

local elections, *i* 77-8, 124, 126, 186-7, 215, 242, 269, 275-6, 278, 283, 319, 323-4, 329-30, 344, 350*n*, 353, 363, 371, 374, 378, 382, 385, 390, 395-6, 400, 430-1, 448-9, 462, 466, 478, 499, 544; *ii* 1, 29, 468, 470, 524

military measures, *i* 328-494 *passim*, 559, 566-7, 576, 579-81, 584, 599, 609, 654; *ii* 9, 320, 334, 349, 351, 368-73, 387-8, 551-2, 661, 664; *iv* 42; *vii* 625-6

mobilization, *ii* 369-70, 372-4, 388, 492-3, 501, 506, 511, 543-5, 548-9, 591-2, 675; *see also* Sudeten German question (attitude of France and Great Britain)

National Defence Law, *i* 347-8, 556; *ii* 661
national defence unions (Narodni Jednota organizations), *ii* 90*n*, 357

See also Sudetenland (martial law)

minorities. *See also below* (nationality policy of)

decision of Munich Conference, *ii* 629, 632, 635; *iii* 53, 74-5, 80, 125, 139, 186, 209, 224
Germans in Sudetenland, *see* Sudeten German question; other German minorities, *iii* 223, 225, 385, 409, 413, 415; *iv* 7, 54, 62-3, 86, 126-8, 144, 149-50, 204, 230-1, 240, 242-4, 251, 255-7, 261, 270, 282, 404, 443

Hungarians (Magyars), *i* 77, 188-91, 237, 300, 471, 625; *ii* 147, 157, 279, 315, 340, 345, 376, 381-2, 392, 465, 467, 475, 629, 632, 635, 655, 662, 667; *iii* 2, 4-5, 10-1, 17, 19, 21, 26, 37, 42, 44, 49, 111-3, 115, 141, 171, 184, 220-1, 385

Jews. *See* Jews (Czechoslovakia)

Poles, *i* 189-91, 237, 300, 471, 512; *ii* 190, 279, 315, 392, 465, 467, 475, 655, 667; *iii* 80, 228

Committee for defending rights of Poles in Czechoslovakia, *iii* 8

demand for same treatment as Sudeten Germans, *i* 315, 465, 481, 560; *ii* 82-3, 340, 345, 376, 381-2, 441; *iii* 3, 6-8, 13-7, 19, 24, 101

Czechoslovakia (minorities) (cont.)

promised any concessions granted to Sudeten Germans, *i* 315, 465; *ii* 190, 475; *iii* 1, 17, 39, 43

Ruthenes (Ruthenians) and Ukrainians, *i* 189-90, 443; *ii* 315, 345, 403; *iii* 97, 112-3, 141, 184, 201, 222-3, 525, 576

Slovaks, *i* 77, 166-8, 182, 429-30, 443, 465, 512, 540; *ii* 315, 340, 347, 381-2, 403, 465, 467; *iii* 80, 82, 91, 97, 111-2, 114, 122, 125, 137, 171, 184, 216-7, 223, 407-8, 412, 615; *iv* 94, 157, 183, 200, 219, 238

agreement of October 6, 1938 (The Sillein Agreement), *iii* 114, 122, 125, 141, 187; *iv* 219

autonomy law of Nov. 22, 1938, *iv* 238

See also Slovakia (independence movement); (internal conditions)

nationality policy of, *i* 73-4, 77-8, 95, 113-8, 125-6, 138, 142, 152, 158-60, 167-72, 179-82, 186, 188-636 *passim*; *ii* 10, 23, 28-9, 33-5, 75-6, 95, 97, 111, 114, 121-2, 220-1, 402-4, 433, 475; *iii* 385

administrative reforms, *i* 77, 192-4, 311, 459, 470, 518-9, 521-2, 547; *ii* 165, 228-9, 656, 662, 675

agreement with Activist parties, Feb. 1937, *i* 191-2, 228, 509; *ii* 33, 228

Language Law, *i* 192, 279, 509, 521-2, 530-1, 540, 543*n*, 547, 557, 559-60, 576, 598-9, 609, 641-2; *ii* 49, 165, 675

draft Statute of Nationality Laws of Czechoslovak Republic, *i* 126, 183-4, 192-4, 215, 243, 269, 278, 319, 338, 394-5, 443, 447-9, 453, 458, 462, 466-7, 486, 502, 504, 518, 521, 537-8, 540-3, 547, 556-7, 560, 567, 569, 577, 579, 582, 590, 598, 608, 613-4; *ii* 11, 49, 63-4, 110, 130, 165, 222, 675
text of, *i* 170-2

communicated to France and Great Britain, *i* 158, 160, 180-1, 215-6

Mr. Newton's comments on, *i* 167-70, 181

suggested 'State of Nationalities', *i* 114-5, 215-6, 242-3, 260, 262-4, 269-70, 273, 277, 291, 308, 312, 556, 596, 613, 624; *ii* 36, 40; *vii* 623-4

See also Sudeten German question (negotiations between Czechoslovak Govt. and Sudeten German representatives)

neutralization of, *i* 55, 73, 139-40, 152-4, 279-80, 379, 405, 410, 452, 458, 497, 498*n*, 535, 549-50, 552, 614, 625, 647-52; *ii* 20, 72, 150, 347, 393-6, 661; *iii* 527; *iv* 129-31, 136, 141-2; *see also* Guarantec (to Czechoslovakia)

Poland, *i* 110, 213-4, 247, 315-6, 338, 351, 364, 421, 429-31, 445, 464-5, 474, 478-81, 512, 550-1; *ii* 218, 287-8, 318, 459-60, 604; *iii* 7-8, 12, 16, 24-5, 31-6, 38-43, 46, 48, 49*n*, 51-5, 58-64, 66, 68-73, 82, 97, 100-6, 110,

Czechoslovakia (Poland) (cont.)

146, 156, 179-82, 188, 199, 211-2, 228-9, 364, 366*n*, 378-9, 384, 419-20, 424, 430-1, 565; *iv* 204, 262

Agreement of Nov. 1, 1938, *iii* 212, 218-20, 222, 239

attitude of Great Britain towards Polish claims against Czechoslovakia, *ii* 459-60; *iii* 1, 13-4, 18, 23-4, 28-9, 31, 40-1, 50, 53-4, 59, 60, 189-90; *see also* Teschen area expected reaction to German attack on Czechoslovakia. *See* sub-head (Germany)

See also sub-head (minorities: Poles) *above*; Slovakia (Poland); Teschen area

political parties: Activist parties, *the*, *i* 64, 69, 74, 102, 124, 183, 191, 250, 311, 509*n*; *ii* 31, 33, 674; *Aufbruch* group, *i* 69*n*, 249-50; Communist party, *see* Communism (in Czechoslovakia); Czech. Agrarian Republican party, *i* 309, 313; *ii* 167; *iii* 217; *iv* 157; Czech. People's Catholic party, *i* 74, 311, 472; *iii* 96, 214; *v* 85; Czech. Small Traders party, *iii* 96, 214; Czech. Social Democratic party, *i* 377, 390; *iii* 214, 410; *Deutsch-Demokratische Freiheitspartei*, *i* 70; German Agrarian party (*Bund der Landwirte*), *i* 64, 69, 70*n*, 74, 117, 487; German Christian Socialist party, *i* 69, 70*n*, 250, 487; *ii* 31-2, 34; German party (in Province of Slovakia), *iii* 413; *iv* 95-6, 158, 226, 229, 406-8; *v* 86, 90-1; German Social Democratic party, *i* 64*n*, 69, 170, 172, 180, 283, 440*n*, 471-2; *ii* 32, 57, 69, 94*n*, 404, 450-1, 665; *iii* 195*n*; Henlein party, *see below* Sudeten German party; National Alliance party (Party of National Union), *i* 283, 510; *iii* 96; National Labour party, *iv* 61; National Party of the Working People, *iii* 214-5, 412; National Socialist party, *iii* 96, 214-5, 410; *iv* 55, 63; Party of Czech. National Unity (M. Bérán's bloc), *iii* 214-5, 376-7, 412; Slovak National party, *iii* 377; *iv* 157-8; *v* 85; Slovak People's party (Hlinka party), *i* 166-7, 429-30, 465, 480, 530; *ii* 279; *iii* 21, 80, 91, 96; *iv* 241-2; *v* 85-6

Sudeten German party (Henlein party), *i* 64-616 *passim*; *ii* 3-222 *passim*, 404, 662, 674, 676, 679

attitude towards Nazi principles, *i* 185, 248-50, 275, 279, 309, 511, 555

Freiwilliger Schutzdienst (F.S.), *ii* 32

manifesto of Aug. 26, 1938, signed by Deputies Frank and Kollner, *ii* 167, 171, 176, 183, 210

proposed *Parteitag* at Böhmisches-Leipa, Oct. 1938, *ii* 232, 244, 249, 660, 670

dissolution of, *ii* 404*n*

See also Sudeten German question

Press, *i* 126, 272, 284, 288, 292, 311, 320, 328, 360, 377, 462*n*, 468*n*, 542, 548, 556, 567, 617;

B 8588

Czechoslovakia (Press) (cont.)

ii 1, 7*n*, 8, 23, 28*n*, 91, 111, 200; *iii* 212, 215; *iv* 61-3; *v* 555-7

Austrian 'Anschluss', *i* 68-71, 76

Mr. Chamberlain's speech of March 24, 1938, *i* 141, 150

proposed concessions to Sudeten Germans, *i* 506-9, 516-8, 521, 567, 595

attitude towards Lord Runciman's Mission, *ii* 29, 37, 49, 69

manifesto by Officers' Association, *ii* 81-2, 89-90

'Gablonzer Tagblatt', *ii* 30; 'Hlas Mladých', *iv* 61; 'Hranicar', *ii* 28*n*; 'Národní Osvo-

bozeny', *iv* 61; 'Prager Presse', *i* 567; *ii* 110, 139, 279, 404*n*, 580; *iii* 377, 409;

'Prager Tagblatt', *i* 461; *iv* 63; 'Přítomnost', *i* 517; 'Reichenberger Zeitung', *i* 68;

'Rote Fahne', *i* 280-1; 'Rundschau', *i* 594; *ii* 183; 'Slovak', *i* 166; *iv* 408, 438;

v 85-8; 'Slovenska Pravda', *iv* 406; 'Venkov', *iv* 183; 'Volksdeutsche Zeitung',

iv 126; 'Die Zeit', *i* 69, 70, 125*n*, 276, 382*n*, 518; *ii* 90, 110; *iv* 126, 227, 235, 562

public opinion, *ii* 33, 333, 368*n*

Roumania, *ii* 355; *iii* 45, 141, 182, 385; *see also* Roumania (armament contracts with Czechoslovakia)

State Defence Guard, *ii* 186

strategic position, *i* 56, 85, 87, 104-8, 120-2, 141, 144, 213, 218, 220-1, 236, 241-2, 267-8, 271-2, 282, 302, 411-2, 421, 492-3; *ii* 226; *iii* 306

U.S.S.R., *i* 54, 62, 64-5, 85, 105, 108, 110, 115, 139, 153, 162, 164-5, 172-3, 181, 197, 213, 236, 255, 280-1, 289, 297, 305-7, 314-5, 321, 346, 385, 390-1, 415, 419-24, 482, 628, 647, 654; *ii* 1, 73, 85, 97, 107, 141, 147, 164, 166, 168, 220, 229, 255, 266, 272, 318, 340, 347, 376, 393, 498, 603; *iii* 40; *iv* 412; *see also* Treaties (Czechoslovakia and U.S.S.R.)

United States, *i* 615; *ii* 357; *iii* 385; *iv* 366, 441; *vii* 627-8

Yugoslavia, *ii* 241, 260

See also Missions; Munich Conference and Agreement; Refugees; Ruthenia; Slovakia; Sudeten German question

Czestochowa, *v* 246; *vii* 186*n*, 515

Dachau, *i* 19

Dagö, *viii* 577

Dakar, *i* 203

Danube, R., navigation, *iii* 131

Danube Basin, *i* 79, 80, 195-6; *ii* 158; *iii* 44, 233; *iv* 178

Danube-Oder canal, *iii* 235, 240, 408-9

Danzig, Free City of

M. Burckhardt's position. *See* sub-heads (League of Nations) and (Poland) *below*

Danzig, Free City of (cont.)

customs arrangements, **vi** 26, 624-5; *see also* sub-head (Poland) *below*

disturbances in, **iv** 145, 151-2, 157, 159, 163, 166, 168, 177, 181, 187, 203; **v** 547, 558, 622-3, 625-6, 635-7, 667, 692, 731, 733-4, 764, 768, 788, 816; **vi** 9, 30, 32-3, 42, 65, 81, 148-50, 177, 204, 402, 417, 432-3, 436, 452, 455, 461-2, 487, 505, 513-4, 527, 653, 662, 681, 689-90, 692, 726; **vii** 12, 22, 25, 51, 59, 152-3, 186n, 190, 219, 249, 296, 318, 355, 363, 403, 405-6, 450-1

economic conditions, **v** 27, 101, 511, 515, 813; **vi** 505-6; **vii** 402

establishment of Free City, **v** 810

France, **iii** 282-3, 406, 438, 552-6, 567, 587-8; **iv** 169-70, 382, 384, 385n; **v** 413-4, 438-9, 527n; **vi** 213, 236-7, 291, 372, 399, 516, 519, 697-8, 728; **vii** 19, 68

Freikorps, **vi** 87, 164, 176-7, 223, 505

German-Polish dispute. *See* Germany (Poland) and sub-heads (Great Britain), (Italy) *below*

Great Britain

attitude towards German-Polish dispute, **iv** 424, 436, 500, 502, 510; **v** 27, 199, 282, 285, 401, 410, 478, 490, 492-3, 501-2, 517-8, 525-7, 549, 581, 601-2, 609-10, 675, 684-5, 690, 731-2, 783n, 806; **vi** 58, 85, 130-3, 171, 212, 249n, 255-60, 274, 283, 291-3, 304, 306, 316, 322, 337, 342, 353, 356-7, 363, 372, 431-3, 456, 482, 488, 502, 530, 584, 595, 597, 643, 728; **vii** 6-7, 58-60, 62, 68, 73, 76, 82, 117, 124n, 146, 159, 186, 215, 241, 246, 250, 367n, 465, 470; *see also* Guarantee (to Poland by Great Britain)

economic mission (alleged) to Danzig, **vii** 17-8, 98-9

history of Danzig question, memorandum, **v** 809-16

Italy

attitude towards German-Polish dispute, **v** 523, 567, 589, 654, 705; **vi** 124, 253, 288-9, 658, 665, 675, 724; **vii** 71, 80; *see also* Germany (Italy)

League of Nations, **iii** 206, 281, 283-4, 401-6, 431, 438-9, 442-4, 542-4, 552-8, 561, 567, 572n, 573-4, 580-1, 586-9, 591-606, 610-4; **iv** 11, 46-7, 68, 81, 112, 145, 147, 151, 166-7, 169-70, 187, 224, 261, 383, 507, 617; **v** 3, 17-8, 51-2, 391-4, 430-1, 466, 476-7, 525, 527, 561-2, 627-30, 654, 682, 709-10, 783n, 810-3; **vi** 45-6, 48, 107, 639, 660, 668, 691, 697, 700; **vii** 11, 17, 104, 222, 237, 261, 542n

Resolution of June 22, 1921, **v** 709n

military preparations, **v** 576-7, 606, 608; **vi** 177-8, 207, 211, 224, 236, 242, 247, 257, 291, 322, 338, 356, 369, 387-9, 391-4, 399, 400, 421, 454, 476-7, 487, 505, 532-3, 547, 549,

Danzig (military preparations) (cont.)

563, 586-7, 617, 654, 685, 689, 728; **vii** 29, 156-7, 160, 200

partition of territory, possibility of, **vi** 186; **vii** 50

Poland

importance of Danzig to Poland, **v** 579, 581-3; **vi** 291-2

in favour of *status quo*, **iii** 281, 284, 401, 405, 431, 439, 544, 555, 557, 592-4, 597, 600, 604-5, 612, 659; **iv** 68, 147; **v** 18, 476-7; *see also* sub-head (League of Nations)

Polish-German disputes relating to Danzig. *See* Germany (Poland) and sub-heads (Great Britain) and (Italy) *above*

relations between Danzig Senate and Polish representative at Danzig

customs disputes, 1935, **vi** 547n, 612; June-Aug., 1939, **v** 764, 768; **vi** 7-9, 26-7, 31, 148-50, 402, 547-9, 559, 562-4, 568-9, 577, 592-4, 597, 609-14, 620-2, 624, 627-8, 635-6, 638, 644-5, 647, 649, 651-3, 679-80, 684-5, 689-90, 696; **vii** 55, 87, 152, 190

herring industry and margarine factory disputes, **vi** 547, 569, 593, 621, 653, 690; **vii** 55, 403

Polish note to Senate of Aug. 4, 1939, **vi** 594

direct intervention of Germany, Aug. 9-10, *see* Germany (Poland, disputes relating to Danzig and Polish Corridor)

position of M. Burckhardt as intermediary, **vi** 388-9, 402, 420, 433, 435, 448, 452, 455, 462, 477, 480, 490-1, 494-5, 577, 594, 614, 621-2, 624, 652-4, 662, 689-91, 696-7, 716, 718; **vii** 6, 9, 12, 49, 50, 224, 261, 296, 542

question of notification of Polish military trains, **vi** 364, 388, 402, 452, 494, 532-546, 561, 689

suggested détente, **vi** 388, 401, 433, 448, 475, 482, 549-50, 557, 652-4, 662
Herr Greiser not informed, **vi** 594, 614, 653, 689; **vii** 11

meetings between Polish representative and Herr Greiser, July 17, **vi** 365, 386, 652; Aug. 16 and 18, **vi** 685, 697; **vii** 12, 24-5, 55

Press, **vi** 9, 148, 394; 'Danziger Neueste Nachrichten', **v** 514, 764; **vi** 179; 'Der Danziger Vorposten', **iv** 47, 143; **v** 25, 510-2, 514-5, 764; **vi** 9, 31, 66, 401, 480n, 547, 593; **vii** 96-7

S.A. and S.S. in, **iii** 599; **v** 560, 608, 665, 732; **vi** 32-3, 80-1, 87, 136-7, 177-8, 193, 223, 392, 402, 454, 685; **vii** 104, 544, 546

visits of German vessels to. *See* 'Königsberg'; 'Leipzig'; 'Schleswig Holstein'

- Dardanelles, The, **v** 75, 77, 589, 796; **vi** 599
 Darmstadt, **ii** 26
 Datyne, **iii** 223
 Dauba et Hühnerwasser, **iii** 640
 Deblin, **iii** 23
Denmark, **ii** 530; **iv** 129; **v** 6; *see also* Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations (Denmark)
 Deutsch-Eylau, **vii** 484
 Deutsch Gabel, **i** 432; **iii** 640
 Devin (Theben), **iv** 96
 Dieburg, **ii** 26
 Dire Dawa (Diré-Dauoa), **iii** 485; **iv** 303
 Dirschau. *See* Tczew
 Djibuti, **iv** 10; **v** 457; **vi** 202, 471, 488, 554-5, 724
 Döberitz, **ii** 125, 236
 Dobrudja, **iii** 46; **iv** 333, 433, 498, 620; **v** 109n, 380, 464; **vi** 30, 68, 202
 Dodecanese, The, **v** 593
 Dolni Sobesovice, **iii** 223
 Domazlice area, **iii** 408
 Dresden, **i** 317, 358; **ii** 126-7, 281, 491, 551-2; **iii** 417; **iv** 234, 245, 248
 Durazzo, **v** 127-8, 140, 168-9, 175-7, 190-3, 437n, 750
 Düsseldorf, **iv** 21, 138n
 Dutch East Indies. *See* Netherlands East Indies
 Dux, **i** 436
 Dziedlowo, **vii** 323
- East Prussia**, **i** 451; **ii** 21, 27, 45, 62, 105, 269, 309, 408, 453; **iii** 548; **iv** 265, 362, 369, 398; **v** 67, 203, 248, 338, 371, 538, 576, 582, 692, 814; **vi** 393, 477, 549, 684; **vii** 3n, 4, 40, 90, 126, 135, 160, 204, 298, 327, 337-8, 375, 415, 496, 515, 545, 549
Eastern Galicia. *See* Galicia
Eastern Pact of 1934, **iii** 374
Eastern Pomerania, **ii** 127
Eger, **i** 251, 428n; **ii** 327, 348
 border incident, May 21, 1938, **i** 330, 333, 336-7, 340, 342, 358-61, 378, 414, 619
 disturbances, Sept. 13-4, 1938, **ii** 304-5, 319-20, 354, 457, 468, 472, 544, 611, 619, 621, 669, 672-3
Egerland, **ii** 333, 457, 546, 554, 572, 586, 591, 621, 655; **iii** 625, 627
 question of cession of, **ii** 358, 360, 364
Egypt, **i** 96; **iii** 287, 493, 498; **iv** 308, 329, 336, 342-3; **v** 54, 143, 150, 152, 264; **vi** 438; **vii** 418
 British forces, **iv** 329, 348n; **vii** 266n
 dispatch of Indian troops to, **vi** 579, 628
Elbasan, **v** 177, 750
Elbe, R., navigation, **iii** 131
Elbe canal, **iii** 240, 409
Elbing, **v** 27, 608; **vi** 393, 587
Elbogen, **ii** 672
Encirclement. *See* Germany; Italy; Poland
Engerau, **iv** 408
- Erbach**, **ii** 26
Erfurt, **i** 451
Estonia, **v** 104
 Anglo-Franco-Soviet guarantee, question of, **v** 350, 558, 572-3, 669, 689, 697, 737; **vi** 35, 55, 95-6, 174, 230, 251, 280, 282, 313, 325-7, 382-3; *see also* Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations (Baltic States and Finland)
 Anglo-Polish treaty negotiations, **vii** 65
 attitude towards Great Britain, **v** 350; **vi** 326; **vii** 426
 policy of neutrality, **v** 352; **vi** 35, 382-3; **vii** 426
 Press, **vi** 326-7; 'Baltic Times', **v** 698; **vi** 281, 327; 'Uus Eesti', **vi** 327
 Soviet declaration of Mar. 28, 1939 and Estonian reply, **v** 349-52; *referred to*, **v** 214, 404-5, 604, 775-6; **vi** 161
 See also Germany (Estonia)
Esztergom, **i** 321n
Ethiopia. *See* Abyssinia
Eupen, **i** 174
Ewo Cotton Mills, Shanghai, **ix** 14-6
- Falkenau**, **ii** 305, 457
Far East, **ii** 96; **iii** 280, 291, 308-9; **iv** 412; **v** 152, 160; **vii** 549
 inter-relationship of situations in Europe and Far East, **i** 305, 423; **vi** 126, 179, 186, 197, 208, 236, 706, 709-10, 720; **viii** 54, 134, 143, 188, 291, 320-1, 362; **ix** 458, 531
 See also China; Japan; Sino-Japanese War, Tientsin
Fascism, in Czechoslovakia, **iii** 192; **v** 556; in Italy, **i** 37; **iii** 466-7
Finale Ligure, **iv** 338
Finland
 Anglo-Franco-Soviet guarantee, question of, **v** 496, 522, 558-9, 568, 573, 590, 737; **vi** 35, 55, 120-1, 168, 174, 230, 251, 264-6, 280-1, 307-8, 313, 413-5; *see also* Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations (Baltic States and Finland)
 attitude towards: assistance from U.S.S.R., **v** 223, 253, 495-6; Germany, **v** 495, 759
 trade delegation to U.S.S.R., **iv** 621
First World War. *See* War (1914-1918)
Fiume, **iii** 475
Florina, **v** 136, 158
Florisdorf, **ii** 281
Foreign Bankers' Association, Shanghai, **ix** 125, 146
Four-Power Declaration proposed, Mar. 1939, **iv** 392, 424-5, 429, 431, 433, 453, 456, 467, 469, 492, 494, 498, 513, 522, 542, 544, 558, 574, 585; **v** 20, 22, 205, 642-3; **vi** 110
 text of, **iv** 400, 427, 486n
 reaction of France, **iv** 425-6, 434, 457, 467, 473, 486-7, 490-1, 495, 498, 528
 reaction of Poland, **iv** 425, 428, 432, 436, 453,

Four-Power Declaration (*cont.*)

458, 472-3, 494, 496, 498, 508-9, 519, 528;
 v 20, 22; counter-suggestion for Anglo-Polish bilateral understanding, *iv* 463, 466, 500-1, 510-1, 524
 reaction of U.S.S.R., *iv* 429, 467, 472, 495, 498, 508-9, 528, 530, 585, 622
 decision to modify, *iv* 457-61, 515-7, 527-30, 544, 567, 574-5; v 20-3, 45, 83, 104
See also Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations; Germany (Roumania, threat of German aggression); Guarantee (to Poland), (to Roumania)

Fourteen Points of President Wilson, *ii* 486

France

armed forces

air force, *i* 200, 202, 205-7; *ii* 474, 528, 532-3; *iii* 142, 289-91; v 103; vi 63, 788; vii 582
 aircraft production, *i* 205-6, 611; *iii* 289-91; *iv* 50, 118, 462, 488-9, 532; vii 582
 army, *i* 205, 207; *ii* 218, 513; *iii* 291, 569-70, 609; *iv* 426; vi 757, 769; vii 566;
 General Staff, *ii* 191; *iii* 483, 557, 579; *iv* 53, 262; vi 88; vii 247-8, 420, 504
 navy, v 152, 239; vii 576-80
See also Anglo-French Staff conversations
 attitude towards possible outbreak of war in Sept. 1938, *ii* 190-1, 220, 303n, 309-11, 314, 322-3, 509-10, 513-4, 532, 544, 558, 571;
see also France (military measures) and (public opinion)

Austria, *i* 13, 25, 232

Belgium, *iii* 569-70; *iv* 58, 70

Bulgaria, *iv* 395, 403

Czechoslovakia. *See* Czechoslovakia (France); Bohemia and Moravia (occupation by Germany); Sudeten German question (attitude of France and Great Britain)

Far East

attitude of France towards Japan's policy in China, viii 392, 394-6, 419; *ix* 192-3
 embargo on certain exports from Indo-China to Japan, viii 148, 184; *ix* 238
See also Chinese Currency Stabilization Fund; Hainan Island; Indo-China; Shanghai (French Concession) and (International Settlement); Sino-Japanese conflict (reprisals against Japan); Tientsin (French Concession)

French North Africa. *See* North Africa

Germany, *i* 274, 614; *ii* 13, 86, 122-4, 216, 338, 345, 350, 374-5, 395, 562; *iii* 244-5, 437, 545, 562, 618-21; *iv* 167-8, 170, 461; v 213, 354, 370; vi 515-9; vii 277-8
 economic negotiations, *iii* 397, 618; *iv* 167, 601

Franco-German Agreement, suggested, *iii* 250, 257-62, 269, 273, 282, 286; attitude of Great Britain, *iii* 252-3, 259-60, 267

France (Franco-German Agreement) *cont.*

summary of proposals, *iii* 262
 text of, *iii* 286, 310-1, 391, 394
 signature, Dec. 6, 1938, *iii* 284, 286, 376, 391, 421
referred to, *iii* 287, 363, 392-3, 395-6, 400-25, 437, 530, 531n; *iv* 51, 168, 241, 264, 267, 269, 299, 602-3, 643-5; vi 237, 515-8, 591

French Air Mission to Germany, *ii* 122-4

German attack on France reported imminent, v 54-6, 71

handing over of Czech. Legation in Paris to German Embassy, *iv* 363-4, 379

visit of Herr von Ribbentrop to Paris, *iii* 389-97; *see also* Ribbentrop, J. von, in Index of Persons

Great Britain

commitments between, *i* 84-5, 91, 96, 144, 199, 211, 233-4, 247, 347, 356; *ii* 303, 307, 310-1, 681; *iii* 260, 288-9, 366n, 425, 446-7, 472; *iv* 90n, 101, 114, 311
 relations after Munich settlement, *iii* 251-3, 257, 259-60, 263, 267, 389, 511

French request for postponement of announcement of date of General Election in Great Britain, vi 62-3, 357, 489, 491

See also Anglo-French conversations; France (Italy, attitude towards questions affecting Franco-Italian relations); Sudeten German question

Greece, v 148

internal situation, *ii* 270, 278; *iii* 87-90, 157-8, 365n, 462; vi 62; vii 313-4

Italy, *i* 14, 20, 28, 37, 208, 325n; *ii* 191, 197, 222; *iii* 157, 257, 296-7, 428, 461, 471-2, 474-524 *passim*; *iv* 139-40, 273, 308, 314-5, 332, 339, 531, 533, 589-90, 593, 608; v 51, 119, 251, 551, 578, 737; vi 31, 146, 150
 attitude towards questions affecting Franco-

Italian relations of:—Germany, *iii* 389-90, 420, 489, 493, 512, 530-1, 545, 556, 572; *iv* 4, 10, 38, 42, 49, 61, 69, 89, 140, 165, 293-9, 304, 319, 336, 594-5

Great Britain, *iii* 509-10, 514, 516; *iv* 90, 139-40, 292-3, 309-11, 324, 329-55, 358-9; v 124, 126-7, 130, 237, 252, 255-6, 258-9, 272n, 276-9, 344-6, 386, 427, 432, 612-4, 651, 664-5, 691, 703, 730, 763, 774, 793, 799, 800, 808; vi 32, 64, 185, 301-2, 317, 330, 350-1, 353, 357-8, 471, 555, 587; *see also* Tunis

Poland, *iv* 143, 179

the Vatican, v 718-9; *see also* Vatican (suggestion for 5-Power Conference)

M. Baudouin's mission to Rome, *iv* 323, 335; v 263-4, 345, 347

demonstration in Italian Chamber against France, *iii* 463-74, 478, 480, 482, 484, 486-7, 506, 524; *iv* 299, 347; v 614n, 797

France (Italy) cont.

- Franco-Italian Agreement of 1935, denunciation by Italy, *iii* 491; *see also* Treaties Italian claims against France, *iii* 390, 420, 437, 471, 477, 493; *iv* 123, 292-4, 296-7, 317, 320-3, 325, 353-5, 359, 402*n*, 440, 488; *v* 263-4, 347, 427-8, 611-4, 650-1; *vi* 358, 471-4, 724; *vii* 350
statement of claims, April-May, 1939, *v* 347, 611
question of direct Franco-Italian negotiations, *v* 122, 124, 130, 237, 252, 258, 263-4, 277-9, 344-5, 347, 428, 432, 477, 480, 651, 663-4, 774, 797, 799, 800; *vi* 220-1, 351, 357-8, 587
See also Abyssinia (recognition of Italian Empire); Albania (effect of Italian action on Franco-Italian relations); France (Turkey: Sandjak of Alexandretta); Spain (effect of Spanish issue on Franco-Italian relations)
- Japan. *See* France (Far East)
- military measures, Sept. 1938, *ii* 197, 234*n*, 249-50, 270, 310, 451, 456, 461, 509, 527-8; *iii* 335; March 1939, *iv* 423; April, *v* 239-40; Aug.-Sept., *vii* 96, 102, 120, 123, 137, 158, 249, 317, 340, 489, 500, 504
- Poland, *i* 72, 172-3, 444-5; *ii* 538-9; *iii* 104, 107, 110, 182, 365-6, 397*n*, 526, 577; *iv* 32, 33*n*, 69, 182, 205, 423, 616
expected French reaction to German attack on Poland, *iii* 366*n*, 494, 568*n*, 569-70; *v* 438; *vi* 237*n*, 399, 517-9; *vii* 166, 245, 278-9, 342, 420, 463, 495; *see also* Poland (Great Britain, implementation of undertakings)
financial aid, *v* 539-40, 734, 758; *vi* 411; *vii* 79
negotiations, May 1939, *v* 608-9, 611, 638-9, 700, 757-8, 772
See also Danzig (France); Treaties (France and Poland)
- political parties, *ii* 508, 573, 605-6, 622-3; *iii* 157, 346, 355, 462, 479, 483; *see also* Communism (France)
- Press, *i* 337, 340, 360, 384, 392, 549, 556, 581*n*; *ii* 117, 216, 337, 361, 414*n*, 420, 532, 544*n*; *iii* 245, 284, 346, 389, 393; *v* 505, 578, 599, 780, 795; *vii* 16-7, 166
Mr. Chamberlain's speech on Mar. 24, 1938, *i* 141, 150
Franco-Italian relations, *iii* 320, 322, 470, 472, 480-1, 494, 506, 524; *iv* 320, 346-7
German occupation of Bohemia and Moravia, *iv* 265-6
Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations, *v* 272, 785; *vi* 377-8
Danzig question, *v* 413-4; *vi* 247, 638, 691
Hudson-Wohltat conversations, *vi* 464*n*, 480-1, 495

France (Press) cont.

- 'L'Action Française', *v* 414; 'Agence Économique et Financière', *iii* 393; 'L'Époque', *v* 439, 785; *vi* 55, 495; 'Excelsior', *vi* 489; 'Le Figaro', *iii* 393; *iv* 60-1; *v* 264; *vi* 495; 'Guingoire', *iii* 481; 'L'Homme Libre', *iv* 266; *v* 439; 'L'Humanité', *ii* 623; *iii* 393, 481, 506; *iv* 266; *v*, 439, 505; *vi* 199; *vii* 244; 'L'Intransigeant', *vi* 495; 'Le Jour-Écho de Paris', *ii* 606, 623; *iii* 156, 481; 'Le Journal des Débats', *iv* 266; *v* 413, 439; 'La Journée Industrielle', *vi* 495; 'La Liberté', *ii* 622; 'Le Matin', *ii* 322; *iii* 156, 481; 'L'Œuvre', *iii* 157, 481; *v* 414, 439; 'L'Ordre', *ii* 623; *iii* 393; 'Paris-Midi', *iii* 246; *vi* 677; *vii* 16-7; 'Paris-Soir', *vi* 495; 'Le Petit Journal', *v* 439; 'Le Petit Parisien', *i* 53; *iii* 322, 481; *v* 439, 505; *vi* 215, 481; 'Le Peuple', *iii* 393; *iv* 266; *v* 505; 'Le Populaire', *ii* 623; *iii* 392-3; *iv* 266; *v* 439, 505; *vi* 495; 'La République', *ii* 305, 622; *vi* 495; 'Le Soir', *v* 785; 'Le Temps', *ii* 337, 568, 606; *iii* 394, 481, 484; *iv* 266; *v* 414, 790; *vi* 481; 'La Victoire', *v* 785
public opinion, *ii* 305, 322, 413, 482, 509-10, 514, 544, 547, 558; *iii* 394, 420, 480; *v* 638; *vii* 116, 500, 512
- Roumania. *See* Guarantee (to Roumania)
- Spain. *See* Spain
- Syria, *iii* 307; *vi* 347
- Turkey
Hatay negotiations, *v* 465, 504, 507, 518, 522, 526, 532-4, 536, 549-50, 578, 746
Sandjak of Alexandretta, cession to Turkey, *v* 796; *vi* 346; protest by Italy, *vi* 346-7
Trade and Clearing Agreement, *vi* 362, 686
See also Guarantee (to Turkey); Turkey (Anglo-Franco-Turkish negotiations)
- U.S.S.R. *See* Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations; Treaties (France-U.S.S.R.)
- United States, aircraft for France, *iii* 290-1; *iv* 462-3
- Frankenstein, *i* 358
- Frankfort-on-the-Oder, *i* 156, 178, 358; *v* 782; *vii* 160
- Franzensbad, *i* 594
- Frankstadt, *iii* 641
- Freiburg, *vii* 416
- Freiheit, *iii* 640
- Freistadt, *iii* 41, 46, 52-3, 58, 62, 82, 97, 179-82
- Freiwaldau, *i* 580*n*; *ii* 99*n*; *iii* 83
- Freiwilliger Schutzdienst, *iv* 407, 438*n*
- French Somaliland, *iv* 303
- Freudenstadt, *ii* 26
- Freudenthal, *ii* 630
- Friedland, *i* 432; *ii* 596, 603
- Frydek, *iii* 82, 104, 146, 186-8; *iv* 162
- Frystat, *iii* 225, 229; *v* 246
- Fukien, *viii* 203

Gablonz, *i* 123-4; *ii* 552, 664; *iii* 640
 Galatz, *v* 62
 Galicia, *iv* 80; *vi* 44; *vii* 3*n*, 4, 70, 87
 Garches, *ii* 270
 Garing, *vii* 474
 Garmisch, *i* 317, 318*n*
 Gastein, *i* 535, 613
 Gdynia, *i* 429; *ii* 288; *iii* 274; *iv* 514; *v* 27, 101, 249, 304, 324-5, 538, 560, 577, 579, 583, 610, 628, 706, 813; *vi* 32, 338, 357, 404; *vii* 134, 200, 432, 460-1, 479
 Gelnhausen, *ii* 26
 Geneva, League of Nations meetings. *See* League of Nations
 Genoa, *i* 325; *iii* 293, 532-3; *iv* 338
 Gera, *i* 451
 'German Day', March 27, 1938, *i* 2, 132
Germany
 air force, *i* 26, 67, 611; *ii* 140, 162, 218-9, 284, 310, 347, 371, 454, 474, 533; *iii* 294, 546, 550, 563, 570-1, 608-9, 616-7; *iv* 30, 116-120, 185, 258, 264, 479, 586-8, 627; *v* 433; *vi* 772, 788; *vii* 416, 522, 526
 compared with British and French air forces, *iv* 118-9; *v* 102-3; *vi* 757
 army, *i* 43-4, 381, 462-3, 480, 576, 609; *ii* 2, 14-6, 66-7, 76, 121, 132, 258, 539, 610, 655; *iii* 140, 166, 191, 255, 546-7, 570-1, 609, 624; *iv* 5, 23-4, 30, 160, 162, 625-7; *v* 38, 72, 338, 595, 792; *vi* 44, 374, 757; *vii* 56, 125, 416, 419, 422; *see also* Brauchitsch, Colonel-General W. von, in Index of Persons
 attitude towards possible outbreak of war, *i* 614; *ii* 16, 40, 162, 171, 356, 379, 684, 687, 691; *iii* 624; *iv* 596; *v* 107; *vi* 708, 710, 715
 General Staff, *i* 129, 327-8, 413-4, 420, 422-3, 450; *ii* 15, 60, 104, 126-7, 162, 184, 237, 242; *iii* 125, 159, 571, 583, 619; *v* 646; *vi* 296, 306; *vii* 140, 415-6, 514, 517; *see also* Beck, Colonel-General Ludwig; Halder, General F.; Reichenau, General W. von, in Index of Persons
 Attaché Gruppe, *i* 9, 16; *ii* 42-5, 47, 65, 126-7, 169; *see also* Albedyl, Hauptmann von; Mellenthin, Major von; Schwerin, Lt.-Col. Count von, in Index of Persons
 Herr von Kleist's mission to Great Britain, *ii* 683-8
 High Command, *i* 225, 451; *ii* 16, 27, 42-4, 46, 62-3, 238; *iii* 372, 427, 547, 549, 624; *iv* 258; *v* 478, 595; *see also* Keitel, General W., in Index of Persons
 in control in Protectorate of Bohemia and Moravia, *iv* 564-5
 Pioneer battalions, *iii* 623
 strength and readiness for war, *i* 92-4, 102, 111-2, 122, 271-2, 318, 413-4, 484, 494, 614; *ii* 16, 66-8, 98, 172, 184, 191, 233, 266, 281, 284, 454; *iii* 368-73, 427, 550,

Germany (army) (cont.)

617, 624, 626; *v* 768; *vi* 185, 368-9, 434, 512, 698-9, 770-1; *vii* 15
See also Germany (military measures)
 Austria, *i* 1-60 *passim*, 80-2, 95, 127-36, 176, 178, 295, 318
 annexation (Austrian 'Anschluss'), *i* 42-3; *referred to*, *i* 48, 63, 68, 97-100, 111, 119, 135-7, 139, 173, 178, 181, 197, 217, 223, 226, 260, 294, 301-2, 323*n*, 326, 368, 381, 457, 533, 603, 610, 621, 625; *ii* 33, 40, 84, 99, 121, 229, 263, 345, 347, 375; *iii* 104, 160, 179, 397, 496, 622; *iv* 236, 279, 564; *vi* 72, 290, 506, 555, 753
 attitude of: France and Great Britain, *i* 46-7, 58, 217; Italy, *i* 28-9, 37-8, 47, 100, 173; *ii* 345; *iii* 160, 496
 effect of German action on: Anglo-German relations, *i* 57, 80-1, 109, 176, 653; Czechoslovak economic and strategic position, *i* 85, 87, 104-8, 119, 124, 157, 218, 221, 236, 267-8; *iii* 101; Germany's economic and military position, *i* 119; *iii* 369; Herr Hitler's personal position, *i* 119, 157, 179; Sudeten Germans, *i* 68, 121, 123-4, 140, 212, 266, 321, 405, 487, 509; *ii* 9, 31, 33, 429
 conditions in Austria after the 'Anschluss', *i* 60, 67, 120, 124, 136-7, 146-7, 155, 250; *ii* 66, 70; military preparations, *i* 317; *ii* 27, 42, 48, 62-3, 105, 120, 126-7, 161, 237, 453, 554, 561, 615, *iv* 23-4
 Greater Germany, *i* 119, 156-7, 179, 266, 268, 294; *ii* 63; *iii* 387
 colonial question, *i* 5, 81-2, 109-10, 175, 177, 232, 287, 294, 622-4, 655; *ii* 85, 129, 345, 688; *iii* 159, 244-6, 250, 254, 256-7, 262, 310, 397, 437, 590, 618; *iv* 5, 38, 59, 65, 80, 165, 176, 213, 215-6, 591-4, 601; *v* 10, 302, 304, 360, 371, 618; *vi* 202-3, 408, 412, 737; *vii* 319, 354*n*, 362-3, 387
 Colonial-Political School at Ladeburg, *iii* 256
 Reich Colonial League, *iii* 256
 Council for Defence of the Reich, *vii* 464*n*
 Czechoslovakia. *See* Bohemia and Moravia;
 Czechoslovakia (Germany); Munich Agreement; Sudeten German question; Sudetenland
 Danzig. *See* Germany (Poland)
 Denmark, *v* 213, 775; *vi* 73; *see also* Germany (Scandinavian countries)
 Egypt, *v* 213
 Enabling Act, *ii* 343
 encirclement, fear of, *v* 216, 244-5, 272, 299, 301, 313, 315, 318-9, 355, 361, 377, 381, 423, 430, 473*n*, 584, 592-3, 600, 644, 646, 671, 675, 713, 724, 771*n*, 804; *vi* 47, 72-3, 75, 78, 88, 94, 113-4, 133, 154, 172, 197, 202, 298, 467, 469-70, 490, 529, 580, 708, 710, 712, 734; *vii* 30, 53

Germany (cont.)

- Estonia, **v** 213, 280, 803; **vi** 326-7
- Non-aggression pact between, **v** 437, 461, 560, 697-8, 775; **vi** 281; attitude of Great Britain, **v** 560, 590
- Finland, **v** 213, 253; **vi** 282, 413; *see also* Germany (Scandinavian countries)
- Great Britain, **i-vii** *passim*
- co-operation in Far East suggested, **viii** 11, 12*n*, 21-2, 267-8; Dr. Schacht's proposals on currency problems, **ix** 271-2, 273*n*, 329, 351, 399
- German assurances to Great Britain after Austrian 'Anschluss', **i** 24-5, 32, 43-4, 59, 228-30, 236
- British approaches on questions affecting Czechoslovakia:—
- démarche* of May 7-11, 1938, **i** 260, 284-8; *referred to*, **i** 231, 241, 243-7, 252-7, 261, 264, 270, 281-2, 289-90, 303-4, 308
- démarche* of May 21-2, 1938, **i** 331-2, 334-5, 341, 348; *referred to*, **i** 336, 346, 353, 376, 382, 409-10, 412-4, 426, 440, 456, 535, 551, 575, 590, 615; **ii** 30, 58, 64, 76, 97-8, 107, 118, 145, 206, 225, 233, 283, 324, 429, 666; **iii** 254, 619, 622-3; **iv** 33, 590; **vi** 330, 730; **vii** 162
- memorandum of Aug. 11, 1938, **ii** 78-80
- notes of protest, Mar. 15 and 17, 1939, **iv** 250, 259, 291, 444, 455
- visits by Mr. Chamberlain. *See* Berchtesgaden, Godesberg, Munich Conference
- Naval Agreements
- Anglo-German conversations, Dec. 1938, **iii** 455-6, 664-71; preparations for, **iii** 422-3, 429, 432-3, 435-6, 439-40, 445, 450-5, 672-4
- denunciation by Germany, **iv** 455-6; **v** 360-2, 371; *referred to*, **v** 374, 388, 520, 584, 619, 792; **vi** 61, 73
- British reply, **vi** 153-8; *referred to*, **vi** 184, 212, 469
- See also* Treaties *bilateral* (Germany—Great Britain); *multilateral* (Naval Armaments)
- propaganda in Great Britain against Germany, **vi** 374, 385, 442, 529, 714-6, 719-20
- R.A.F. visit suggested, **iv** 111, 115*n*, 123
- trade negotiations, **iv** 131-2, 138*n*, 165, 173-7, 260-1, 271, 591*n*, 604-10; **v** 586, 602, 791-2
- visit to Herr Hitler of German-speaking British representative suggested, **v** 287; **vi** 390, 661, 695-6; **vii** 6, 11, 17, 32, 36-7, 56, 66, 68, 73, 75, 81, 83, 89-90, 97, 109, 113, 123, 125*n*, 138, 232, 284, 476, 552*n*
- warning of Sept. 1, 1939, **vii** 488-9, 493, 509, 512; *see also* Poland (Great Britain, implementation of undertakings)
- Greece, **v** 213, 280; **vi** 101

Germany (cont.)

- Hungary, **i** 611; **ii** 140, 345, 469; **iv** 373, 477-8, 618, 625; **v** 77, 211, 213, 300, 332, 606, 620, 657; **vi** 263, 285, 324, 452, 630*n*, 642; **vii** 71, 83-4, 92, 141, 152*n*, 377
- attitude of Germany towards:—Hungarian demands on Czechoslovakia, *see* Ruthenia; Slovakia; Vienna Conference and Award
- Hungarian demands on Roumania, *see* Hungary (Roumania)
- See also* Horthy, Admiral and Csaky, Count in Index of Persons
- internal conditions, **i** 155, 584; **ii** 66-7, 161, 184-5, 238, 243, 268; **iii** 388, 545, 550, 562, 565, 584, 592; **iv** 5, 39, 74-5, 164-5, 168, 175-6, 186, 598-601, 604-10; **v** 456, 673, 717; **vi** 133, 408-9; **vii** 274, 372-3, 419, 464
- Catholic church, **iii** 388; **iv** 60; **vi** 294, 706
- debts, foreign, **iv** 600, 606, 609-10; **vi** 407
- Four-year Plan, **i** 318, 494; **iii** 545, 562; **iv** 599, 600, 602-3; **v** 673; **vii** 258
- Dr. Funk's financial plan, **iv** 604-5, 610
- law regarding military service, **i** 584; **ii** 21, 52; **iii** 623
- passport regulations, **ii** 26
- 'Wehrsport' training decree, **iv** 19-23
- Italy, **i** 109, 173, 552; **ii** 89, 191, 247, 279, 332, 626; **iii** 160-1, 389-90, 466*n*, 496, 498, 562, 584, 616; **iv** 22-3, 27, 55, 59-61, 160, 461, 531; **v** 354, 426, 488, 567, 589, 593, 650, 733; **vi** 253, 284, 323-4, 443-5, 705-6, 731-2; **vii** 7, 258, 327
- German guarantee of Brenner frontier, **ii** 147, 345; **iv** 215; **v** 302, 685; **vi** 324
- German declaration of support, Feb. 1939, **iv** 59, 301-4
- Italy as restraining influence on Germany, **ii** 590, 624, 626, 642-4; **v** 257-8; *see also* Munich Conference (part played by Signor Mussolini)
- Italy not prepared to join Germany in war against Poland, Aug. 1939, **vii** 71, 80, 119, 136, 139, 147, 322, 397, 459
- Political and Military Pact, signed May 22, 1939, **v** 461; consultative clause, **vi** 596, 708; **vii** 71, 492, 733; secret clause, **vii** 335-6
- comments by Sir P. Loraine, **v** 473-5, 654-5; *referred to*, **v** 481-2, 520, 585, 598-9, 620, 650-1, 656, 671, 692, 716, 733, 742, 745, 802-3; **vi** 123; **ix** 131
- See also* Anti-Comintern Pact; Brenner frontier; Czechoslovakia (Germany, possible German attack: attitude of Italy); France (Italy, attitude towards questions affecting Franco-Italian relations); Germany (Austria, annexation: attitude of Italy); Rome-Berlin Axis; and in Index of

Germany (Italy) (cont.)

Persons, Ciano, Count (visit to Germany);
Ribbentrop, Herr von (visit to Italy)

Japan, **iii** 280; **iv** 185; **v** 285; **vi** 61, 757, 759;
vii 125, 258-9, 629; **viii** 87-90, 107, 122,
174, 451, 475; **ix** 193, 415; *see also* Anti-
Comintern Pact; Germany (U.S.S.R., Ger-
man-Soviet Non-Aggression Pact: reaction
of Japan)

Kyffhäuser Bund (National ex-Servicemen's
Organization), **iii** 85; **iv** 19, 20

Latvia, **v** 213, 280, 461-2, 803; **vi** 301

Non-aggression pact, **v** 437, 461, 648-9,
697-8, 700; **vi** 457, 159

Lithuania, **iv** 286-7, 518, 523; **v** 213, 280,
282, 455; *see also* Memel

Little Entente, **ii** 158, 196; *see also* Germany
(Roumania), (Yugoslavia)

Luxemburg, **v** 213, 280

military measures

strengthening of W. frontier, **i** 552, 561,
563; **ii** 13, 38, 48, 86, 104, 112*n*, 169, 237,
290, 453, 552, 567, 651; **iii** 545, 619, 623
closing of W. frontier, Aug. 1938, **ii** 26-7,
48

See also Siegfried Line

test mobilization, autumn 1938, **ii** 21-2,
27-8, 39, 40, 42-9, 51-3, 60-4, 67-8, 71,
77, 89, 92, 98, 101, 104-6, 109, 112*n*, 115,
117-8, 120-1, 124, 127-8, 134, 137-8, 161,
163, 184, 190-1, 195, 204, 210, 225, 232,
236-8, 243, 281-2, 289-91, 454; **iii** 624

possible military action by Germany during
1939, reports and views, **iii** 544-51, 556-7,
565, 569-71, 583-5, 590, 592, 608-9; **iv**
4-5, 16, 18, 22-4, 30, 38-9, 41-2, 49-54,
65, 72-5, 84, 90, 117, 120, 125, 159-65,
186, 214, 218, 590, 593, 596; **v** 67, 70-2,
79, 80, 93, 100, 173-4, 423, 433, 758,
769-71, 782, 804-5; **vi** 14, 87-8, 359, 412,
615-6, 632-3, 635, 657, 666, 668, 684,
698-9, 708; *see also* Germany (Poland)

general mobilization, **vii** 270, 302

military moves against Poland, Aug. 1939,
vii 96-7, 100, 102, 126, 129, 151, 159-60,
189, 196, 206-7, 266, 270, 302, 309, 316,
327, 337-8, 341, 375, 415-6, 434-5, 453

German announcement of state of war,
Sept. 1, 1939, **vii** 473

military action, Sept. 1-3, **vii** 474, 476, 479,
482, 484, 491, 496-7, 499, 503, 514-5, 522,
529, 532, 534

See also Germany (army); Czechoslovakia
(Germany)

minorities

Czechs and Slovaks, **iii** 196, 226; **iv** 86, 252
Jews. *See* Jews (Germany)

Poles, **iv** 88-9, 153; **v** 408, 582, 808; **vi** 200,
205, 287, 553, 719; **vii** 12, 29, 204

minority groups of Germans outside Germany,

Germany (minority groups) (cont.)

i 103, 139, 174, 178, 294-6, 318, 624; **ii** 384;
iii 241, 387, 498, 655, 658; **iv** 262, 271, 286;
v 302, 309, 698; *see also* Sudeten German
question; Poland (minorities: German)

navy and naval policy, **vi** 73, 746, 767; *see
also* (Great Britain, Naval Agreements);
Treaties (*multilateral*: Naval armaments)

Netherlands, **ii** 344, 375; **iii** 547; **v** 213, 302
possible German invasion, **iii** 159, 556, 583,
590, 592, 608; **iv** 4, 6, 16-7, 27-30, 36-40,
43-4, 48-54, 72-3, 83-5, 100, 167, 214,
450-2, 509, 531; **v** 5; **vii** 514

Norway, **v** 213, 280; *see also* Germany (Scan-
dinavian countries)

Poland, **i** 431; **ii** 287-8; **iii** 25, 104, 182, 253,
267, 365, 375, 436, 494, 550, 572, 580-1, 584;
iv 22, 24, 31-2, 55, 60, 143, 154, 168, 504;
v-vii passim; **viii** 100-1, 216, 230, 232-3,
290-2

commercial relations, **iii** 182; **iv** 82, 115

Danzig and Polish Corridor, disputes, **i**

108-9, 174, 624-5; **ii** 688; **iii** 104, 182,
198, 206, 243, 264-6, 274-5, 281, 283, 365,
375, 404, 431, 439, 442-3, 554-5, 557-9,
567, 573-4, 580-1, 585-9, 594, 611, 657-9;
iv 11, 32, 68, 80-1, 112, 146-7, 265, 271,
280-1, 362-3, 383, 464, 504, 507, 513-4,
519, 524-5, 528, 533, 543, 548, 551, 572,
575, 581-2, 617; **v** 3, 17, 23, 25-9, 51-2,
56, 70, 94, 100-1, 199, 200, 203-4, 212,
216, 224, 231-4, 243, 255, 257, 275-6,
281, 286, 290, 304-5, 311, 318-9, 324, 339,
371, 378-9, 383-4, 390-1, 403-4, 415-20,
423, 425, 440-1, 455, 492, 501, 523-4, 538,
560-1, 563, 570, 577, 579-86, 593-4, 602,
608, 610, 628, 630, 675, 709, 715, 739, 759,
803, 805, 809-10, 812-7; **vi** 1, 10, 13,
28-9, 45-7, 57-8, 60, 81, 108, 124, 132,
164-5, 177, 186, 192-755 *passim*; **vii** 12,
17, 50, 53, 71, 103, 129, 154, 178, 184,
189-90, 222-3, 237, 240, 296, 301, 352,
361, 373, 375, 389, 403, 432, 441, 450,
460-1, 542-6, 548-8, 555

German proposals, Mar. 1939, **iv** 543;
v 23-4, 276, 281, 286-7, 290, 304, 318,
371, 378, 388-90, 410, 467, 593, 770,
807, 814; **vi** 516, 693, 727, 755; **vii** 230,
286*n*, 352, 373, 398, 395, 402, 409

Polish reply and counter-proposals, **v** 276,
290, 390, 417-9, 440-1; **vi** 252, 290

alleged influence on Polish reply of:
Great Britain's guarantee to Poland, **v**
28-9, 232, 255, 257, 265, 281, 290, 304,
381-91, 397, 403, 455, 467, 585, 587,
590, 705, 771; **vi** 13, 205, 248, 255-6,
290, 468; **vii** 31, 178, 549

Germany's protectorate over Slovakia, **v**
424-5, 570, 771, 782, 816; **vi** 239, 607, 704
expected occupation of Danzig by

Germany (Poland) (cont.)**Danzig and Polish Corridor (cont.)**

- Germany, *iv* 265, 363; *v* 26-7, 100-1, 391, 538, 561, 576, 608, 654, 665, 732; *vi* 164-5, 177, 192-3, 198, 208, 211-4, 223, 234-6, 256, 258, 291, 306-8
 suggestion for counter-moves by France, Great Britain and Poland, *vi* 211, 233-4, 292-3, 387, 476, 550
 suggestion that Italy be asked to intervene, *vi* 588-90, 633; *vii* 49
 direct German intervention in dispute between Danzig Senate and Poland, Aug. 9-10, 1939, *vi* 644-5, 651, 662-3, 667, 679, 690, 700; *vii* 13, 29, 63, 77
 question of re-opening direct German-Polish negotiations, *vii* 118, 124, 144, 146, 184-6, 190, 198-9, 216, 222, 230, 256, 294-5, 303*n*, 311, 318*n*, 319, 322, 324, 327-8, 331, 353, 354*n*, 361, 368, 374, 376, 390, 394, 410-1, 433, 436-8, 440, 445-7, 451-2, 454, 457-8, 465, 468-70, 475, 482, 490, 553
 German terms to Poland, Aug. 1939, *text* of the 16 points, *vii* 459-62; *referred to*, *vii* 361, 375, 389, 397, 400, 432, 437, 440-2, 446, 454-5, 469, 475, 509-10, 544
 German announcement of state of war, *vii* 473-4
 Danzig proclaimed part of Germany, *vii* 542
 frontier incidents, Aug. 1939, *vii* 51, 214, 228, 249, 289, 294, 323, 376, 396, 434, 453
 need for avoidance of, *vii* 223, 236, 294, 403, 405-6, 434
 suggested corps of neutral observers, *vii* 241-2, 269, 294, 297, 301
 suggested Polish-German frontier commission, *vii* 398
 German-Polish Pact of 1934, denunciation by Germany, *v* 364; *see also* Treaties
 outbreak of war between. *See* Germany (military measures)
See also Berchtesgaden (meeting between Herr Hitler and M. Beck); Danzig, Free City of (Italy), (Great Britain); Poland (minorities: Germans); Ribbentrop, Herr von (visit to Warsaw) in Index of Persons; Vatican (Pope as mediator between Germany and Poland)
 police: Grenzschutz, *i* 62; 'green' Schutzpolizei, *ii* 66; *iii* 166; secret police, *i* 18, 44, 67, 136, *iii* 545; *see also below*, S.A., S.S.
 Press, *i* 3, 57, 65, 76, 119, 345, 369; *ii* 18, 24, 102, 334; *iii* 161, 297, 529, 545; *v* 58, 69, 771; *vi* 701
 Anglo-German relations, *i* 49, 370, 388, 392-3, 399, 411, 426, 455, 457; *iii* 158, 171-2, 247-8, 263, 268, 278, 282, 388, 434*n*, 449*n*, 450-1, 474, 549; *iv* 12-3,

Germany (Press) (cont.)**Anglo-German relations (cont.)**

- 131-2, 272*n*; *v* 388, 603; *vi* 80, 113-4, 197, 261-2, 465, 470, 481, 484, 634, 759*n*; *vii* 48, 372
 'bombs to Berlin' incident, *ii* 24
 Czecho-German relations, *i* 295, 320, 325, 333, 343, 356, 413, 447, 474-5, 477, 486, 493-4, 511-2, 516, 520, 526-7, 533, 537-8, 542, 568, 574, 596, 599, 617; *ii* 38-9, 79, 103, 225, 234, 408, 479, 655; *iv* 222-3, 230-2, 240, 242, 251, 442-3, 456; *vii* 625
 Neth.-German relations, *iii* 549; *iv* 4, 38
 Polish-German relations, *iv* 168, 540-1; *v* 24, 46, 338, 390, 403, 585, 692; *vi* 9; *vii* 108, 163, 223, 291, 372, 425, 430, 555
 Soviet-German relations, *v* 463, 594, 724
 'Der Angriff', *iii* 247, 259, 261, 268; *iv* 54, 582; *v* 403*n*, 723; 'Basler Nachrichten', *iii* 256; 'Berliner Tageblatt', *ii* 259; 'Börsen Zeitung', *i* 3, 49; *ii* 77, 189; *iii* 261, 268, 384; *vi* 465, 481; 'Deutsche Allgemeine Zeitung', *i* 49; *ii* 22, 138; *iii* 158; *iv* 319*n*, 562, 582*n*; *v* 58*n*; *vi* 465; 'Deutsche Dienst', *vi* 261; 'Deutsche Wehr', *ii* 52, 77; 'Deutsche Zeitung in Grossbritannien', *iv* 272*n*; 'Frankfurter Zeitung', *ii* 138; *iii* 359; 'Hamburger Fremdenblatt', *iii* 256*n*; *iv* 222; *v* 425; 'Leipziger Zeitung', *i* 333; 'National Zeitung' ('Essener National Zeitung'), *i* 49, 238*n*; *iii* 247-8; *iv* 1-2, 7, 61, 63, 131-2, 180, 272*n*, 525-6; 'Neue Zürcher Zeitung', *vi* 255*n*; 'Reichsgesetzblatt', *ii* 26-7; *iii* 381; 'Das Schwarze Korps', *i* 295; 'Völkischer Beobachter', *i* 49, 320*n*, 344; *ii* 52, 71, 138; *iii* 171, 247*n*, 248, 256*n*, 263, 363, 367, 437; *iv* 50, 222, 231, 237, 251, 493; *v* 671; *vi* 113, 465, 481, 527; 'Vossische Zeitung', *ii* 65
 public opinion, *ii* 289, 334, 360, 571, 620; *iv* 456; *vi* 197, 615, 708
 Roumania, *ii* 135, 137, 144, 151, 168, 171, 179, 189, 204, 279, 355, 381, 384; *iii* 550, 562, 565, 584; *iv* 43, 214, 360, 363, 366-7, 369-70, 375, 385, 387, 389, 391, 396-8, 401, 409-10, 419-20, 422, 433, 465-6, 468, 478, 493, 497*n*, 519-20, 542, 618-9; *v* 81, 92, 213, 239 329, 483; *vi* 79, 101, 127-8, 263
 German economic interests. *See* South-east Europe (German interests); Treaties (German-Roumanian Trade Agreement)
 threat of Roumanian aggression, Mar. 1939, *iv* 284, 360-1, 366-7, 372, 374-5, 380, 382, 384, 386-8, 396, 400, 421, 465, 470, 472, 498
 reaction of: France, *iv* 375, 395-7, 410-1, 423, 466, 468, 471-2, 486-7; Great Britain, *iv* 361, 372, 380, 386, 399, 409-10, 435; *see also* Four-Power Declaration; Guarantee (to Roumania); Poland, *iv*

Germany (Roumania) (cont.)

- 361, 371, 401, 423, 435, 458, 465, 469, 471, 510; **v** 23, 34; U.S.S.R., **iv** 361, 372, 449; *see also* U.S.S.R. (Conference at Bucharest [suggested])
- threat of German attack, Aug. 1939, **vi** 665*n*, 666, 673
- See also* Gafencu, G. (visit to Berlin) in Index of Persons
- S.A. (Sturm Abteilung), **i** 13, 19, 20, 136, 147, 358, 412; **ii** 90, 457, 652-4; **iv** 19-23, 247, 456; Chief of Staff, *see* Lutze, V., in Index of Persons; S.A. Leib-Standarte Adolf Hitler, **iii** 625
- S.S. (Schutz Staffel), **i** 18-9, 26, 44, 67, 136, 147-8, 358, 412, 612; **ii** 90, 371, 457, 652-4; **iii** 166, 372, 564; **iv** 19, 22, 247; **v** 665; **vi** 12, 88
- S.S. Death's Head formations, **iii** 625; **vii** 258*n*; S.S. Grenzpolizei, **ii** 15; S.S. Leibstandarte Adolf Hitler, **iv** 258, 264, 267; **vi** 178; S.S. Verfügungstruppen, **iii** 166, 625; **v** 88; **vii** 258*n*; Waffen S.S., **vii** 258*n*
- Scandinavian countries, **v** 462, 505-6
- Slovakia, **v** 88-90, 276, 289; *see also* Slovakia
- Stahlhelm, **ii** 66
- 'Strength through Joy' organization, **vi** 192
- Suez Canal Company, **iii** 309-10; **iv** 10
- Sweden, **v** 213; *see also* Germany (Scandinavian countries)
- Switzerland, **i** 494; **v** 213, 270, 302
- possible German invasion, **iv** 18, 30, 43, 49, 73, 83-4, 101, 114, 167, 214, 508, 531-2
- Turkey, **v** 213, 322, 355, 442; **vi** 497; **vii** 225, 264, 273, 299
- commercial relations, **v** 574, 592-3, 777, 789-90; **vi** 97, 112, 362, 434, 686; German terms, Aug. 22, 1939, **vii** 140, 155-6, 214
- See also* Guarantee (to Turkey, reaction of Germany)
- U.S.S.R., **i** 95, 404, 422; **ii** 141*n*, 179; **iii** 253-4, 526; **iv** 71; **v** 213, 310
- commercial negotiations, **iv** 115, 613, 621-2; **v** 622, 634, 746; **vi** 22, 447; **vii** 383
- visit of Herr Schnurre to Moscow, **iv** 14-5, 25, 33-5; cancelled, **iv** 54, 67, 71, 82, 106, 115, 134
- Commercial Credit Agreement, Aug. 1939, **vii** 98-100; *see also* Treaties (Germany-U.S.S.R.)
- rapprochement*, **iv** 71; **v** 463, 594-5, 620, 625, 646, 724, 736; **vi** 17, 44, 47, 449, 705; **vii** 41-2, 154
- German-Soviet Non-Aggression Pact, terms of, **vii** 156, 188-9; ratification, Aug. 31, **vii** 430; *referred to*, **vii** 118, 122-3, 127, 132, 136, 142, 153, 207, 248, 268, 274-5, 278, 281, 291, 302, 303*n*, 340, 384, 397, 431, 543, 594, 608, 617-8, 620-2; **ix** 490, 505

Germany (U.S.S.R.: Non-Aggression Pact) (cont.)

- effect on Anglo-Franco-Soviet military conversations, **vii** 122, 128-9, 131, 142-3, 154-5, 164, 167, 184, 187-8, 190, 205-6, 217, 225, 237, 384-5, 621
- reaction of: Estonia, **vii** 426; France, **vii** 121, 129, 131, 244-5, 313, 342; Great Britain **vii** 122, 124*n*, 127, 180-1, 201, 218, 274-5; **ix** 504; Hungary, **vii** 377; Italy, **vii** 181-2, 255, 287, 316, 482*n*, 491; Japan, **vii** 275, 287, 316, 341, 428, 609; **ix** 490, 492, 495, 500, 503, 506-7, 511, 517-8; Poland, **vii** 115-6, 169, 204-5, 291; Spain, **vii** 275, 287; Turkey, **vii** 155, 218, 238, 273*n*, 384; United States, **vii** 275; The Vatican, **vii** 196
- proposed military alliance, **vii** 309, 454, 487, 491, 514; inclusion of Japan, **vii** 309
- United States, **ii** 639; **iii** 279, 562; **iv** 55, 60, 139; **v** 107
- Yugoslavia, **i** 174, 552, 615; **ii** 135-7, 144, 151, 158, 168, 171, 189, 204, 279, 345; **iv** 282, 352, 620; **v** 54, 213, 275, 329, 620; **vi** 11-2, 101, 166, 285
- See also* Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations; Balkan Entente; Belgium; Bulgaria; China; France; Memel; South-east Europe; Spain
- Gibraltar, **iv** 104, 411; **v** 56, 71, 118, 143-4, 152, 160, 171, 239
- Glatz, **i** 107, 358; **ii** 632
- Gleiwitz, **iv** 526; **vii** 485
- Gmünd, **ii** 281; **iii** 627
- Gnieszno, **ix** 408
- Godesberg, meetings between Mr. Chamberlain and Herr Hitler, **ii** 462, 477-9, 497, 520-2, 647*n*; **iii** 33, 67, 142-3, 149, 168, 371, 626; **v** 617, 665, 803
- preparations for, **ii** 398, 405-6, 410-1, 414, 417-9, 421-3, 426, 437-8, 442-3, 654
- conversations at, **ii** 463-73, 499-508
- exchange of letters, **ii** 481-91, 493, 521, 542
- Herr Hitler's proposals and memorandum of Sept. 23, **ii** 468-73, 495-6; *referred to*, **ii** 477-8, 482, 484, 491, 515-6, 521-5, 547, 549, 554-6, 607, 616, 618, 627; *communicated to Czechoslovak Government*, **ii** 497, 512, 548, 580; *reply of Czechoslovak Government*, **ii** 511, 514, 517, 519, 534, 536, 541-2, 550, 560, 569, 576-7, 580-1, 618
- Goerlitz, **i** 358
- Gölcük, **vii** 140
- Goslar, **iv** 21
- Gotkowitz, **v** 246
- Grafenwöhr, **ii** 237
- Grajewo, **vii** 484
- Graslitz, **ii** 672
- Gratzen, **iii** 640
- Graudenz. *See* Grudziadz
- Graz, **i** 28, 131, 133, 156

Great Britain

armed forces

- army, i 200-4, 206-11; vi 754, 769; vii 568
 Royal Air Force, i 200, 202-4, 207; iii 616-7; iv 91, 118-9, 463, 500, 532; v 102-3; vi 754, 771, 788; vii 581-2, 598
 Royal Navy, i 200; ii 40; iii 335, 351; iv 216, 582; v 152, 160, 251; vi 414; vii 316, 576-80
 Far East, v 152, 160; viii 320-2, 455-6, 543-50; ix 496n, 504-5; H.M. ships, 'Birmingham', ix 433n; 'Gnat', viii 3; 'Grimsby', viii 329n; 'Lowestoft', viii 460; ix 182; 'Sandwich', ix 493; *see also* Japan (Great Britain, incidents involving British shipping)
 naval measures taken, Sept. 1938, ii 276, 284, 286, 290n, 295-6, 576, 602, 620
See also Germany (Great Britain, Naval Agreements)
 conscription, iv 50, 133; v 278-9, 284, 337-9, 342, 356, 613, 619, 799, 804-5; vi 744
 attitude of France, iv 73, 91, 489; v 240, 250, 262; of United States, v 251-2
 Emergency Powers (Defence) Bill, Aug. 24, 1939, vii 124n, 181, 352n
 Export Guarantees Act, Feb. 28, 1939, vi 191; viii 430, 470, 540; ix 353n, 485
 General Election. *See* France (Great Britain)
 military measures, Aug. 1939, vii 124n, 249, 265-6, 568; *see also* Rearmament
 Overseas Trade Guarantees Act, July 28, 1939, vi 190-1; ix 293-4
 Press, i 212, 233, 584n, 590, 618; ii 24, 58, 157n, 196, 200, 258, 282n, 298, 311, 350, 420, 499; iii 56, 74, 170, 258, 268, 322, 357, 475, 590, 618; iv 7, 9n, 137, 153, 250, 412, 607; v 80, 337, 499, 599; vi 465-7, 607; vii 8, 627; viii 36, 188
 Austrian 'Anschluss', i 2-3, 80-1
 Anglo-German relations, ii 128-9, 257; iii 389; iv 12, 593, 595; v 361, 388, 603, 799, 802; vi 483, 720, 745, 751, 753; vii 91, 387, 550
 Anglo-Italian relations, iii 460-1; v 140, 142, 155; vi 253; vii 161, 339-40
 Anglo-Japanese relations, viii 27, 122, 135, 346; ix 88, 243, 471, 473n
 Anglo-Polish relations, v 51, 403; vi 245, 247, 283, 342; vii 54, 366, 399
 Anglo-Soviet relations, v 224, 236-7, 648, 717, 785; vi 377-8, 386, 592; vii 122, 154
 Danzig question, v 285; vi 401, 420, 432-3, 442, 626, 628, 638; vii 13-4, 50, 97
 Sudeten German question, i 252, 260, 292, 300, 333, 345, 369-70, 377, 392, 444, 457, 519, 556, 590, 631; ii 271
 Beaverbrook Group, ii 257; v 51; vi 245; 'Daily Express', i 588; 'Daily Herald', iii 475; v 224; vi 80; vii 305, 306n, 347;

Great Britain (Press) (cont.)

- 'Daily Mail', i 449; ii 293, 417, 653; 'Daily Telegraph', i 187; ii 142, 164, 200, 257, 279; iii 245, 560, 590; iv 317, 369; v 142, 513; vi 465, 467, 'Daily Worker', vii 17n, 98-9, 384; 'Evening News', vii 339; 'Evening Standard', vii 339, 'Financial News', vi 536; 'Manchester Guardian', iii 158-9, 245n, 475, 590; v 223; viii 45, 64; 'News Chronicle', i 581, 590; ii 6; iii 261, 367, 560, 566, 590; iv 303, 304n, 594, 603, 607; vi 536; viii 437, 457-8; 'Observer', iv 310; v 785; 'Star', v 164; vii 339; 'Sunday Express', iv 309; 'Sunday Times', ii 89; iii 271, 590; iv 350n, 351; v 785; vi 218-9; 'The Tablet', iv 293; 'The Times', i 316, 370, 444, 472, 498, 613; ii 24, 257, 267, 271, 293, 354n; iii 29, 227, 248, 259n, 266, 268, 482n, 551; iv 237, 369, 372, 561-2; v 51, 112, 454, 524, 588, 593, 675, 747, 803; vi 17, 80, 202, 327, 390, 536, 578, 716; vii 13-4, 20-1, 109, 290n; viii 36, 77, 188, 212, 244, 267; ix 193, 348n, 477; article of Sept. 7, 1938 (*re* Sudeten German question), ii 271n; *referred to*, ii 2; v 65
 proposals for international collaboration against further German aggression. *See* Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations; Four-Power Declaration; Guarantee
 public opinion, i 174, 221, 268, 516, 538, 546, 566; ii 17, 225, 302, 326, 328, 467, 470, 482, 490, 500, 541, 554; iii 37, 63, 142-3, 189-90, 247-8, 282, 313, 315-6, 326, 329, 340, 345, 456, 474, 507, 520, 664-6, 671; iv 30, 111, 120, 124, 140, 207; v 30, 150, 164, 290, 321, 337, 391, 402, 588, 638, 680, 711, 727, 736, 801; vi 74, 134, 215, 219, 277, 306, 353, 408, 580, 648, 659, 684, 701, 737, 740; vii 116, 212, 428, 512; ix 152, 218, 226, 266, 437-8, 443, 453, 475, 512
 White Paper (Cmd. 5847 of Sept. 1938), correspondence relating to, ii 576, 607, 623, 675n; iii 92; v 666, 684
Greater Germany. *See* Germany (Austria)
Greece
 air force, v 382
 Bulgarian and Yugoslav claims, v 285
 Italy, v 56, 82, 120, 136, 160, 163, 170, 285, 780; Italian assurances, v 161; *referred to*, v 151, 155, 182; troop concentrations towards Greek frontier, v 382-3, 412, 436-7, 444, 615, 750-1
 Turkey's commitments, v 575, 591, 694
See also Albania (effect of Italian action on Greece); Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations; Anti-Comintern Pact; Corfu; Guarantee (to Greece)
 Grenzmark, vii 338, 375, 415
 Grodno, vii 135, 496
 Gross Born, ii 236

Gross Boschpol, **v** 577

Gross Gerau, **ii** 26

Grudziadz, **v** 42, 247-8; **vii** 327, 432, 460, 474

Grulich, **i** 580n; **ii** 630; **iii** 641

Grusbach, **iii** 640

Guadalajara, **iv** 295

Guam, **viii** 475

Guarantees to

Belgium. *See* Belgium (commitments towards)

Czechoslovakia, question of international guarantee to, **ii** 390, 392-7, 405-6, 409, 412-3, 416, 425, 432, 445, 447-9, 465, 469, 475, 518, 573, 624, 628, 679; **iii** 13, 116n, 127-8, 190, 193, 222, 231-2, 239, 243, 300-6, 364, 373-5, 378, 398-9, 414-6, 418-9, 421, 423-4, 427-8, 440-1, 444, 446-9, 513, 515, 527-8, 530, 575, 606-8; **iv** 17, 82-3, 87, 91-2, 130, 141, 169, 171-3, 180, 204, 222, 226-7, 238, 240, 267, 269, 377; **vi** 517; *see also* Czechoslovakia (Great Britain)

Greece: by Great Britain and France, **v** 96-7, 105, 114, 141, 146, 148, 162, 166-7, 169, 179, 182-6, 236

declaration of April 13, 1939, **v** 197

referred to, **v** 198, 264, 267, 365, 412, 447, 575, 591, 616, 619, 687, 694, 738, 741, 743, 762, 766, 780; **vi** 602

by Turkey, **v** 167-8, 179, 187-9, 230; **vi** 82, 102-3

Poland: by France, **vi** 237n

by Great Britain, **iv** 544-50, 552

announcement, Mar. 31, 1939, **iv** 553

implementation of. *See* Poland (Great Britain, political relations)

referred to, **iv** 554-5, 557, 571-2, 575-6; **v** *passim*; **vi** 57, 118, 124, 185, 213, 218, 237-8, 416, 582, 608, 757, 762; **vii** 162, 331, 359

See also Germany (Poland: Danzig and Polish Corridor); Poland (Great Britain)

Roumania: by Great Britain and France, **iv** 360-1, 375, 397, 409-11, 465-6, 515-7, 527-30, 540-1, 544, 553-6, 567, 576-8, 615, 619; **v** 21-2, 46, 57, 66, 74-7, 81, 92, 95-7, 105-9, 111-5, 178, 184, 186n, 190

declaration, April 13, 1939, **v** 197

referred to, **v** 198, 200, 202, 210-1, 264, 267, 298, 301, 309, 313, 365, 447, 521, 529, 531, 575, 591, 604, 613, 619, 624, 687, 695, 738, 741-2, 762, 766; **vi** 77, 79, 127, 215, 582, 602, 629, 631, 642, 762

by Germany, **iv** 360-1, 367, 420; **v** 81, 92

by Poland, **iv** 516, 555, 578; **v** 16, 48, 57, 73, 76, 81, 94, 112, 200-1, 211, 218, 233, 298-300, 324, 404, 657; **vii** 65

by Turkey, **v** 105, 115, 190, 227, 230, 575, 591, 741; **vi** 52, 54, 69-71, 78, 82-3, 93, 100, 102-3, 109, 145, 673

Turkey: by Great Britain and France, **iv** 437; **v** 95-8, 179-81, 183, 188, 194, 206,

Guarantees (to Turkey) (*cont.*)

219-20, 226-8, 230-1, 238, 240-3, 259-60, 278-80, 288, 306-7, 320, 323-4, 335, 340-1, 362-7, 375, 385, 444-7, 452, 459, 468, 471-3, 482, 493-6, 499, 500, 502, 552-4, 589, 606-7; *see also* Turkey (Great Britain, Anglo-Franco-Turkish negotiations)

bipartite or tripartite Declaration, **v** 385, 397, 448, 459, 468, 475, 494, 496, 502-4, 507-10, 516, 518-9, 522-3, 526, 532-5

Anglo-Turkish Declaration, May 12, 1939, **v** 497, 531, 537

reaction of: Balkan Powers, *see* Balkan Entente; Germany, **v** 464, 574, 592, 619, 652, 671-2, 777, 789-90; **vi** 74-5; Italy, **v** 567, 588, 667, 704, 737, 752, 755, 780; **vi** 16, 127, 253, 444

Franco-Turkish negotiations, May-June, 1939, **v** 536, 549-50, 578, 746; **vi** 52, 101, 130, 170-1, 175

Franco-Turkish Declaration, June 23, 1939, **v** 746n; **vi** 164; reaction of Italy, **vi** 242

Gyöngyös, **iii** 12, 27

Győr, **iii** 12

'Hai' ships, **viii** 98; **ix** 531

Hainan Island, **viii** 149n, 173, 184; occupation by Japanese, **iv** 124n; **viii** 451; **ix** 6, 40, 46, 48, 238

Hamburg, **i** 155; **v** 515; **vi** 46, 439, 747, 749, 751

Hanau, **ii** 26

Hangö, **vii** 577

Hankow

H.Q. of Generalissimo Chiang Kai-shek, **viii** 2n, 179n

Sino-Japanese conflict, **i** 305; **viii** 2-4, 10n, 14, 27, 42, 69, 74-5, 81-2, 88, 102, 130-1, 146, 153, 159, 171, 176, 181, 189-90, 194, 201, 205, 207, 215-6, 227-8; fall of, **viii** 171n, 177n

Japanese policy, **viii** 206, 361, 367-8, 376; **ix** 73-4, 79, 81, 86-7, 96, 110, 143, 147, 225

Hanoi-Kunming railway, **viii** 252

Hanover, **ii** 127, 616

Hanyang, **viii** 177n

Hapsburg Monarchy, **ii** 469; **iv** 266; **vi** 297

Haslau (Habstal), **vii** 577

Hatay, The, **v** 465, 504, 507, 518, 522, 526, 532-4, 536, 549-50, 578; **vi** 605-6

Havre, Le, **iii** 478

Hawaii, **vii** 428

Haydarpasa, **v** 593

Hechingen, **ii** 26

Heilbronn, **ii** 26

Hel, **v** 249, 583; **vi** 317; **vii** 134, 441

Helsingfors, **iv** 569; **vi** 282; **vii** 187-8, 237

Hengyang, **viii** 102

Henkel and Co., **v** 408

Henlein movement. *See* Czechoslovakia (Political parties, Sudeten German party); Carlsbad Programme; Sudeten German question
 Heppenheim, *ii* 26
 Herby, *v* 583
 Hermanice, *iii* 223
 Hermann Göring Fund, *i* 147
 Hermann Göring Werke, *vi* 133
 Hesse, *ii* 26, 161
 Himara, *v* 127
 Hirschberg, *i* 358
 Hirttenberger Patronen-, Zündhütchen- und Metallwaren-Fabrik, *i* 93
 Hlinka Guard, *iii* 217, 412; *iv* 157-8, 220-1, 225-6, 233-4, 238, 264, 287, 406-8
 Hochal, *ii* 94
 Hof, *i* 358; *ii* 27, 370
 Hof-Eger Gap, *ii* 237
 Hohenstadt, *iii* 641
 Hokkaido, *viii* 470
 Hollabrunn, *ii* 281
 Holland. *See* Netherlands
 Holy Roman Empire, *i* 55*n*, 302; *ii* 368; *iv* 280; *v* 628
 Honan, *ix* 86, 440*n*
 Hongkew, *viii* 41, 96-7, 100, 118; *ix* 137
 Hong Kong, *vii* 629; *viii* 2*n*, 4, 8, 9*n*, 10*n*, 27*n*, 146, 148, 150, 157, 217, 288, 293; *ix* 52, 53*n*
 Hong Kong-Canton railway, *viii* 146-7
 Honolulu, *viii* 321
 Honositz, *iii* 640
 Hopei Province, *viii* 32-3
 Hopei-Chahar Political Council, *ix* 356, 380, 468, 537
 Horb, *ii* 26
 Horne Bludovice, *iii* 223
 Hrusov, *iii* 199, 219, 223
 Hsupukou, *ix* 153
 Hunan Province, *viii* 27*n*, 203, 207
Hungary, *i* 79, 100, 110, 154, 196, 222-3, 257, 265, 315, 353, 405, 480, 514, 611, 615, 651-2; *iv* 617-8; *vi* 202, 498
 Anti-Comintern Pact, member of, *iv* 55*n*, 618
 army, *iii* 44, 224-5, 239; *iv* 248, 253, 277; *v* 63, 78; *vi* 771; *vii* 140
 Czechoslovakia. *See* Czechoslovakia (Hungary); Ruthenia; Slovakia
 Great Britain. *See* Czechoslovakia (Hungary) and sub-head Hungarian-Roumanian relations *below*
 Italy, *iii* 185; *iv* 618; *v* 332-3; *vi* 452; *vii* 71, 83
 Little Entente, *ii* 151, 157; *iv* 617; *v* 64*n*, 332; *vi* 642*n*
 military measures, *i* 321*n*; *iii* 6, 11-2, 18, 20, 25, 27, 44, 188-9, 237; *iv* 227, 248, 395, 433, 485, 496, 618; *v* 61-3
 minorities, *i* 190-1; *ii* 157; *iii* 238-9
 Czechs, *iii* 226; Germans, *i* 174; *iii* 226,

Hungary (minorities) (cont.)

238; *vii* 377; Jews, *iii* 225-6, 238-9; *iv* 74; Poles, *iii* 238; Ruthenians, *iii* 184, 226, 238; Slovaks, *ii* 157; *iii* 184, 225-6, 238; *iv* 92, 408; *v* 86-7
 national socialism, *i* 196; *iii* 585; *vii* 377
 Poland, *i* 315; *iii* 6, 16, 22, 97, 104, 111; *iv* 460, 503; *v* 15, 32-3; *vi* 405, 666; *see also* Ruthenia (attitude towards Hungary's claims)
 Press, *iii* 5, 22, 116; *v* 64, 112; 'Pester Lloyd', *iii* 5*n*
 Roumania, *iii* 46, 565; *iv* 333, 395, 401, 428-9, 433, 460, 478, 510-1, 521, 618-9; *v* 61-4, 106, 110, 113, 326-7, 333; *vi* 53, 77, 147, 437, 583, 629-32, 641-2, 660, 687; *vii* 57-8, 92
 Hungarian-Roumanian relations and:
 Germany, *ii* 455; *iv* 370, 401, 433, 457, 478, 480, 496, 625; *v* 92, 302, 309, 319
 Great Britain, *iv* 484, 496; *vi* 77, 629-32, 660, 687; *vii* 57-8, 92-3, 152
 Poland, *iii* 431; *iv* 183, 370, 401, 435, 503; *v* 2, 8, 15, 63, 94, 106
 See also Roumania (minorities: Hungarians); Ruthenia (attitude to Hungary's claims); Transylvania
 war in Europe, probable attitude, *vi* 452; *vii* 141, 151, 377
 Yugoslavia, *iv* 617-8; *v* 334, 529, 551, 660, 662; *vi* 51, 66, 437
 See also Treaties (Hungary-Little Entente)
 Hupeh Province, *viii* 207
 Hura, *v* 577
 Huszt, *v* 62
 Iglau (Jihlava), *ii* 549; *iii* 627; *iv* 231, 242, 261, 267, 270
 Iglo, *v* 78
 Ilava, *v* 85
 Import Export Bank, *viii* 311
 India, *i* 344; *iv* 600; *v* 612; *vi* 127, 659; *viii* 293
 Indian Ocean, *vi* 747
 Indo-China, *v* 152; *vii* 629; *viii* 148, 184, 244, 293; *ix* 193, 238
 Industrial Facilities Corporation, *viii* 104
 Inner Mongolia, *viii* 343-4, 372, 404, 521
 Innsbruck, *i* 1-3, 28, 129, 132, 156; *v* 93
 International Brigade, *iii* 343
 International Institute of Agriculture, *iv* 356
 International Organization for Relief of Refugees from Germany and Austria, *ii* 149
 International Volunteers, Shanghai, *viii* 137
 Ipolysag, *iii* 86
 Iraq, *i* 96; *v* 213, 264, 600; *vi* 127, 195
 Ireland (Northern and Southern), *i* 22, 505, 579, 587, 593, 604, 624-5; *ii* 70, 247, 307, 368, 532; *iv* 753; *vii* 549
 Isola, *ii* 222

Israel, Messrs. (Berlin), *iii* 276

Italian East Africa, *iv* 302, 306-7

Italy

aeroplane factories, *iv* 338

air force, *ii* 222; *iii* 501; *vi* 788; *see also* Italy (Spain)

army, *i* 422; *ii* 221, 356; *iii* 501; *iv* 160-1; *v* 172-3, 420-2; *vi* 706; *see also* Italy (military measures), (Spain)

conference proposed by, to meet Sept. 5, 1939, *vii* 442-5, 449, 471, 477-9, 481, 498, 504-8, 511-3, 516, 519-21, 524, 530-1, 537ⁿ, 540

encirclement, fear of, *v* 319, 567, 704-6, 759, 784

France. *See* Albania (effect of Italian action on Franco-Italian relations); France (Italy)

Germany. *See* Germany (Italy); Rome-Berlin Axis

Great Britain, *ii* 172ⁿ; *iii* 257; *v* 251, 255-6, 536, 551, 599, 655; *vi* 253, 273-4, 450, 453, 555-6; *vii* 75-6, 94-5, 97, 113, 144, 147, 224, 263, 265-6, 295-6, 299, 303-4, 359-60, 369, 386, 439, 444, 459, 478

Anglo-Italian conversations, and Agreement signed April 16, 1938, *i* 2, 128, 176, 180, 198, 208, 211, 222, 239; *ii* 20ⁿ, 240, 644; *iii* 253, 312-62 *passim*, 426, 459, 462-4, 467, 469, 473-4, 478-80, 482, 487, 494, 499, 500, 514, 518, 520, 530-1, 537-9; *iv* 293-4, 302, 315-6, 320, 323-4, 326, 343, 345, 348ⁿ, 559; *v* 120-1, 125, 128, 131, 133-5, 137, 141-2, 147, 154, 156, 169, 171, 173, 219, 258, 422, 503; *vi* 241, 252, 444, 579; *vii* 624; *viii* 92, 179, 443

Agreement brought into effect, Nov. 16, 1938, *iii* 355, 362

question of denunciation of, *v* 704, 706-7, 718, 752, 755-6, 763, 765-6, 779-80, 784; *vi* 15-6, 252

H.M. Ambassador and audiences with Signor Mussolini, *vi* 21, 115

loan to Italy, *iii* 280; *vi* 488, 554-7

reaction of events in Far East on Anglo-Italian relations, *vi* 126, 127ⁿ; *ix* 213

visit of Mr. Chamberlain and Lord Halifax, Jan. 1939, *iii* 321, 356-8, 362, 458-540 *passim*; *iv* 87, 292-4, 306, 346-7, 402; *vi* 257; *viii* 437ⁿ

suggested Anglo-Italian collaboration to preserve peace, Aug. 1939, *vii* 7-8, 28, 36, 49, 60, 62, 67, 72, 157, 186, 241, 302-3, 307, 310, 323, 326, 329, 358, 367, 373, 393, 459, 477, 520

See also Albania (effect of Italian action on Anglo-Italian relations); Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations (Italy); France (Italy)—attitude towards questions affecting Franco-Italian relations)

Italy (cont.)

internal conditions, *iii* 496-7, 500-1, 572; *iv* 337-9; *v* 171, 489

Japan, *viii* 180

Libya, Italian troops in. *See* Libya

military measures, *ii* 221-2; *iii* 335-6, 347; *iv* 41-2, 125, 160-1, 298-308 *passim*, 311, 315, 321, 328, 355-8; *v* 54, 117-9, 123, 134, 160, 170, 172-3, 421-2; *vi* 31, 284, 664; *vii* 15, 71, 220, 240

neutrality, decision, *vii* 459

Poland, *iii* 62ⁿ; *iv* 177-9, 182; *vi* 19; *see also* Count Ciano (visit to Warsaw) in Index of Persons

Press, *iii* 336, 347, 352-3, 358, 511, 530; *iv* 301-2, 309-11, 350; *v* 173, 781, 784, 800; *vi* 466, 528-9, 555; *vii* 71, 220, 335

Anglo-Italian relations, *iv* 320, 327, 340; *vi* 126-7, 240-1, 253, 273, 443-4, 470, 556, 588

Franco-Italian relations, *ii* 197; *iii* 297, 322, 394, 464, 474-8, 480, 485-7, 499; *iv* 42, 139-40, 317, 319-20, 326-7, 339; 346-7; *vi* 472

comments on British and French attitude towards Gen. Franco, *iv* 318, 327

See also Gayda, Dr. V. in Index of Persons

'Giornale d'Italia', *i* 37; *iii* 248, 476; *iv* 324, 355; *v* 182, 186, 443, 655; *vi* 127, 664; 'Informazione Diplomatica', *ii* 315ⁿ, 331; *iii* 336, 400; *iv* 311; 'Lavoro Fascista', *iii* 476; *vi* 529; 'Mattino', *iii* 352; 'Messaggero', *iv* 309, 350ⁿ; 'Popolo d'Italia', *iii* 473; *iv* 310, 318, 324, 327; 'Relazioni Internazionali', *iv* 310, 317, 319, 326, 340; 'Resto del Carlino', *iv* 318; 'Stampa', *iii* 476; *iv* 318; *vi* 466; 'Tribuna', *iii* 475; *vi* 466, 529; 'Voce d'Italia', *iii* 476

public opinion, *iii* 320, 345-52, 466ⁿ, 468, 472, 475; *iv* 347, 350; *v* 377, 473; *vi* 488; *vii* 481, 498

sanctions against, 1935, *ii* 184; *iii* 472, 484-5; *iv* 616

Spain, Italian forces in, *ii* 197, 636; *iii* 297, 299, 312-27, 329, 334, 339-40, 342-5, 356-7, 465, 479, 496-7, 506, 509, 514, 516, 518, 520-3, 530; *iv* 104, 292, 295-6, 300, 319ⁿ; *v* 56, 71, 118, 143, 150, 153, 155, 171, 173, 219, 258; *see also* Spain and Spanish Civil War (attitude of Germany and Italy)

Suez Canal Co., request for appointment of Italian to Board of, *iii* 309-10; *see also* France (Italian claims)

Turkey, *v* 354-5, 442, 780; *see also* Albania (effect of Italian action); Guarantee (to Turkey, reaction of Italy)

Yugoslavia, *iv* 352, 620; *v* 54, 56, 116ⁿ, 117, 120-1, 137, 154, 285, 314, 346, 376, 588-9; *vi* 12, 66; *vii* 93, 421-2; *see also* Albania (effect of Italian action); Cinkar-Markovitch, A. (visit to Italy) in Index of Persons

Italy (cont.)

war in Europe, probable attitude, *vii* 84, 93-4, 114, 119, 136, 139, 144, 147-8, 157, 159, 161, 165, 202, 220-1, 226, 244, 248, 255, 263, 279, 299, 315-6, 322, 335, 349-50, 361, 378-9, 397, 419, 421-2, 452, 482-3, 495
official decision, *vii* 459, 481, 486
See also Anti-Comintern Pact; Austria; Bulgaria; Czechoslovakia; Greece; Hungary; Munich Conference

Jablonkow (Jablunkov), *iii* 82, 199, 212, 225

Jagerndorf, *ii* 630

Japan, *ii* 220, 562, 638, 691; *iii* 143, 519; *iv* 4, 38, 216, 621; *v* 152, 377, 503; *vi* 443, 747
armed forces: army, *viii* 1, 5-6, 32, 77, 87, 121, 156, 172, 180, 270; *ix* 130, 397-8, 442, 506-7, 516-7
navy, *iii* 670; *viii* 544

East Asia, Japanese policy

proposed China Council, *viii* 2*n*, 33, 81, 108, 110, 120-1, 155, 182

proposed 'new order' (economic co-operation between Japan, Manchukuo and China), *viii* 177*n*, 214-5, 234-7, 241-2, 246, 251, 255, 265, 271, 273-5, 293, 305, 314, 343-4, 346, 349, 355-8, 403-4; *ix* 94

Asia Development Council, *viii* 246*n*, 294, 371, 404

Great Britain, *viii* and *ix* *passim*

anti-British demonstrations in Tokyo, July-Aug. 1939, *ix* 378, 384

British interests in China, and Japanese policy

Great Britain's five points as bases for negotiations, *viii* 6*n*, 14, 27, 56, 62, 70*n*, 81-2, 87, 103, 111-3, 171, 222

talks between Sir R. Craigie and General Ugaki, July-Sept. 1938, *viii* 5*n*, 27-9, 34-6, 41, 43-4, 46-50, 53, 56-7, 62, 70*n*, 71, 74-6, 81-2, 86-7, 89-92, 96-101, 103, 105, 109, 111-3, 117-8, 120, 171

question of reprisals against Japan. *See* Sino-Japanese conflict

See also Amoy; China (Japanese-occupied districts); Shanghai; Tientsin; Yangtse

Eden-Yoshida project of 1937, *ix* 510, 522

effect on Anglo-Japanese relations of Great Britain's financial aid to China, *iii* 309; *viii* 257*n*, 261, 295-6, 298, 303, 345, 397-8, 488, 502-4, 518-9, 537*n*, 539; *ix* 12, 22, 31, 354-5, 390-1

incidents involving British shipping: H.M.S. 'Cicala' and H.M.S. 'Robin', *viii* 168*n*, 174*n*; *ix* 531; S.S. 'Lalita' and 'Sagres', *ix* 21, 87; H.M.S. 'Ladybird', *viii* 170*n*; H.M.S. 'Sandpiper', *viii* 169, 170*n*, 278,

Japan (Great Britain) (cont.)

324, 330; *see also* Chefoo; Tsingtao; Yangtse

internal affairs, *viii* 79-81, 289-90, 359-60, 528-9

change of Government, Jan. 1939, *viii* 369; Aug. 1939, *ix* 489, 492, 497-8, 500, 506-8, 515-9, 524

Five Ministers' Conference, *viii* 1, 5*n*, 29, 79, 154, 182-3, 246*n*; *ix* 130-1, 442, 516
political parties (the Seiyukai and Taishuto), *ix* 516

politics (moderates *v.* extremists), *ix* 264-5, 276, 286, 458, 528

relations between Japanese Govt. and Japanese military and naval authorities in China, *viii* 5*n*, 73, 77, 90, 172, 188; *ix* 171, 199, 209, 221, 237, 397, 454

International Settlements in China, Japanese statement relating to, *ix* 108-9, 138, 149, 176, 187, 194; *see also* Amoy (Kulangau Settlement); Shanghai; Tientsin

League of Nations. *See* Sino-Japanese conflict (sanctions against Japan)

Manchukuo. *See* sub-head (East Asia) *above*

Press, *viii* 49, 86, 118, 121-2, 130, 135, 139, 211, 229, 253, 480, 519; *ix* 108, 130, 195, 274, 302, 517, 519, 525

'Asahi', *viii* 121; *ix* 109, 131, 524; 'Chugai', *viii* 518; *ix* 131, 186; 'Chuo Koron', *viii* 182; 'Hochi', *viii* 464; *ix* 131, 378; 'Japan Advertiser', *viii* 355-6; 'Japan Times', *viii* 86; 'Kakushin', *viii* 289; 'Kokumin', *ix* 131; 'Nichi Nichi', *viii* 121, 139, 519; *ix* 131, 186, 461; 'Tairiku Shimpō', *ix* 336; 'Yomiuri', *viii* 211; *ix* 131

public opinion, *viii* 22, 27, 34, 44, 54, 77-8, 89, 107, 275, 503; *ix* 57, 276, 282, 367, 397-8, 474, 530

U.S.S.R., *iv* 621; *vii* 615; *viii* 85, 302, 362, 518; *ix* 26, 28, 516

Manchukuo border incident (Changku-feng affair), *viii* 26*n*, 31, 38-40, 49, 54, 149

United States, *iii* 308-9; *vii* 428; *ix* 518, 520
U.S. interests in China, and Japanese policy, *viii* 62, 82, 116, 124, 127, 151, 181, 185, 190, 192-4, 199, 204-5, 212, 216, 240-2, 246, 254-5, 275-6, 302, 316-9, 348, 353, 366, 374, 389, 448-9, 505, 513-4; *ix* 69, 94, 120, 202*n*, 205, 223, 284, 342, 396

proposed U.S.-Japanese co-operation in cause of peace in Europe, *ix* 102, 107-9, 134-5, 148, 172, 188, 197, 235, 284

U.S. denunciation of American-Japanese Commercial Treaty of 1911, *ix* 348, 352, 354, 360, 366-7, 371, 381-2, 391, 411, 415, 417, 482, 516, 524

Japan (*cont.*)

- war in Europe, probable attitude, **viii** 85, 87;
ix 11, 38, 40, 52, 91, 429, 506, 521
 statement on 'non-interference', Sept. 4,
 1939, **ix** 525-7
See also under Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotia-
 tions (Japan); Anti-Comintern Pact; France
 (Far East); Germany (Japan); Sino-Japa-
 nese conflict; Sudeten German question
 (Japan); Tientsin (British Concession)
- Jardine Matheson & Company, **viii** 76, 98*n*,
 331; **ix** 16, 61, 82, 96, 156, 322; *see also*
 Matheson & Company
- Jasina, **iv** 262
- Jaworina, **iii** 219-20; **iv** 408
- Jaworzyna, **iii** 199, 212, 219; **v** 246-7
- Jechnitz, **iii** 640
- Jenkau, **vi** 87
- Jews, **i** 98, 617; **ii** 11, 14
 international Jewish propaganda, and murder
 of Herr vom Rath, **iii** 261, 268, 270, 277-8
 Jewish refugee problem, **iii** 294-6, 432, 519;
iv 8; **v** 343
 Austria, **i** 24, 30, 42, 44, 67, 133, 136, 147, 155
 Bohemia and Moravia, Protectorate of, **iv**
 562, 566
 Czechoslovakia, **ii** 315; **iii** 195, 201, 225,
 375-6, 386, 401, 412, 418, 421, 559, 631-2;
iv 2-3, 8-9, 13, 61-2, 108-9
 Danzig Free City of, **iii** 404, 543, 552, 559,
 591, 595, 598-602, 610, 613; **iv** 81, 187; **v**
 101, 813
 Germany, **i** 136; **ii** 66; **iii** 195, 262, 264, 266-
 7, 270-1, 273, 275-7, 294-6, 375, 381-4,
 388, 394, 397, 434, 520, 545, 562, 564; **iv**
 9-10, 59-60, 589; **v** 673
 expulsion of Polish Jews, **iii** 250-1, 274,
 365, 375, 432, 566, 568, 582; **iv** 206; **vi**
 206
 Hungary, **iii** 225-6, 238-9; **iv** 74
 Italy, **iii** 497
 Lithuania, **v** 282
 Poland, **ii** 287; **iii** 432; **iv** 203; **v** 35-6, 40,
 284; **vi** 269-70; **vii** 281; *see also* sub-head
 (Germany: expulsion of Polish Jews) *above*
 Roumania, **iv** 183, 203; **v** 36, 342-3
 Slovakia, **iii** 217, 226, 412; **iv** 97-8, 158, 229,
 238; **v** 90
 Sudetenland, **i** 124, 186-7, 263, 415, 594-5;
ii 9; **iii** 381; expulsion from, **iii** 195, 205,
 208, 221, 230; right of option, **iv** 108, 113-4,
 150-1
- Jibuti, **iii** 420, 437, 464, 466-7, 475, 477, 482*n*,
 483-4, 487-90, 493, 495, 508, 510, 512; **iv**
 296, 317, 319*n*, 322-3, 325-6, 336, 344, 353*n*,
 359, 590; **v** 124, 223, 347, 427, 611-3, 651,
 663; **vi** 44, 303, 358; **vii** 350
- Jicin, **i** 579
- Jihlava. *See* Iglau
- Jilemnice, **iii** 236
- Jüterbog, **ii** 105, 127, 236, 282
- Kailan Mining Administration, **ix** 322
- Kaiser Steinbruch, **iv** 235
- Kaliz, **v** 247
- Kalthof, **v** 622-3, 625-6, 635-6, 653, 667,
 733-4, 764, 768, 788; **vi** 8, 42, 45, 148-9,
 417, 452, 455, 726
- Kamiensk, **v** 246
- Karinhall, **i** 173*n*, 513, 591; **ii** 358*n*, 362, 543;
iii 615; **v** 713, 715, 717; **vi** 11-2, 736, 744-5,
 754; **vii** 194-5, 547-8
- Karlsbad. *See* Carlsbad
- Kartuzy, **v** 27
- Karwin (Karwina), **iii** 229; **vi** 81
- Kaschau, **vii** 259
- Käsemark, **iv** 222; **vi** 393, 454, 587*n*
- Kassel, **ii** 190; **v** 771, 782
- Katowice (Kattowitz), **iii** 8, 229, 251; **iv** 162;
v 246, 511; **vi** 60; **vii** 203, 338, 375, 474, 485,
 496, 533
- Kavaja, **v** 177, 383, 437*n*
- Kiangsi, Province of, **viii** 33, 203, 207
- Kiel, **ii** 123
- Kielce, **v** 246-7, 407
- Kiev, **i** 420-4; **v** 384
- King-Hall news-letters, The, **vi** 374, 442, 734;
vii 47, 213
- Kipsdorf, **ii** 552
- Kiukiang, **viii** 406
- Kladrau, **iii** 640
- Klagenfurt, **i** 156; **vii** 83
- Klentsch, **ii** 596, 603
- Kobe, **viii** 80
- Kocurkovic, **iii** 223
- Komarom, **iii** 86, 124, 140, 142, 152, 155, 184
- Komotau, **i** 436-7; **ii** 666; **iii** 640
- Königsberg, **i** 155; **iii** 641; **vi** 617; **vii** 134, 230,
 483, 546
- 'Königsberg' (German cruiser), visit to Danzig,
v 788; **vi** 193, 207, 223, 233-4, 236, 557; **vii**
 55, 129, 152, 543-4; cancelled, **vii** 222*n*
- Königsbruck, **i** 323*n*
- Königgrätz, **i** 580*n*
- Konstantynow, **vi** 552
- Kosel, **i** 358
- Kosice, **iii** 152, 188, 222
- Kosovo, **v** 120
- Kovno, **vi** 249
- Kowel, **vii** 491
- Krakow. *See* Cracow
- Krappitz, **i** 358
- Kronstadt, **v** 249; **vii** 134
- Krumau, **iii** 74, 83, 85
- Kufra, **iv** 302, 306
- Kulangsu International Settlement. *See* Amoy
- Kulm, **vii** 460
- Kunming, **ix** 294
- Kuomintang, The. *See* China (Government of
 Nationalist China)

- Küstrin, *vii* 415
 Kutno, *v* 247
 Kutu, *iv* 57
 Kwangsi Province, *viii* 27, 44, 207
 Kwangtung Province, *viii* 127, 131, 137, 148-9, 364
 Kwanto and Kwansai districts, *viii* 80
 Kysperk, *iv* 57
- Ladeburg, *iii* 256
 Lanark, Sir J. Simon's speech at, *ii* 172
 Landsberg, *vii* 160, 416
 Langfuhr, *vi* 454, 586; *vii* 105, 157
 Lashio, *viii* 142
 Latvia, *i* 172; *ii* 594; *v* 104, 648; *vi* 159
 Anglo-Franco-Soviet guarantee of, question of, *v* 558, 573, 604, 648-9, 669, 689, 700, 730, 737, 767; *vi* 35, 48-9, 55, 158-9, 168, 174, 230, 251, 280, 301, 313; *see also* Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations (Baltic States and Finland)
 Anglo-Polish treaty negotiations, *vii* 65
 German minority, *v* 698, 700; *vi* 159
 H.M. diplomatic representation, *iv* 390*n*
 neutrality, *v* 649; *vi* 49
 Soviet *démarche*, Mar. 1939, and Latvian reply, *v* 214-5, 404-5, 604
See also Germany (Latvia)
 League of Nations, *i* 54, 84-5, 91, 94, 96-7, 100, 143, 247, 294, 299*n*, 477, 497, 650-3; *ii* 173, 469, 489; *iii* 430, 479, 481; *iv* 60, 145*n*, 365; *v* 529*n*; *vi* 45*n*
 Abyssinian question, *iii* 480, 486; *vi* 753; *vii* 146
 Albania, *v* 120
 Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations, *v* 680, 688, 701-2, 711-2, 719, 726, 767; *vi* 35, 39
 Anglo-Franco-Turkish negotiations, *vi* 599, 602
 'Anschluss' of Austria, *i* 32, 41-2, 46, 49, 100, 127, 136
 Belgium, *i* 649; *iii* 287*n*
 China
 China's appeals to League, *ii* 595; *viii* 7*n*, 58-9, 66-9, 78, 83, 91, 93-6, 103-5, 111, 140, 143-6, 199, 245, 391-2, 398-9, 402-3, 408, 509; *ix* 100-1, 104-5, 113
 Resolutions relating to China (Oct. 1937, Feb. 1938, May 1938), *viii* 7*n*, 59, 96; of Jan. 1939, *viii* 418; *ix* 48; of May 1939, *ix* 121, 104-5, 113, 141-2
 Czechoslovakia: Sudeten German question, *i* 183, 229, 239, 255, 266, 298, 433, 534, 605, 635; *ii* 294, 323, 365-6, 498, 547, 594-5
 Danzig, guarantee of Constitution of Free City, *iii* 402, 404-5, 542-4, 552, 555, 591, 596, 604; *iv* 46; *v* 18; *see also* Danzig
 Japan. *See* Sino-Japanese conflict (sanctions against Japan)
- League of Nations (*cont.*)
 Poland, *iii* 283-4; *iv* 616
 reform of, *ii* 157, 266, 293-4, 594*n*
 Switzerland, *i* 234*n*, 650-1
 U.S.S.R., *i* 62-4; *vii* 268
 Yugoslavia, *v* 588, 660; *vi* 166-7
See also Air warfare; Committees (of League of Nations)
 Leamington, *i* 84, 91
 Lebanon, The, *vi* 347
 Leipzig, *i* 18, 155, 301, 358, 561; *iii* 91, 417; *iv* 218, 245
 'Leipzig' (German cruiser), visit to Danzig, 1936, *vi* 207
 Leitmeritz, *i* 316; *ii* 660, 670; *v* 555
 Lemberg. *See* Lwow
 Leningrad, *v* 727; *vi* 535, 563-4; *vii* 45, 188, 237
 Leonberg, *ii* 26
 Leonding, *i* 43
 Leszno, *vii* 484
 Levice, *iii* 152
 Libau, *viii* 577
 Liberec. *See* Reichenberg
 Libya, *iii* 485; *v* 304
 German military experts, *iv* 125, 161
 Italian troops, *iii* 312, 316, 318, 479; *iv* 161, 300, 302, 306-8, 312-3, 315-6, 324, 326, 328-34, 337, 339, 341-3, 345, 348; *v* 54, 422, 612-3, 703, 774; *vi* 31, 579
 Lichtenau, *iv* 57
 Lida, *vii* 135
 Lieberwerda, *ii* 663
 Liechtenstein, *v* 213; *vi* 46
 Liegnitz, *i* 358; *v* 204
 Liessau, *v* 692
 Lima, *iv* 602
 Linz, *i* 43, 45, 82, 131-2, 135, 156; *ii* 281, 544, 596, 603; *iii* 417, 627
 Lisbon, *v* 239
 Lithuania, *i* 172, 421-2; *iii* 265-6, 274, 442; *iv* 617, 622; *v* 455; *vi* 218-9, 256*n*; *vii* 65, 112, 546
 Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations, *v* 568; *vi* 162, 256-7
 Great Britain, *iv* 287, 475
 Poland, *i* 63, 421-2; *iii* 104, 106; *iv* 286, 464, 518; *v* 3, 16, 34; *vi* 256, 607*n*
 Press, 'Lietuvos Aidas', *v* 282
 U.S.S.R., *iv* 286, 518-9, 622; *vi* 256
See also Germany (Lithuania); Memel
 Little Entente, *i* 252*n*, 257, 265, 615, 650-2; *ii* 1, 151, 157-8, 294, 575*n*; *iii* 51, 201; *iv* 69, 618; *v* 8, 123; *vi* 498
 Bled Agreement of Aug. 1938, *ii* 157; *v* 64*n*, 332; *vi* 642*n*
 Lobositz, *iii* 640
 Locarno settlement, 1925. *See* Treaties, multi-lateral
 Lodz, *v* 69, 247, 407, 605; *vi* 94; *vii* 204, 425, 496

- Löw Beer & Co., Messrs., *iii* 644
 Low Countries, The, *iii* 160; *iv* 18; *vii* 293;
see also Belgium; Netherlands
 Lublin, *v* 43, 407; *vii* 259
 Lubliniec, *v* 246; *vii* 485
 Ludwigsburg, *ii* 26
 Lukouchiao incident, July 7, 1937, *viii* 466; *ix*
 100, 159
 Lundenburg, *iii* 196, 207, 639; *iv* 57
 Lunghai railway, *viii* 32, 535
 Lungkow, *viii* 288
 Lupkow, *v* 248
Luxemburg
 neutrality, *i* 648*n*, 649-50; *v* 628
See also Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations
 Lwow (Lvov), *i* 423; *v* 407; *vii* 306, 347, 453
 Lyck, *vii* 135
- Macao, *viii* 42*n*
 Macedonia, *v* 530, 751
 Maginot Line, *i* 94; *ii* 57, 86, 140, 269, 509,
 513, 527-8, 569, 576, 585; *iii* 569, 579, 609;
iv 18, 30; *v* 71, 758; *vi* 722, 773, 775; *vii* 514,
 566-7
 Mährisch-Alstadt, *i* 487
 Mährisch-Neustadt, *iii* 641
 Mährisch-Ostrau (Moravska Ostrava), *i* 121,
 430, 479, 550-1; *ii* 264-5, 272, 274, 304*n*, 333,
 671, 676; *iii* 104, 148, 196, 207, 228, 420, 642;
iv 57, 162, 258, 261-2, 264, 404-5, 440, 444,
 560; *v* 93, 204, 247, 556, 699; *vii* 547
 Mährisch-Schönberg, *i* 487
 Mährisch-Trübau, *iii* 641
 Majorca, *iii* 355, 514
 Malacky, *iv* 287
 Malta, *iii* 466, 498
 Manchukuo, *viii* 333, 448; *see also* Japan
 (U.S.S.R.)
 Marbach, *ii* 26
 Marburg, *iii* 564
 Marienbad, *i* 276; *ii* 50, 177, 657, 664, 668; *v*
 27, 625; *vi* 164, 178, 702, 706
 Marienburg, *vi* 393
 Marienwerder, *v* 721; *vii* 432*n*, 460
 Marktheidenfeld, *ii* 26
 Matheson & Company, *viii* 164
 Matzkau, *vi* 586
 Maulbronn, *ii* 26
 'May 21-2, 1938'. *See* Germany (Great Britain,
démarche)
 Mediterranean, The, *i* 154, 176, 203; *iii* 252-3,
 280, 344, 427, 472; *v* 239-40, 340, 589;
vi 599, 747
 'status quo' and Italian action in Albania, *v*
 128, 131, 133-5, 137, 149, 156
 Mein Kampf, *i* 55-6, 154, 175, 226, 294, 303, 405,
 603; *ii* 396; *iii* 191, 386-7; *iv* 214; *vi* 440, 500,
 752; *vii* 256; *ix* 6
 Melnik, *ii* 69; *iv* 264
- Memel, *i* 108, 174, 515, 625; *ii* 339, 375; *iii* 436,
 442, 548, 565, 585, 658; *iv* 121, 213, 215, 271,
 362, 625; *v* 423, 560, 583, 721; *vi* 137; *vii* 134
 Convention and Statute of May 1924, *ii* 339,
 375; *iv* 378, 474, 476, 638, 641, 645-6
 elections, Dec. 1938, *iv* 638-42
 Germany, *iv* 52, 285-6, 363, 369, 383, 390,
 397, 421, 430-1, 454, 475-6, 493, 505, 517-8,
 534, 547, 617, 622, 638-42, 646; *v* 618-9;
vi 290-1, 498, 693
 occupation of Memel, *iv* 455-6
 cession to Germany, *iv* 474-6, 483; *see also*
 Treaties (Germany-Lithuania)
 reaction of: France, *iv* 363, 378, 382, 468,
 639-46; Great Britain, *iii* 436*n*; *iv* 378,
 436, 474, 534, 639, 641-7; Poland, *iv* 431,
 452-3, 464, 466, 478-9, 497, 518; *v* 3, 16,
 26, 709; *vi* 239
 visit of Herr Hitler, *iv* 482, 495; *v* 26
 Merano, *iv* 338; *v* 171, 173
 Messkirch, *ii* 26
 Metropolitan-Vickers Electrical Co. Ltd., *iv* 34
 Michalkovice, *iii* 223
 Middle East, *iii* 318, 343
 Milan, *iii* 476; *iv* 327, 338
 meeting between Count Ciano and Herr von
 Ribbentrop, *v* 473, 523, 585; *see also* Ciano,
 Count (visit to Milan) in Index of Persons
 Milovice, *iv* 562
 Miltenberg, *ii* 26
 Minorities. *See* Czechoslovakia; Germany;
 Hungary; Poland; Roumania.
 Minorities Declaration, Nov. 1938. *See* Munich
 Agreement (carrying out of)
 Miskolc, *iii* 12
 Missions
 British
 Lord Runciman's to Czechoslovakia, *ii*
 3-405 *passim*, 446, 656-75, 680; *iii* 4, 101;
iv 606; *vii* 99; attitude of: Czechoslovakia,
ii 25, 29, 34, 38-9, 79; France, *ii* 20, 69,
 72-3, 197, 246; Germany, *ii* 6, 13, 18-9,
 24, 38, 64, 79, 88, 96-8, 102, 109-10,
 112*n*, 126-8, 158-9, 168, 195, 646, 662,
 667; Italian Ambassador at Berlin, *ii*
 119-20; Poland, *ii* 190; *see also* Sudeten
 German question (attitude of France &
 Great Britain) and Runciman, Viscount,
 in Index of Persons
 Air, to Germany, *iv* 115*n*, 123
 Military, to Poland, *vii* 236*n*, 491*n*, 499, 515
 Trade, to Roumania, *iv* 419
 Trade, to U.S.S.R. (Mr. R. S. Hudson's),
iv 132*n*, 568-71; press communiqué, *iv*
 512, 523-4; *v* 235
 British and French Military, to U.S.S.R., *vi*
 674*n*; *see also* Anglo-Franco-Soviet military
 conversations
 French Military, to Czechoslovakia, *i* 302*n*,
 495*n*, 496, 503, 543

Missions (*cont.*)French (*cont.*)

- Air, to Germany, *ii* 122-4, 140
- aircraft production experts, to Great Britain, *iv* 462
- Air, to Poland, *iv* 142
- Military, to Poland, *vii* 236, 526
- Military, to Turkey, *vi* 434ⁿ

German

- Air, to Great Britain, 1937, *iv* 123

Polish

- Financial and economic, to Great Britain, *vi* 199, 215, 226

Soviet

- Military, to Germany, *vii* 454

Turkish

- Commercial, to France, *vi* 362
- Commercial, to Great Britain, *vii* 321ⁿ
- Military, to Great Britain, *vi* 191

Mistek, *iv* 162Moldau Valley, *iii* 74Montpellier, *iii* 478Moravia, *i* 55ⁿ, 105, 107, 121, 183, 190, 193, 279, 404-5, 487-8, 502, 570, 613; *ii* 524, 529ⁿ, 530, 592, 630; *iii* 118ⁿ, 133, 139, 165, 207, 216, 225, 626; *iv* 240, 247-9; *see also* Bohemia and MoraviaMoravičany L., *iv* 57Moravka, *iii* 419Moravsko Ostrava. *See* Mährisch OstrauMorocco, *i* 96, 636; *iii* 464; *iv* 307, 325; *v* 144Moszczenica, *v* 246Mukacevo, *iii* 152Mukden incident, Sept. 18, 1931, *viii* 70, 73Munich, *i* 19-20, 156; *ii* 281, 351, 353; *iii* 275, 566, 581; *iv* 229

Munich, Conference at

- preparations, *ii* 542, 551, 553, 556, 561, 587, 592, 594, 597, 599, 601, 604, 606-7, 614-5, 623-4, 626, 644; *vi* 746, 752
- conversations, *ii* 630-40
- Hitler-Chamberlain Declaration, *ii* 640; *referred to*, *iii* 60ⁿ, 159, 172, 252, 268, 273, 282, 286, 293, 389, 525; *iv* 241, 267, 602, 641; *v* 361; *vii* 621
- part played by Signor Mussolini, *ii* 587, 590, 624, 626, 642-4; *iii* 322-3, 324ⁿ, 326, 328, 336, 461-2, 480, 499, 500, 538, 620; *iv* 402; *v* 277; *vi* 330
- representation of Czechoslovakia, *ii* 601, 604, 606-7, 614, 623-4, 631-2
- referred to*, *ii* 616, 625-7; *iii* 67, 144, 149, 151, 187, 248, 285, 298-9, 303-5, 314, 319-20, 323, 326, 328, 330, 362, 392, 396, 415, 421, 458, 460, 461ⁿ, 488, 498, 590, 626; *iv* 207, 584; *v* 277, 458, 616; *vi* 63

Munich Agreement

- text of, *ii* 627-9, 634-5
- accepted by Czechoslovak Govt., *ii* 640-1; *iii* 177

Munich Agreement (*cont.*)

- reaction of: Bulgaria, *iii* 144-6; China and Japan, *viii* 134, 138, 149, 158; leading Frenchmen, *iii* 88-90; Herr Hitler, *iv* 4; Italy, *iii* 346-52; Poland, *iii* 50, 102-3, 180; U.S.S.R., *iii* 144, 154, 193

- referred to*, *ii* 630, 641; *iii* 50, 56, 58-9, 61, 86, 93, 100, 105, 109, 118-9, 128-36, 147-8, 162-3, 170, 175-8, 198, 200, 204-5, 227, 231-2, 282, 292, 294, 323, 326, 343, 385ⁿ, 408-9, 414-5, 423, 449, 461, 607, 626; *iv* 41, 91-2, 113, 141-4, 220, 222, 227, 250, 252, 264, 266, 268-9, 271, 291, 364, 368, 376-7, 441, 443, 595; *v* 305-6, 337, 370-1, 456, 542, 617; *vi* 21, 752, 754; *vii* 354ⁿ

carrying-out of

- International Commission set up. *See* Commissions

Protocol of Oct. 5, 1938, *iii* 135-6, 169, 176Executive Protocol of Oct. 28, *iii* 646

- German-Czech. conversations on frontier delimitation, *iii* 176, 196, 207, 213, 226-7, 230, 234-5, 240-1, 654-5; Protocol of Nov. 20, *iii* 654

- questions of nationality and option, *ii* 628; *iii* 170, 176, 196, 208, 213, 235, 240, 379ⁿ, 409-10; *iv* 85, 108-9, 113-4, 116, 135, 143-4, 149-50, 158, 183

- Optants Agreement, Nov. 20, *iii* 649-52; Supplementary Agreement, *iv* 200

- Declaration on Minorities, Nov. 20, *iii* 653; *referred to*, *iii* 235, 240, 410, 415

- Mixed Minority Commission, *iv* 7

- See also* Guarantee (to Czechoslovakia); Plebiscite (in Czechoslovakia, suggested)

Munkacs, *iii* 239; *iv* 248, 253Murmansk, *vii* 70, 134Münsterlager, *ii* 127Münster-Osnabrück, *vii* 514Muszyna, *v* 248Myslenice, *v* 246Myszyniec, *vii* 484Nachod, *i* 579, 580ⁿNagold, *ii* 26Naklo (Nakel), *vii* 453, 474, 479Nanking, *i* 305; *viii* 2ⁿ, 6ⁿ, 28, 171, 200, 205, 406Naples, *iii* 293, 320, 322-3, 325, 475-6; *iv* 273

- Naval construction, correspondence relating to exchange of information, *iv* 628-37; *see also* Germany (Great Britain)

- Naval Staffs, British and French. *See* Anglo-French Staff conversations

Near East, *iii* 252, 307-8, 318, 343Neckarsulm, *ii* 26Neisse, *i* 358Netherlands, *i* 315, 552, 648-9; *ii* 637; *iii* 278-9, 296, 309, 618

- Löw Beer & Co., Messrs., **iii** 644
 Low Countries, The, **iii** 160; **iv** 18; **vii** 293;
see also Belgium; Netherlands
 Lublin, **v** 43, 407; **vii** 259
 Lubliniec, **v** 246; **vii** 485
 Ludwigsburg, **ii** 26
 Lukouchiao incident, July 7, 1937, **viii** 466; **ix**
 100, 159
 Lundenburg, **iii** 196, 207, 639; **iv** 57
 Lunghai railway, **viii** 32, 535
 Lungkow, **viii** 288
 Lupkow, **v** 248
Luxemburg
 neutrality, **i** 648*n*, 649-50; **v** 628
See also Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations
 Lwov (Lvov), **i** 423; **v** 407; **vii** 306, 347, 453
 Lyck, **vii** 135
- Macao, **viii** 42*n*
 Macedonia, **v** 530, 751
 Maginot Line, **i** 94; **ii** 57, 86, 140, 269, 509,
 513, 527-8, 569, 576, 585; **iii** 569, 579, 609;
iv 18, 30; **v** 71, 758; **vi** 722, 773, 775; **vii** 514,
 566-7
 Mährisch-Alstadt, **i** 487
 Mährisch-Neustadt, **iii** 641
 Mährisch-Ostrau (Moravska Ostrava), **i** 121,
 430, 479, 550-1; **ii** 264-5, 272, 274, 304*n*, 333,
 671, 676; **iii** 104, 148, 196, 207, 228, 420, 642;
iv 57, 162, 258, 261-2, 264, 404-5, 440, 444,
 560; **v** 93, 204, 247, 556, 699; **vii** 547
 Mährisch-Schönberg, **i** 487
 Mährisch-Trübau, **iii** 641
 Majorca, **iii** 355, 514
 Malacky, **iv** 287
 Malta, **iii** 466, 498
 Manchukuo, **viii** 333, 448; *see also* Japan
 (U.S.S.R.)
 Marbach, **ii** 26
 Marburg, **iii** 564
 Marienbad, **i** 276; **ii** 50, 177, 657, 664, 668; **v**
 27, 625; **vi** 164, 178, 702, 706
 Marienburg, **vi** 393
 Marienwerder, **v** 721; **vii** 432*n*, 460
 Marktheidenfeld, **ii** 26
 Matheson & Company, **viii** 164
 Matzkau, **vi** 586
 Maulbronn, **ii** 26
 'May 21-2, 1938'. *See* Germany (Great Britain,
démarche)
 Mediterranean, The, **i** 154, 176, 203; **iii** 252-3,
 280, 344, 427, 472; **v** 239-40, 340, 589;
vi 599, 747
 'status quo' and Italian action in Albania, **v**
 128, 131, 133-5, 137, 149, 156
 Mein Kampf, **i** 55-6, 154, 175, 226, 294, 303, 405,
 603; **ii** 396; **iii** 191, 386-7; **iv** 214; **vi** 440, 500,
 752; **vii** 256; **ix** 6
 Melnik, **ii** 69; **iv** 264
- Memel, **i** 108, 174, 515, 625; **ii** 339, 375; **iii** 436,
 442, 548, 565, 585, 658; **iv** 121, 213, 215, 271,
 362, 625; **v** 423, 560, 583, 721; **vi** 137; **vii** 134
 Convention and Statute of May 1924, **ii** 339,
 375; **iv** 378, 474, 476, 638, 641, 645-6
 elections, Dec. 1938, **iv** 638-42
 Germany, **iv** 52, 285-6, 363, 369, 383, 390,
 397, 421, 430-1, 454, 475-6, 493, 505, 517-8,
 534, 547, 617, 622, 638-42, 646; **v** 618-9;
vi 290-1, 498, 693
 occupation of Memel, **iv** 455-6
 cession to Germany, **iv** 474-6, 483; *see also*
 Treaties (Germany-Lithuania)
 reaction of: France, **iv** 363, 378, 382, 468,
 639-46; Great Britain, **iii** 436*n*; **iv** 378,
 436, 474, 534, 639, 641-7; Poland, **iv** 431,
 452-3, 464, 466, 478-9, 497, 518; **v** 3, 16,
 26, 709; **vi** 239
 visit of Herr Hitler, **iv** 482, 495; **v** 26
 Merano, **iv** 338; **v** 171, 173
 Messkirch, **ii** 26
 Metropolitan-Vickers Electrical Co. Ltd., **iv** 34
 Michalkovice, **iii** 223
 Middle East, **iii** 318, 343
 Milan, **iii** 476; **iv** 327, 338
 meeting between Count Ciano and Herr von
 Ribbentrop, **v** 473, 523, 585; *see also* Ciano,
 Count (visit to Milan) in Index of Persons
 Milovice, **iv** 562
 Miltenberg, **ii** 26
 Minorities. *See* Czechoslovakia; Germany;
 Hungary; Poland; Roumania.
 Minorities Declaration, Nov. 1938. *See* Munich
 Agreement (carrying out of)
 Miskolc, **iii** 12
 Missions
 British
 Lord Runciman's to Czechoslovakia, **ii**
 3-405 *passim*, 446, 656-75, 680; **iii** 4, 101;
iv 606; **vii** 99; attitude of: Czechoslovakia,
ii 25, 29, 34, 38-9, 79; France, **ii** 20, 69,
 72-3, 197, 246; Germany, **ii** 6, 13, 18-9,
 24, 38, 64, 79, 88, 96-8, 102, 109-10,
 112*n*, 126-8, 158-9, 168, 195, 646, 662,
 667; Italian Ambassador at Berlin, **ii**
 119-20; Poland, **ii** 190; *see also* Sudeten
 German question (attitude of France &
 Great Britain) and Runciman, Viscount,
 in Index of Persons
 Air, to Germany, **iv** 115*n*, 123
 Military, to Poland, **vii** 236*n*, 491*n*, 499, 515
 Trade, to Roumania, **iv** 419
 Trade, to U.S.S.R. (Mr. R. S. Hudson's),
iv 132*n*, 568-71; press communiqué, **iv**
 512, 523-4; **v** 235
 British and French Military, to U.S.S.R., **vi**
 674*n*; *see also* Anglo-Franco-Soviet military
 conversations
 French Military, to Czechoslovakia, **i** 302*n*,
 495*n*, 496, 503, 543

Missions (*cont.*)French (*cont.*)

Air, to Germany, *ii* 122-4, 140
 aircraft production experts, to Great Britain,
iv 462

Air, to Poland, *iv* 142

Military, to Poland, *vii* 236, 526

Military, to Turkey, *vi* 434ⁿ

German

Air, to Great Britain, 1937, *iv* 123

Polish

Financial and economic, to Great Britain,
vi 199, 215, 226

Soviet

Military, to Germany, *vii* 454

Turkish

Commercial, to France, *vi* 362

Commercial, to Great Britain, *vii* 321ⁿ

Military, to Great Britain, *vi* 191

Mistek, *iv* 162

Moldau Valley, *iii* 74

Montpellier, *iii* 478

Moravia, *i* 55ⁿ, 105, 107, 121, 183, 190, 193, 279,
 404-5, 487-8, 502, 570, 613; *ii* 524, 529ⁿ, 530,
 592, 630; *iii* 118ⁿ, 133, 139, 165, 207, 216,
 225, 626; *iv* 240, 247-9; *see also* Bohemia and
 Moravia

Moravičany L., *iv* 57

Moravka, *iii* 419

Moravska Ostrava. *See* Mährisch Ostrau

Morocco, *ii* 96, 636; *iii* 464; *iv* 307, 325; *v* 144

Moszczenica, *v* 246

Mukacevo, *iii* 152

Mukden incident, Sept. 18, 1931, *viii* 70, 73

Munich, *i* 19-20, 156; *ii* 281, 351, 353; *iii* 275,
 566, 581; *iv* 229

Munich, Conference at

preparations, *ii* 542, 551, 553, 556, 561, 587,
 592, 594, 597, 599, 601, 604, 606-7, 614-5,
 623-4, 626, 644; *vi* 746, 752

conversations, *ii* 630-40

Hitler-Chamberlain Declaration, *ii* 640; *re-*
ferred to, *iii* 60ⁿ, 159, 172, 252, 268, 273, 282,
 286, 293, 389, 525; *iv* 241, 267, 602, 641; *v*
 361; *vii* 621

part played by Signor Mussolini, *ii* 587, 590,
 624, 626, 642-4; *iii* 322-3, 324ⁿ, 326, 328,
 336, 461-2, 480, 499, 500, 538, 620; *iv* 402;
v 277; *vi* 330

representation of Czechoslovakia, *ii* 601, 604,
 606-7, 614, 623-4, 631-2

referred to, *ii* 616, 625-7; *iii* 67, 144, 149, 151,
 187, 248, 285, 298-9, 303-5, 314, 319-20,
 323, 326, 328, 330, 362, 392, 396, 415, 421,
 458, 460, 461ⁿ, 488, 498, 590, 626; *iv* 207,
 584; *v* 277, 458, 616; *vi* 63

Munich Agreement

text of, *ii* 627-9, 634-5

accepted by Czechoslovak Govt., *ii* 640-1; *iii*
 177

Munich Agreement (*cont.*)

reaction of: Bulgaria, *iii* 144-6; China and
 Japan, *viii* 134, 138, 149, 158; leading
 Frenchmen, *iii* 88-90; Herr Hitler, *iv* 4;
 Italy, *iii* 346-52; Poland, *iii* 50, 102-3, 180;
 U.S.S.R., *iii* 144, 154, 193

referred to, *ii* 630, 641; *iii* 50, 56, 58-9, 61, 86,
 93, 100, 105, 109, 118-9, 128-36, 147-8,
 162-3, 170, 175-8, 198, 200, 204-5, 227,
 231-2, 282, 292, 294, 323, 326, 343, 385ⁿ,
 408-9, 414-5, 423, 449, 461, 607, 626; *iv*
 41, 91-2, 113, 141-4, 220, 222, 227, 250, 252,
 264, 266, 268-9, 271, 291, 364, 368, 376-7,
 441, 443, 595; *v* 305-6, 337, 370-1, 456, 542,
 617; *vi* 21, 752, 754; *vii* 354ⁿ

carrying-out of

International Commission set up. *See* Com-
 missions

Protocol of Oct. 5, 1938, *iii* 135-6, 169,
 176

Executive Protocol of Oct. 28, *iii* 646

German-Czech. conversations on fron-
 tier delimitation, *iii* 176, 196, 207, 213,
 226-7, 230, 234-5, 240-1, 654-5; Protocol
 of Nov. 20, *iii* 654

questions of nationality and option, *ii* 628;
iii 170, 176, 196, 208, 213, 235, 240,
 379ⁿ, 409-10; *iv* 85, 108-9, 113-4, 116,
 135, 143-4, 149-50, 158, 183

Optants Agreement, Nov. 20, *iii* 649-52;
 Supplementary Agreement, *iv* 200

Declaration on Minorities, Nov. 20, *iii*
 653; *referred to*, *iii* 235, 240, 410, 415

Mixed Minority Commission, *iv* 7

See also Guarantee (to Czechoslovakia);
 Plebiscite (in Czechoslovakia, suggested)

Munkacs, *iii* 239; *iv* 248, 253

Murmansk, *vii* 70, 134

Münsterlager, *ii* 127

Münster-Osnabrück, *vii* 514

Muszyna, *v* 248

Myslenice, *v* 246

Myszyniec, *vii* 484

Nachod, *i* 579, 580ⁿ

Nagold, *ii* 26

Naklo (Nakel), *vii* 453, 474, 479

Nanking, *i* 305; *viii* 2ⁿ, 6ⁿ, 28, 171, 200, 205,
 406

Naples, *iii* 293, 320, 322-3, 325, 475-6; *iv* 273
 Naval construction, correspondence relating to
 exchange of information, *iv* 628-37; *see also*
 Germany (Great Britain)

Naval Staffs, British and French. *See* Anglo-
 French Staff conversations

Near East, *iii* 252, 307-8, 318, 343

Neckarsulm, *ii* 26

Neisse, *i* 358

Netherlands, *i* 315, 552, 648-9; *ii* 637; *iii* 278-
 9, 296, 309, 618

Netherlands (*cont.*)

- as potential supplier of aeroplanes, **i** 206; **iii** 291
- General Staff conversations, **iv** 78, 450-2, 577
- joint offer of 'good offices' by Netherlands and Belgium, Aug. 1939; **vii** 340, 349, 379, 447, 464
- possible German invasion. *See* Germany (Netherlands)
- protest against mention of Netherlands in proposed Anglo-Franco-Soviet agreement, **vi** 226-7, 240, 254; *see also* Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations (Netherlands)
- Netherlands East Indies (Dutch East Indies), **iv** 4, 38, 52, 577
- Neu-Bistritz, **iii** 640
- Neubrandenburg, **i** 325
- Neuern, **ii** 596, 603, **iii** 640
- Neuhammer, **v** 204
- Neuhaus, **iii** 207, 640
- Neuhausen, **ii** 415, 426
- Neu Mittelwalde, **vii** 485
- Neusiedlersee, **iv** 234
- Neustadt, **i** 358
- Neutralization, forms of, **i** 647-50; *see also* Czechoslovakia (question of neutralization of)
- Neutrality Act (U.S.), **ii** 219; **iv** 29, 51, 366, 423-4; **v** 356; **vii** 428; **viii** 486; **ix** 43, 235, 284, 509
- Pittman resolution concerning amendment, **v** 356*n*; **ix** 43*n*
- Nice, **iii** 463-4, 466, 474-5, 480; **iv** 317; **v** 614, 797
- Nicgoreloye, **iv** 568
- Nikolsburg, **ii** 86; **iii** 639
- Nish, **v** 129
- Nitra, **iii** 152, 188, 200
- North Africa, **i** 203; **ii** 197; **iii** 287, 329; **iv** 348, 358
- French military preparations, **iv** 316, 325-6, 330-6, 341
- Moslem population, and Italian claims, **v** 278, 344, 612, 800; **vi** 358, 472
- See also* Libya, Tunis
- North China Telephone and Telegraph Company, **viii** 124
- North Sea, German naval manoeuvres, **ii** 204*n*
- Northern Rhodesia, **iv** 600
- Notec, R., **v** 42
- Norway, **i** 534; **iv** 622; **v** 506, 568
- Nove Mesto, **iii** 141, 184
- Nove Zamky, **iv** 92
- Novogrodek, **v** 407; **vii** 306, 347
- Nuremberg, **i** 9; **ii** 95; **iii** 98, 417; **iv** 245
- Nazi party congress, Sept. 5-12, 1938, **i** 568*n*, 569, 611; **ii** 25, 39, 60, 64, 69, 98, 102, 112-257 *passim*, 272-4, 283-4, 289, 295-300, 306, 309-10, 330, 332-3, 348, 363, 413, 651-4, 671, 681, 685-7, 691; **iii** 624-5; **iv** 590; **viii** 48

Nuremberg (*cont.*)

- Herr Hitler's speech, Sept. 12, 1938, **ii** 299, 304, 306, 308, 311, 314-5, 319, 322, 331, 333, 485, 647-8, 673, 676, 682; **iii** 101; **viii** 85-6
- Nazi party congress, Sept. 1939, forward references to, **v** 620, 770; **vi** 42-3, 50, 60, 132, 187, 286, 413, 483, 560, 580-1, 616-7, 626, 633, 635, 637, 667, 700, 705, 711, 713, 733-4, 741, 750; **vii** 38, 51, 68, 80, 90, 97, 547; question of representation of Great Britain, France and Poland, **vi** 678; **vii** 243-4; cancelled, **vii** 297
- Nuremberg Laws, **iii** 281, 401, 404; **iv** 566
- introduced into Danzig Free City, **iii** 543
- Oberhof, **iii** 223
- Oberlütensdorf, **ii** 183
- Obernberg, **ii** 26
- Oberndorf, **ii** 26
- Oberplan, **iii** 74, 84
- Ober Polaun, **iii** 640
- Obersalzberg, **ii** 351; **vi** 42, 721, 730
- Observers (British) attached to H.M. Legation, Prague. *See* Sudeten German question (attitude of France & Great Britain)
- Oder, R., **iii** 223; **v** 246
- Oder-Danube Canal, **iii** 235, 240, 408-9, 648
- Oderberg. *See* Bogumin
- Offenbach, **ii** 26
- Oliva, **vi** 186
- Olmütz (Olomouc), **i** 107; **iii** 87, 148, 150, 627; **iv** 264, 562; **v** 93, 204
- 'Open Door' policy in: China, **viii** 8*n*, 116, 124, 190, 199, 202, 204-5, 212, 215, 229, 235, 244, 254, 271-6, 319, 348; **ix** 421, 482, 518
- Congo Basin, **viii** 255, 272
- Oppeln, **i** 358; **v** 408
- Optants Agreement. *See* Munich Agreement (carrying-out of)
- Oran, **v** 239
- Oranienburg, **vii** 283, 322, 327, 337
- Orava, **iii** 82, 138, 146, 186, 188
- Orlawa, **v** 246
- Orsovo, **v** 686
- Oscl, **vii** 577
- Oslo, **v** 506; **vii** 67
- Ostrau (Ostrava). *See* Mährisch-Ostrau
- Ostroleka, **vii** 484
- Outer Mongolia, **ix** 28
- Palestine, **i** 344, 505; **iii** 313, 316, 450, 551, 595, 601; **iv** 12, 172, 208-9; **v** 343; **vi** 126, 197; **vii** 541
- Palma, **iii** 523
- Paracel Islands, **viii** 149*n*, 470
- Parkanyana, **iii** 86
- Pärnu, **viii** 577
- Passau, **i** 10

- 'Peace Plan', July 1939, *vi* 465-6, 481, 582, 749; *see also* Hudson, R. S. (*Conversation with Herr Wohltat*) in Index of Persons
- Peihai (Pakhoi), *viii* 134
- Peitaiho, *ix* 494ⁿ, 498
- Peking, *viii* 2ⁿ, 3ⁿ; anti-British activities in, *ix* 86, 352, 384
- Peking-Hankow railway, *viii* 32
- Persia, trade delegation to Moscow, *iv* 621
- Pfullendorff, *ii* 26
- Piestany, *v* 88
- Pillau, *v* 560
- Pilnikau, *iii* 640
- Pilsen, *ii* 50; *iii* 207, 417, 627, 635; *iv* 261, 264
- Piotrkow, *v* 246
- Pittman resolutions. *See* Pittman, Senator K. in Index of Persons
- 'Pittsburg Agreement', *i* 429, 465; *iii* 416; *iv* 219, 238-9
- Plan, *i* 437
- Plebiscite in:
- Austria, suggested, *i* 1-16 *passim*, 29, 31, 38, 40, 44-5, 54, 56, 58, 66, 82, 112, 130-4; *see also* Schuschnigg, Dr. Kurt von and Seyss-Inquart, Dr. Artur, in Index of Persons
 - Austria and Germany, of April 10, 1938, *i* 42-3, 67, 82, 100, 119, 135, 146-9, 155-7, 176-9
 - Czechoslovakia, suggested
 - for Hungarians and Ruthenes, *iii* 2, 4, 111-2, 138, 152, 185, 191, 194, 198, 200, 202-3
 - for Poles, *iii* 3, 7, 41, 46, 51-2, 146, 156, 186-9, 219
 - for Sudeten Germans, *i* 249, 300, 403-6, 415, 434, 439, 444ⁿ, 447, 449, 462, 504-5, 534, 582, 596-7, 615, 617, 625; *ii* 12, 35, 85-6, 114, 133, 206, 225, 260, 279, 300, 350, 382, 385, 387, 651, 678
 - attitude of: Czech. Govt., *i* 572-3, 578; *ii* 332, 368ⁿ, 390, 403, 619; France, *ii* 69, 305, 322-3, 381, 384, 388, 405; Great Britain, *i* 564, 566, 572, 654; *ii* 241, 405, 463-4; Herr Henlein, *i* 187, 297, 428, 498, 563, 634; *ii* 231, 252, 255, 334, 647, 659, 673
 - proposals at Godesberg meetings, *ii* 468, 470-2, 478, 482, 486, 495-6, 505, 507, 521, 523-5, 577; at Munich Conference, *ii* 628, 634-5
 - question of international force to supervise, *iii* 64-6, 75-6, 119, 130; *see also* British Legion of Ex-Servicemen
 - decision not to have plebiscite, *iii* 135, 148, 169-70, 175-6
 - Danzig, suggested, *v* 515, 561
 - Polish Corridor, suggested, *vii* 397, 399, 432, 440-1, 460-1, 467, 469
 - the Saar, *iv* 448; *vi* 691
 - as precedent for plebiscite in Sudetenland, *i* 564, 587; *ii* 86, 350, 468-71, 478, 508,
 - Plebiscite in (the Saar) (*cont.*)
 - 628, 634-5, 661; *iii* 26, 79, 90, 95, 117, 129, 149
 - Upper Silesia, *iv* 448; *vii* 352
 - Plunder and Pollak Co. (Leitmeritz), *iii* 644
 - Podmokly, *i* 121
 - Podolia, *vi* 44
 - Pohl, *iv* 57
- Poland**
- Air Defence loan, *v* 40, 44, 69, 283, 540
 - armament production, *v* 34, 37-42, 398
 - armed forces
 - air force, *i* 482; *v* 38, 43-5, 102, 398, 488; *vi* 773, 788; *vii* 474, 477
 - army, *i* 480; *ii* 144, 539; *iii* 570; *iv* 384, 479; *v* 38-41, 73, 538; *vi* 582, 769-70; *vii* 151, 160
 - General Staff, *iv* 362, 478, 480; *v* 8, 570, 580, 749; *vi* 80, 262, 274, 416, 552, 617, 684; *vii* 1, 2ⁿ, 3ⁿ, 5, 21, 27-8, 40-1, 85, 87, 91-2, 112, 126, 136, 159-60, 210-1, 453, 502, 558-60; Chief of. *See* Stachiewicz, Gen., in Index of Persons
 - Inspector-General. *See* Smigly-Rydz, Marshal, in Index of Persons
 - navy, *v* 39, 205, 248-9, 560; *vii* 70, 134, 309, 502
 - Association of Polish Citizens owning property in Germany, *iv* 206
 - Camp of National Unity (O.Z.O.N.), *i* 429; *iii* 8, 22, 33; *iv* 179, 543; *v* 605
 - colonial question, *iv* 179, 203, 205, 217; *vi* 19
 - Czechoslovakia. *See* Czechoslovakia (minorities, Poles); Czechoslovakia (Poland); Teschen
 - Danzig question. *See* Danzig, Free City of; Germany (Poland)
 - decree relating to agrarian reform in frontier zone, Aug. 1939, *vii* 54
 - encirclement, fear of, *iv* 480; *v* 306; *vi* 132, 138, 239, 704; *vii* 291
 - Great Britain, *ii* 318; *iii* 9, 107, 110, 120-1, 182-3, 190; *iv* 142-3, 401-2, 599, 600; *vi* 29, 249ⁿ, 385, 669, 680, 684; *vii* 146, 216, 503
 - economic and financial relations, *iv* 142
 - coal negotiations, *vi* 244ⁿ, 246, 365, 378, 536-8
 - export credit guarantees, *vi* 226, 244, 509, 569-70
 - question of financial aid, *v* 283-5, 289, 379, 398, 539-40, 588, 604-5, 734-5, 747-9, 778-9; *vi* 192, 198-9, 215, 244-6, 342, 365-8, 378-81, 400-1, 404-7, 410-1, 418, 427, 431, 436, 451, 463, 476, 479, 486, 503, 508-9, 526, 528-9, 536-8, 545, 557, 569-70, 635
 - Polish desiderata, *v* 540-1
 - conditions attached to loan, *vi* 269-71, 323, 366; not accepted by Poland, *vi* 358-9, 367, 378, 380, 386, 410, 479, 508

Poland (Great Britain) (cont.)

- political relations
 - guarantee to Poland, Mar. 1939, *iv* 552-9; *see also* Guarantee
 - reciprocal Anglo-Polish assurances of assistance, *v* 98, 200, 234, 238; *see also* Anglo-Polish Staff-conversations and below visit to London of M. Beck
 - formal Anglo-Polish agreement, negotiations, *v* 35, 47-8, 98, 609, 611, 639, 700, 749, 772, 793; *vi* 323, 564-5, 649, 699; *vii* 63-6, 89, 168, 242, 282; Polish draft, Aug. 10, *vi* 654-6; signature of treaty, Aug. 25, *vii* 249
 - implementation, by France and Great Britain, of undertakings to Poland, Aug.-Sept. 1939, *vii* 225, 277, 478, 488, 495, 500-2, 504, 513-5, 518, 520-6, 531-9
 - visit to London of M. Beck, April 1939
 - preparations for, *iii* 591, 593, 596-7; *iv* 11, 32, 68, 110, 112, 142, 144-6, 151, 154, 181, 204, 373, 434-5, 454, 464, 513, 539, 581, 616; suggested subjects for discussion, *iv* 151, 167, 181, 205, 217, 290, 401, 522, 576
 - Anglo-Polish conversations, *v* 1-19, 30-6, 47-9
 - referred to*, *v* 50, 53, 56-8, 65, 83-4, 94, 98, 180, 283, 286*n*, 401, 416, 423, 437, 609
 - visit to Poland of General Sir W. E. Ironside, July 1939, *vi* 274, 323, 353, 379, 400, 415-9, 426, 485-7
 - internal conditions, *iii* 179, 228-9; *v* 283-4, 398, 588
 - League of Silesian Insurgents, *iii* 22; *vii* 235
 - League of War Veterans, *iii* 8
 - military preparations, *iv* 497, 506, 514, 543; *v* 3, 26-7, 38-45, 246-9, 539, 581; *vi* 379
 - in Aug. 1939, *vi* 684-5; *vii* 126, 189, 195-6, 233, 300, 311, 321, 326, 330, 337, 339, 356
 - general mobilization, *vii* 364, 366, 370-1, 374, 376, 399, 404, 453; reaction of Great Britain, *vii* 378, 408, 424
 - See also* (armed forces) *above*, and Germany (Poland: Danzig and Polish Corridor)
- minorities, *iv* 479; *vi* 289
 - Czechs and Slovaks, *iii* 16, 225-6, 228; denunciation by Poland of Polish-Czech Minorities Agreement of 1925, *iii* 16, 228
 - Germans, *i* 139; *iii* 182, 225; *iv* 87-9, 111-2, 152-4, 205, 525-6, 540-1, 616; *v* 99, 203, 205, 246, 248, 338, 397, 406-9, 524, 582, 584, 587, 605, 782, 803; *vi* 10, 94, 105-6, 124-5, 200, 204-6, 247, 287, 343, 551-4, 694, 697, 719, 739-40; *vii* 12, 22, 29, 30, 38, 49, 51, 54, 58-9, 67, 73, 86,

Poland (minorities: Germans) (cont.)

- 104, 108-9, 163, 178, 184-5, 203-4, 230-1, 233, 235, 241, 298, 375, 389, 399, 405, 425, 430, 461
- exchange of populations, *vii* 239, 267, 271, 286-7, 289, 294, 297, 301, 353, 409, 440, 450, 461
- Jungdeutsche Partei*, *vii* 51, 203-4
- Polish Govt. communiqué, Aug. 30, *vii* 425, 531
- See also* Treaties (German-Polish Minority Declaration of Nov. 1937)
- Ukrainians, *iii* 181, 227-8, 576; *iv* 616-7; *v* 40; *vii* 281
- See also* Jews (Poland)
- Peasant party, *iii* 179; *iv* 497; *vi* 106
- Press *iii* 22, 50, 179-80, 219, 364, 425; *iv* 153-4, 497; *v* 198, 379, 390; *vi* 400, 440, 482, 486, 527, 553; *vii* 12, 22, 54, 204-5
- Anglo-Polish relations, *iv* 572; *v* 69; *vi* 536; *vii* 281
- anti-Czech press campaign, *i* 315-6, 430, 465, 478, 481; *ii* 287; *iii* 7-8, 22, 25, 33-4, 41, 97, 101-3, 110-1, 138
- Danzig question, *v* 391, 512-3, 547, 627, 635, 752; *vi* 248, 433, 448, 593, 621, 626, 628, 638, 657, 691; *vii* 12, 60, 151
- general mobilization, *vii* 366, 376, 399
- 'A.B.C.', *vii* 204; 'Czas', *v* 69; *vi* 486, 536, 626, 634, 638, 643; *vii* 60; 'Dziennik Narodowy', *vi* 536; 'Express Poranny', *v* 512; *vi* 483, 536; *vii* 74; 'Gazeta Polska', *i* 430; *iii* 8, 111, 227, 364, 374; *iv* 177*n*, 497; *v* 69, 340*n*, 512; *vi* 486, 536, 587; *vii* 204; 'Kurjer Polski', *vi* 487, 536; 'Kurjer Poranny', *iii* 107; *v* 512; *vi* 486; 'Kurjer Warszawski', *i* 431; *iii* 425; *vi* 483, 486, 536; *vii* 74; 'Polska Zbrojna', *v* 69; *vii* 74; 'Robotnik', *i* 431; *v* 69, 512; 'Słowo', *iv* 88
- public opinion, *ii* 287-8; *iii* 28*n*, 33-4, 49, 103, 179, 190; *iv* 143, 203, 206, 476, 497, 507, 514, 543, 582; *v* 31, 204, 605, 627, 635, 709, 731-2; *vi* 214, 245, 247, 269, 283, 318-9, 322, 400, 551; *vii* 146
- Roumania, *i* 482; *ii* 355; *iii* 45, 104, 182; *iv* 183, 432, 435, 450, 559, 616; *v* 2, 8, 14-6, 36, 38, 48, 77; *vi* 405, 585, 674; *see also* Germany (Roumania, reaction of Poland to threat of German aggression); Guarantee (to Roumania); Hungary (Roumania); Treaties
- strategic position, *iv* 477-80, 616-7; *v* 41-2, 246-8, 583
- U.S.S.R., *i* 173, 257, 431*n*, 482; *ii* 107, 144, 498; *iii* 24, 104, 182, 577; *iv* 185, 500, 616; *v* 2, 6-8, 244; *vii* 217, 397
- attitude towards help from U.S.S.R. in time of war, *iv* 428, 478; *v* 11-3, 73, 83, 104, 204-5, 249, 268, 295, 316-7, 398, 488; *vi* 24, 405, 440-1, 545, 764, 772, 787; *vii*

Poland (U.S.S.R.) (cont.)

268, 499; *see also* Anglo-Franco-Soviet military conversations (passage of Soviet troops through Poland)
 attitude towards U.S.S.R. joining guarantee of Czechoslovakia, *iii* 374, 418
 conversations and communiqué of Nov. 27, 1938, *iii* 364-5, 374, 419, 430, 580, 582
 trade negotiations, *iv* 15, 82, 613, 621; *v* 6; *vi* 441
 Russo-Polish War of 1919-20, *i* 479; *ii* 287, 465; *iii* 8, 32-3
See also Anglo-Franco-Soviet conversations; Teschen; Treaties (Polish-Soviet Non-Aggression Pact of 1932)
 Western Association (League), *iv* 525; *v* 407, 409; *vi* 552
 Yugoslavia, *v* 34
See also Anti-Comintern Pact; France; Germany; Hungary; Italy; Lithuania; Ruthenia; Slovakia
 Poldèves, The, *v* 414
 Polish Corridor
 anti-German demonstrations, *iii* 34; *iv* 111-2, 143, 153; *v* 5241; *vi* 9-10
 extent of, *v* 815; *vii* 460
 question of a corridor across, *iii* 198, 265, 439, 442-3, 581-2, 589; *iv* 32, 81, 147, 507, 525, 543, 548, 581; *v* 17, 28, 216, 232, 243, 276, 304-5, 318, 339, 415-20, 440-1, 570, 579-80, 594, 610, 630, 721, 809-10, 814-6; *vi* 530, 694, 755; *vii* 460-1, 549
 See also Germany (Poland: Danzig and Polish Corridor)
 Pomerania (Pommern, Pomorze), *ii* 44, 161; *iii* 251; *v* 204, 407, 409, 511; *vi* 239, 551; *vii* 97, 160, 338, 375, 415
 Poprad, *iv* 99
 Portugal, *i* 96, 581n, 649; *iii* 618; *v* 213, 239, 264; *vi* 162, 173, 225
 Posen. *See* Poznan
 Postelau, *vi* 455, 513
 Postelberg, *iii* 640
 Potsdam, *vi* 176
 Povazska Bystrica, *v* 89
 Poznan (Posen), *iii* 23, 251, 658; *iv* 152-3; *v* 42, 247-8, 372, 391, 407, 409, 423, 456; *vi* 44, 94, 385, 551
 Prague, *i* 76, 107, 171, 181, 373, 404, 432, 436, 488, 611; *ii* 143, 147, 185, 259, 281, 522, 552; *iii* 86, 228, 417, 627; *iv* 62-3, 126, 240, 242, 249, 251, 260-1, 267, 282, 404; *v* 555
 Lord Runciman in, *ii* 7n, 18, 49, 50, 57, 81-2, 87-8, 128, 175, 671
 German entry, *iv* 264, 275, 279, 444, 560
 Praszka-Krzepice, *vii* 485
 Praust, *vi* 176, 178
 Prerov (Prerau), *i* 107; *iv* 56-7
 Presov, *iii* 368

Press, The, *v* 236; *vi* 691; *vii* 38; *see also* each country (Press)
 Pressburg. *See* Bratislava
 Prussia, *i* 649; *ii* 26, 66
 Przemyśl, *iii* 23
 Przyszowice, *vi* 551
 Rabka, *v* 247
 Radom, *v* 246-7
 Radvanice, *iii* 223
 Rambouillet, *ii* 362; *vii* 79n
 Rambouillet Loan. *See* Treaties (France-Poland)
 Rangoon, *viii* 161
 Rapallo, *iv* 338
 Rashin, *viii* 40n
 Ratibor, *i* 107; *v* 58; *vi* 205; *vii* 485
 Ratisbon, *i* 302
 Rearmament, *i* 120, 326; *iii* 144
 France, *iii* 89, 158, 249-50, 252, 258; *iv* 73; *see also* France (armed forces)
 Germany, *i* 93, 208, 586, 611; *iii* 294, 387, 525-6, 562, 616-7; *iv* 121, 185, 626-7; *vi* 616; *see also* Germany (air force, army)
 Great Britain, *i* 87, 203-4, 326, 543, 611; *iii* 144, 158, 171-2, 247-9, 252, 257, 278, 282, 289-94, 387-8, 428, 520, 562; *iv* 6, 43, 50, 73, 120, 124, 137, 170, 585, 625, 627; *vi* 549, 754; *vii* 631-2; *see also* Great Britain (armed forces; conscription)
 Italy, *iii* 501
 Roumania, *iv* 284-5
 U.S.S.R., *iv* 412
 Rechlin, *i* 611
 Reconstruction Finance Corporation, *viii* 311, 340
 Refugees in
 China, *viii* 245
 Czechoslovakia, *iii* 195, 379, 418, 631-2, 635-8; *iv* 15, 26, 162
 German refugees from Poland, *v* 203, 524, 782, 803; *iv* 10
 International Organization for relief of refugees, *ii* 149
 Spanish refugees in France, *iv* 345, 461-2
 See under Jews (Jewish refugee problem)
 Regensburg, *iii* 417
 Reichenau, *ii* 669
 Reichenberg (Liberec), *i* 69, 70, 121, 124-5, 251, 432-3, 438; *ii* 32, 304, 335, 658, 663-4, 669; *iii* 640; *iv* 126, 231
 Reichenstein, *iii* 640
 Reichsbank, The, *iii* 131, 178
 Reparations
 demanded by Sudeten Germans, *i* 125, 159, 169, 185, 249, 298, 309, 632, 638; *ii* 222
 owed by Germany. *See* Germany (internal conditions; foreign debts)
 Reval, *vii* 259
 Revue des Deux Mondes, *iv* 307, 316, 331, 339

Rhineland, The **i** 75, 94, 451; **iii** 556
 areas prohibited to foreign military personnel,
 Aug. 1938, **ii** 26-7
 re-occupation and re-fortification by Ger-
 many, **i** 128, 177, 199, 213, 217, 223, 225-6,
 234, 267, 294, 379; **ii** 68, 140, 289, 453; **iii**
 387, 479; **vi** 72, 753; attitude of Poland, **i**
 72; **iii** 180
 Riga, **ii** 218; **iv** 390n; **vi** 562-4; **vii** 483, 546
 Rimavska Sobota, **iii** 152
 Riyadh, **vi** 127n
 Rochlitz, **iii** 640
 Rome, **i** 29; **iii** 293, 475, 533; *see also* Chamber-
 lain, Mr. N. (visit to Italy) and Hitler, Herr
 (visit to Italy) in Index of Persons
 Rome-Berlin Axis. *See* Axis, Rome-Berlin
 Römerstadt, **iii** 641
 Rominten, **i** 295; **ii** 423, 652; **iii** 9n
 Rotterdam, **iv** 28, 37; **vi** 755
 Rottweil, **ii** 26
Roumania, **i** 106, 217-8, 263, 307, 333 405,
 423, 482, 514, 650; **ii** 429, 498, 532; **iv** 263
 armed forces: army, **iv** 496; **v** 398; **vi** 770;
 air force, **vi** 788
 armament contracts with Czechoslovakia,
 suspension, **iv** 284, 366, 375-6, 422, 477,
 521, 619
 foreign policy statement, Mar. 20, 1939, **iv**
 521
 Great Britain, **ii** 355; **iii** 45n, 232-3; **iv** 484;
vi 294, 320
 British trade mission, **iii** 233; **iv** 283, 419,
 619; **v** 483
 question of financial loan and armaments,
iv 284-5, 366, 376, 520-1, 619; **v** 66, 112,
 315, 343-4, 483; **vi** 585
 question of raising Legation in Roumania
 to an Embassy, **iv** 283-4; **v** 483
See also Anglo-Roumanian conversations;
 Guarantee (to Roumania)
 internal situation, **iii** 46
 military measures, **iv** 281, 284, 395, 433, 496,
 521; **v** 62-3; **vi** 294
 minorities, **vi** 642
 Bulgarians, **vi** 583
 Germans, **iv** 262; **v** 271-2, 302, 309
 Hungarians (Magyars), **iv** 262, 618; **v** 63,
 332-3; **vi** 77, 215, 263, 629-31, 641-2
 Ukrainians, **iii** 576
 Nationalities Statute, **iii** 45n
 National Front, **iv** 580; **v** 332
 Poland. *See* Guarantee (to Roumania);
 Poland (Roumania)
 Press, reported press campaign against Hun-
 gary, **vi** 294, 320, 583; 'Universul', **vi** 295
 Turkey, **v** 57, 77, 115, 296-8, 322-3, 327-8,
 694-5
 Turco-Roumanian conversations, **v** 296-8,
 328, 575
See also Guarantee (to Roumania)

Roumania (cont.)

U.S.S.R., **i** 197; **iii** 46; **iv** 422, 449, 621; **v**
 310, 313, 331-2, 396, 482, 657; **vi** 170, 674
 attitude towards transit through Rou-
 mania of war supplies from U.S.S.R. to
 Czechoslovakia, **i** 257; **ii** 144, 179, 229,
 235, 255, 270, 355, 365, 489, 575n
 attitude towards acceptance of aid from
 U.S.S.R., **iv** 520, 579; **v** 76, 83, 91, 104,
 222, 310, 330, 658; **vi** 764, 787
 U.S.S.R. prepared to give assistance to
 Roumania, **v** 202, 209, 221-2, 266, 368
 Yugoslavia, **ii** 355; **iii** 565; **iv** 388, 621; **v** 106,
 334, 395, 659-62; **vi** 66
See also Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations;
 Anti-Comintern Pact; Balkan Entente;
 Bulgaria; Germany; Hungary; Ruthenia
 Roumanian Iron Guard, **i** 217; **v** 300, 343
 Roznava, **iii** 152
 Rudniki, **v** 246
 Ruhr, The, **iii** 293; **vii** 293, 464
 Rumburg, **i** 432; **ii** 596, 603
 Rummelsburg, **v** 524, 803
 Russia. *See* U.S.S.R.
 Russo-Polish War of 1919-20. *See* Poland
 (U.S.S.R.)
Ruthenia, **i** 105, 190, 279, 443, 480, 613; **iii**
 112, 123, 126, 194, 199, 222, 239, 415, 418-20,
 548; **iv** 56, 129, 178, 379
 Hungary's claims, **iii** 33, 36, 38, 45, 111, 139,
 141, 152, 181, 194, 236, 239, 242-3, 300;
 invasion, Mar. 1939, **iv** 248-9, 253-4, 262,
 277, 282, 289, 445, 448, 617; **v** 59-61
 attitude towards Hungary's claims of:
 France, **iv** 268
 Germany, **iii** 118, 125, 159, 185-7, 190-
 1, 200-4, 206, 212, 227, 236, 239, 242-3,
 264n, 265, 275, 413, 419-20, 618; **iv**
 80, 201, 261-2, 265, 282, 289-90, 362,
 364, 370, 379, 434, 445, 624; **v** 60
 Great Britain. *See* Czechoslovakia (Hun-
 gary: attitude of Great Britain towards
 Hungarian claims)
 Italy, **iii** 45, 121, 140, 170n, 174-5, 200,
 202, 204, 206, 236, 525; **iv** 206, 262-3,
 282, 445
 Poland, **iii** 36, 45, 47, 82, 105, 110-1,
 199, 232, 243, 374, 430; **iv** 225, 252,
 262, 282, 364, 556; Poland's desire
 for common frontier with Hungary, **i**
 431n, 512; **iii** 111, 121-2, 138-9, 159,
 181, 201, 205-6, 227-8, 242-3, 264n,
 273, 364, 413, 418, 498, 525; **iv** 80, 178,
 183, 261-2, 282, 617; **v** 59, 60
 Roumania, **iii** 45, 114, 126, 138, 141,
 153, 181, 197, 201, 206, 232, 242; **iv**
 183, 202, 227, 262, 281, 291, 363, 389,
 395, 401, 428-9, 433, 484, 496, 618-9;
v 61-4, 77, 327, 333, 396
 Yugoslavia, **iii** 153, 232

Ruthenia (*cont.*)

internal conditions, *iii* 217-8, 226, 377; *v* 60-1, 63; establishment of 'Sič', *iii* 413
 Roumania's claims, *iii* 262, 281, 291; *iv* 618;
v 61-3
See also Czechoslovakia (minorities, Ruthenes);
 Vienna Conference and Award
 Ruzomberok, *i* 166
 Rybnik, *iii* 105; *vii* 204, 453, 474
 Rychtal, *vii* 485
 Rzeszow, *iii* 23

Saadabad Pact, *v* 463, 796
 Saar, The, *ii* 44, 139, 338, 345, 350, 374; *v* 370;
vi 133, 691; *see also* Plebiscite (in the Saar)
 Saarbrücken, *iii* 157, 244; *vii* 416, 464
 Saghalien (Sakhalin), *ix* 516
 Sahy, *iii* 184
 Salonika, *v* 120, 296*n*
 Salzburg, *i* 6-7, 43, 156; *vi* 643, 657-8, 666, 691,
 712, 720; *vii* 16, 37, 162, 201
 San Giovanni di Medua, *v* 127, 140
 San Remo, *iv* 120, 443, 455; *v* 400, 546, 714,
 801; *vii* 632
 Santi Quaranta, *v* 127, 140, 437, 750
 Sardinia, *iii* 523
 Satoraljaújhely, *iii* 86
 Saudi Arabia, *vi* 127
 Saxony, *i* 61, 186, 321, 323, 327-8, 349, 451;
ii 66, 161, 281, 309, 360, 396, 453; *vi* 617
 Scandinavian countries, *i* 315; *v* 507, 653, 667,
 786; *vi* 20, 29, 46
 attitude towards proposed non-aggression
 pacts with Germany, *v* 462, 505-6
 Scheles, *iii* 640
 Schichts of Aussig, *i* 594
 Schiewenhorst, *v* 788; *vi* 148, 393
 Schildberg, *iii* 641
 'Schleswig-Holstein' (German battleship), visit
 to Danzig, *vii* 222*n*, 224, 240, 249, 403, 542-4
 Schlochau, *vii* 416
 Schluckenau, *ii* 32
 Schniedemühl, *vii* 416
 Schöna, *iii* 639
 Schönberg, *i* 488-9
 Schönbrunn, *iv* 57
 Schönlanke, *vii* 432, 460
 Schotten, *ii* 26
 Schutt Island, *iii* 152
 Schneider-Creusot, *iii* 634
 Second World War, outbreak. *See* War
 Self-determination, principle of, *iii* 145; *iv* 448;
v 685, 815
 as basis of settlement of Sudeten German
 question, *i* 108, 111, 115, 182, 285, 345,
 447, 534, 564, 597, 654; *ii* 85, 97, 143-4,
 163, 195, 211, 234, 307, 327, 349, 352, 360,
 363, 367, 371, 376-86, 389-91, 413, 426, 429,
 463, 467, 486, 500-1, 506, 675, 678; *v* 713;
 see also Plebiscite (for Sudeten Germans);

Self-determination (*cont.*)

Sudeten German question (autonomy)
 and other minorities in Czechoslovakia, *iii* 3,
 49, 80, 113, 155, 186-7, 198, 201, 203, 265
 Senov, *iii* 223
 Sesto Calendi, *iv* 338
 Shanghai (French Concession), *viii* 475; *ix* 12,
 60, 101, 111
 Shanghai (International Settlement)
 as base of operations for terrorists, *viii* 75, 99,
 129, 139, 141, 463-7, 469, 471, 478, 506-7;
 ix 4, 21, 52, 62, 97, 336-7
 emergency proclamation of Municipal
 Council, July 19, 1938, *viii* 465*n*, 472,
 514, 524
 See also Chen Lu, Hai Shih-tai, Marquis Li,
 in Index of Persons
 British Embassy, *viii* 2*n*
 Courts of Law
 Chinese Courts, *viii* 96-8, 100, 195, 112-3,
 118, 281-2; *ix* 44, 51, 54, 71, 75, 489
 Supreme Court for China (British), *ix* 456,
 525
 French reaction to Japanese threat, *viii* 475;
ix 111, 114, 187, 207
 Land Regulations, *ix* 50, 54, 60, 68, 74, 76,
 89
 'lone battalion', *viii* 28*n*, 560
 Municipal Council, suggested changes in
 constitution, *ix* 44-5, 50-2, 54, 71, 74-7, 85,
 87-90, 135-8
 police matters
 negotiations between Shanghai Municipal
 Council and Japanese authorities, *viii*
 464-5, 471-2, 474, 476-7, 480-1, 484,
 489, 510-1, 514-5, 523-4, 538; *ix* 15, 49,
 62
 questions of: increased Japanese representa-
 tion in Shanghai Municipal Police, *viii*
 75, 82, 99, 111-2, 386*n*, 465, 481, 485; *ix*
 9, 49
 return of N. district to control of Shang-
 hai Municipal Police, *viii* 100, 365,
 385-6; *ix* 14-6, 21, 37, 68
 maintenance of order in Western Extra-
 Settlement area, *viii* 375-6, 428, 431,
 440, 453-4, 467; *ix* 21, 44, 50, 203-4
 rice deliveries interrupted, *ix* 444, 446, 454,
 461, 478, 480, 487
 suspected Japanese designs, *viii* 470, 476,
 480, 488; *ix* 9-12, 60, 94, 101, 231
 troops, British, *viii* 9*n*, 137*n*; Italian, *viii* 180,
 234, 268
 United States reaction to Japanese threat,
 viii 475, 501-2; *ix* 69, 102, 138-9
 Shanghai (Japanese-controlled area), *viii* 467*n*;
ix 4, 51, 489
 Shanghai Inland Navigation Steamship Com-
 pany, *viii* 124
 Shanghai Volunteer Corps, *viii* 472; *ix* 51.

- Shansi, *viii* 32
 Shantung, *viii* 32, 279; *ix* 86
 Shensi, *viii* 33
 Shoreham, speech by Lord Winterton at, *iii* 158
 Sicily, *iv* 338-9
 Siegfried Line, *i* 568*n*, 613-4; *ii* 13, 56, 64, 68, 86, 112*n*, 113*n*, 269, 528, 531, 562; *iii* 526, 569, 579, 599; *vi* 88, 773; *vii* 233, 274, 566-7
 Sighet, *iv* 281
 Silesia
 Czechoslovak-, *i* 190, 487, 550; *ii* 186, 530, 630; *iii* 219, 235; *v* 93
 German-, *i* 55*n*, 61, 107-8, 317, 328, 404; *ii* 21, 49, 126, 237, 282, 453, 575*n*; *iii* 627; *vi* 552-3; *vii* 97, 160
 Haller-Korfanti *coup* in Upper-, May 1921, *vii* 352
 Polish Upper-, *i* 479; *ii* 288; *iii* 50, 105, 219, 229; *iv* 575; *v* 42, 73, 204, 423, 456, 561; *vi* 193, 338, 551; *vii* 204, 361, 375, 479, 485, 496
 treatment of German minority, *iv* 526; *v* 99, 407; *vi* 204, 551-3; *vii* 73, 86
 Trans-Olzan area, *iii* 22*n*, 228; *v* 247
 See also Teschen
 Silesian Ostrava, *iii* 146, 156, 199, 219
 Sillein (Zilina), *iii* 27*n*, 73; *iv* 408; *vii* 126, 160; *see also* Slovakia (administration)
 Sinaia, meeting of Foreign Ministers of 'Little Entente', *i* 252*n*, 257, 266
 Singapore, *vi* 754; *viii* 320-1, 422, 450, 456, 544-8, 550
 Anglo-French Staff conversations, *ix* 53*n*, 238, 372, 496*n*
 Sinkiang, *ix* 28
 Sino-Japanese conflict, *i* 305; *viii* and *ix passim*
 alleged Japanese conditions for peace, *viii* 158-9, 163-4, 277, 283-4, 535; *ix* 14, 17, 31, 96, 100, 159, 173-5, 365, 385
 attack on Chinese commercial aeroplane, *viii* 42, 45-6, 51, 55, 57, 64-6
 China's proposal to declare war on Japan, *viii* 218, 474, 485-6, 508-9
 interests of third Powers in China, *viii* 45-6, 69, 70, 131, 133-4, 137, 146-52, 159, 174-5, 207-8; *see also* Japan (G.B.); Japan (U.S.)
 Japanese blockade of Chinese coast, *viii* 98*n*
 reprisals against Japan, attitude of: France, *viii* 148, 184; *ix* 38-42, 57, 82, 90, 192, 207, 238
 Great Britain, *viii* 50-1, 109, 161, 183, 190-3, 245, 279, 291, 299, 301, 310, 325, 337, 359-60, 362, 412-4, 425-7, 446, 521-3; *ix* 47*n*, 57, 147, 215, 217, 226, 235, 239, 241, 257, 277, 292, 302, 327-8, 338-9, 485-6, 530
 United States, *viii* 146, 148, 153, 183, 193, 208-9, 245, 264, 279, 291, 313, 318, 436, 446, 449; *ix* 44, 84, 86, 90, 147, 328; *see also* Japan (U.S. interests in China)
 Sino-Japanese conflict (*cont.*)
 sanctions against Japan, question of application by League of Nations, *viii* 58, 67-8, 94-5, 104-5, 108-11, 116-7, 138, 140, 144-8, 152, 509; *ix* 44, 46-9, 57, 100-1
 suggested offer of 'good offices' by foreign countries, *viii* 2-5, 11-25, 30, 38, 162-4, 175-6, 204*n*, 237, 253, 263, 304, 461, 479; *ix* 494, 501, 518, 520
 See also Air warfare; Canton; Hankow
 Skaliste, *iii* 219
 Skoczow, *iii* 23
 Skoda Works, *iii* 634-5; *iv* 65, 284, 376
 Slovakia, *i* 105, 107, 188-90, 193, 223, 279, 405, 443, 465, 479, 502, 512, 613; *ii* 524, 549; *iii* 123, 139, 194, 222; *iv* 56, 379
 administration: Sillein agreement, Oct. 6, 1938, *iii* 114; *iv* 219; Slovak autonomy law, Nov. 22, 1938, *iv* 200, 238; Dr. Tiso's Govt., Dec. 1938, *iii* 377; *iv* 98; M. Sivak's Govt., Mar. 10, 1939, *iv* 219, 221, 225; M. Sidor's Govt., Mar. 12, *iv* 229-30, 233-4; Dr. Tiso's Govt., Mar. 14, *iv* 246, 408
 as possible compensation to Poland for loss of Danzig, *v* 306, 425, 570; *vi* 46, 137-8, 704; *see also* sub-head (Germany) *below*
 France, *iv* 243, 267-9
 Germany, *iii* 118, 185-7, 200, 203-4, 412-3, 548; *iv* 63, 95, 157-8, 184, 201, 218, 220, 223, 225, 227-32, 235, 238, 240-2, 244, 249, 261, 263, 267, 272, 287, 406-7, 438-44, 455; *v* 88-90, 204, 665; *vi* 80, 113, 132, 695, 754; *vii* 97, 327, 337-8, 375
 economic importance to Germany, *iv* 537-9
 F.S. (Freiwilliger Schutzdienst), *iv* 407, 438*n*
 German-Hungarian-Polish régime suggested, *v* 276, 289, 304, 306, 371, 378, 384, 390, 418-9, 441; *vi* 755
 German Protectorate over Slovakia, *iv* 246, 280, 282, 288, 444, 497*n*, 624; reaction of Poland, *iv* 362; *v* 425, 570; *vi* 239, 607, 704; *vii* 291
 military occupation, *vii* 424
 Hungary, *i* 443, 551; *iii* 38, 45, 111; *iv* 95, 201, 220, 247-8
 advance into E. Slovakia, Mar. 23, 1939, *iv* 619; *v* 77-8, 85-8
 agreement on frontiers, Apr. 4, *v* 78, 86-7
 attitude of Germany, *v* 78-9
 See also Vienna Conference and Award
 independence movement, *iii* 91, 111, 415-6; *iv* 201, 219-46 *passim*, 438-40; declaration of independence, Mar. 14, 1939, *iv* 245-6, 406-7
 internal conditions, *iii* 216-7, 225-6, 375*n*, 412; *iv* 63, 94-9, 157-8, 183-4, 200, 238-9, 407-8; *v* 84-91; *see also above* (administration)

Slovakia (*cont.*)

- minorities: Germans, *iii* 226, 412-3; *iv* 93, 95-6, 227, 230, 234-5, 240, 438*n*
 Magyars, *i* 188; *iii* 226, 412; *iv* 93, 235
 Poles, *iv* 235
 Ruthenians, *iii* 226, 412; *iv* 98, 235
see also Jews (Slovakia)
- Poland, *i* 429-30, 465, 479-81, 512, 550-1; *ii* 287; *iii* 66, 80, 82, 97, 105, 110-1, 118, 120, 122, 138, 146, 181, 188-9, 199, 205, 211-2, 219, 378, 419*n*, 430; *iv* 95, 201, 220, 224, 231, 239, 245, 252; recognition of independence of Slovakia, *iv* 262
 Press: 'Grenzboten', *v* 90; 'Narodni Noviny', *v* 85
 Ruthenia, *iv* 98-9, 247
- Slovaks: in Czechoslovakia, Germany, Hungary. *See* country heading (minorities)
 in United States, *v* 86; delegation from, *i* 429-30, 465, 551; *see also* Pittsburgh Agreement
- Smilow, *vii* 484
- Smyrna, *vi* 97
- Sokol Congress, *i* 441, 448, 463, 465, 488, 520, 524-5, 542, 548; *ii* 34, 258; *iii* 213
- Soltau, *ii* 127
- Soochow Creek, *viii* 99, 137
- Sophienthal, *iii* 640
- Sopron, *vi* 660*n*
- South Africa, Union of, *i* 579, 602; *iv* 584
- South America, *ii* 96; *iii* 296; *iv* 60, 602
- South-east Europe
 Anglo-French economic assistance, *i* 232, 326; *v* 311; *see also* Roumania (Great Britain)
- German interests, *i* 75, 79, 80, 100, 108-9, 119, 154, 184, 217, 222, 225-6, 325, 379, 611, 627-8, 633; *ii* 96, 213, 375, 384, 474, 639; *iii* 45*n*, 161, 232-3, 246, 387-8, 541, 550, 571, 592; *iv* 22-3, 30, 60, 102-3, 165, 176-7, 213-4, 363, 468, 478, 509, 600-1, 604, 607, 618; *v* 14, 791-2; *vi* 407, 497, 731, 755-6, 760*n*; *vii* 274, 291, 556
See also Treaties (Germany-Roumania)
- South Tyrol, *i* 7; *ii* 279; *iv* 215; *v* 302, 685, 783; *vi* 694; *vii* 239
 negotiations regarding transfer of German-speaking population of the Alto Adige, *vi* 255, 283*n*, 284, 323-4, 659*n*
See also Germany (Italy, German guarantee of Brenner frontier)
- Spain and Spanish Civil War**, *i* 199*n*, 203, 205, 325*n*, 342, 385, 513, 580, 581*n*, 591, 611, 619; *ii* 66, 122, 197, 335, 509*n*, 528, 533, 636-7; *iii* 157; *iv* 124, 608; *viii* 98
 attitude of: France and Great Britain, *i* 50*n*, 53; *ii* 220, 235; *iii* 297-300, 316-8, 330-3, 337, 340, 462, 512, 521, 530; *iv* 124, 318, 327, 461-2, 590, 593-4; *v* 51, 223, 508; *vi* 150; *vii* 631; Germany and Italy, *ii* 124*n*, 636; *iii* 298-9, 390, 427, 516, 520, 619; *iv* 10, 124; *v* 144, 377; *vi* 284, 443; *vii* 624

Spain and Spanish Civil War (*cont.*)

- Barcelona (Republican) Government, *iii* 298, 317, 319-20, 324, 487
- Bérard Agreement, Mar. 1939, *iv* 461*n*; *v* 508
 effect of Spanish issue on Franco-Italian relations, *iii* 461-2, 465, 468, 479, 483, 485-7, 506, 509-10, 514, 516, 518, 520-4, 527; *iv* 10, 299, 330, 335, 353*n*, 590; *v* 259
- Four-Power conference suggested, *iii* 157, 320, 332, 337-8
- Gen. Franco's administration (at Burgos), *ii* 124; *iii* 297, 332, 337; *v* 223
 recognition by: Czechoslovakia, *iv* 63; France and Great Britain, *iv* 318*n*
- Non-Intervention Committee and Agreements, *i* 53; *iii* 297-8, 313-4, 316-7, 321, 325, 331, 333, 337-8, 346, 479, 481, 486, 506, 521; *iv* 295-6, 462
See also Anti-Comintern Pact (attitude of Gen. Franco); Italy (Spain, Italian forces in)
- Spandau, *i* 380; *vii* 270
- Spezia, *iv* 338; *v* 173
- Spisz, *iii* 82, 138, 146, 186, 188
- Sporvorce, *iii* 223
- Spratley Archipelago, *viii* 475; *ix* 40, 46, 48
- Staab, *iii* 640
- Stablack, *ii* 408
- Stanislawow, *v* 407; *vii* 306, 347
- Starachowice Armament Factory, *v* 40-1
- Starberg, *i* 20
- Starkstadt, *iii* 640
- Steglitz, *ii* 45
- Steinbach, *iii* 136
- Sternberg, *iii* 641
- Stettin, *i* 485*n*, 494
- Steyr-Daimler-Puch A. G., *i* 93
- Stockholm, *i* 316, 351, 431; *vi* 749, 751; *vii* 551
 meeting of four Scandinavian Ministers, May 9, 1939, *v* 462, 505-6, 568
- Stolp, *v* 25, 27, 577
- Stramberg, *iii* 641
- 'Strength through Joy' organization, *vi* 192, 208
- Stuttgart, *i* 156, 610; *ii* 26, 140, 178; *iii* 409; *vii* 464
- Styria, *i* 1, 43, 131-2
- Submarines, *i* 239; *ii* 688; *iii* 279, 571; *iv* 50; *vi* 156; *see also* Germany (Great Britain Naval Agreements)
 Germany's decision to increase total tonnage, *iii* 422, 429, 435, 440, 452-6, 664-6, 670-4
- Sucha, *v* 246
- Suchow, *viii* 207
- Sudan, The, *iii* 528
- Sudeten German question**, *i* 33-7, 40-1, 47, 50-6, 61-655 *passim*; *ii* *passim*
 attitude of France and Great Britain, *i* 35-6, 50-6, 83-554 *passim*, 563, 571-5, 581-3, 600, 605-9, 612-5, 618, 620; *ii* 1, 20, 101, 124, 126, 141-328 *passim*
 Anglo-French approach to Czech. Govt.,

Sudeten German question (cont.)

attitude of France and Great Britain (cont.)

May 7, 1938, i 240-2, 251-2, 261, 263, 265-70

British 'observers' in Czechoslovakia, i 352, 362, 374-5, 397n, 406-7, 410n, 417, 463, 472, 485, 505, 555-7, 559, 576, 579, 580n, 606, 620; ii 9, 10, 12, 40, 99n, 110; iii 57-8, 65, 84, 120, 130, 163, 165

independent British mediator, suggested, i 401n, 501, 504-7, 515, 516n, 528, 531, 536-7, 541-2, 563, 565, 567, 575, 582-3, 600-2, 604-5, 607, 612-4; ii 4-8; accepted by Czech. Govt., July 1938, i 620; ii 10; see also Mission (Lord Runciman's)

conversations in London, Sept. 18, 1938, ii 373-99

proposals of Sept. 19, ii 404-5; referred to, ii 406-7, 409-11, 413-7, 420, 422-3, 425, 431, 436, 438, 440, 442-3, 447, 449-50, 460, 463-5, 477, 492, 521, 525-6, 544n, 548, 551, 580-1, 593, 604, 609, 628; iii 19, 21, 100, 102, 109, 128, 134, 232, 300, 304, 398, 634; iv 141, 240; vii 627

advice to Czechoslovakia on mobilization, ii 372-3, 457-62, 474, 480-1, 483, 485, 488, 491-2, 511, 517-8, 530, 548

suggestions on procedure for transfer of territory to Germany, ii 542, 551, 553, 561, 570-3, 584-6, 589-90, 592-3, 595-8, 601, 603-5, 610-624 *passim*

See also Berchtesgaden; Godesberg; Munich Conference and Agreement

attitude of Germany, i 110-2, 116-7, 174-5, 197, 221, 223, 238-40, 252-629 *passim*; ii *passim*; iii 622-6

attitude of Italy, i 261, 291, 297, 342-3, 353, 367-8; ii 130-1, 136-7, 172, 315-6, 356; see also Munich Conference (part played by Signor Mussolini)

attitude of Japan, viii 85-7, 90-2, 95, 107-8, 536n

autonomy, for Sudeten Germans, i 64, 76-7, 121, 125, 169, 185, 193-4, 240, 255-6, 282, 318-9, 344-5, 350, 363-4, 372, 378, 387, 395, 405, 410, 415, 442-4, 449, 466-7, 501, 511, 514-5, 530, 534, 557, 562, 596-7, 606-7, 634, 636-43; ii 30, 35, 69, 93, 97, 139, 144, 156, 166, 170, 172, 195, 209, 222, 231, 252, 254, 266, 306-7, 322, 657, 659, 678; military aspects of territorial autonomy, i 194; ii 185-8

conference, international, possible consideration of problems by, ii 88, 143, 147, 172, 661

demands and grievances of Sudeten Germans, i 34-5, 71, 116-7, 125, 139, 159, 169, 182-7, 249, 298, 309, 371, 555, 632, 638; ii 30-1, 36, 122, 222, 676-7; see also Carlsbad (Herr Henlein's eight demands)

Sudeten German question (cont.)

desire of Sudeten Germans for incorporation in Germany, i 68, 71, 121, 123-4, 219, 405, 555, 593, 634; ii 32, 40, 144, 335, 429

economic aspects. See Czechoslovakia (Germany); Sudetenland (economic conditions)

Herr Henlein's 'Freikorps' (Sudeten legion), ii 369, 414-5, 446, 448, 453-4, 455n, 457, 552, 677; iii 73n, 625

negotiations between Czech. Govt. and

Sudeten German representatives, i 112-8, 122, 125n, 126, 138, 142n, 158-9, 195-6, 215, 264, 269, 275-6, 278, 283, 308-9, 312-3, 324, 331, 338, 349, 362n, 363, 365, 371-3, 377-8, 382-3, 385, 394-5, 401, 416n, 418, 452, 461, 464, 466-7, 469-71, 476, 478, 490, 493, 499, 501-2, 504, 506-11, 514-26, 530-3, 540-2, 543n, 547-8, 556-8, 562, 569-74, 598-9, 643-6; ii 4-5, 18, 25, 37-8, 49, 50, 57, 75, 80, 93, 100, 110-1, 116, 128, 142, 148, 150, 152-4, 165, 171, 178, 182, 198-9, 207, 209-10, 215, 222-3, 227-8, 231, 244-5, 248, 251, 253, 264-5, 272, 304, 309, 320-1, 327, 332-6, 662-3, 671-2, 675-6

proposals of Sudeten German representatives, i 365, 372, 383, 416n, 418, 442-3, 446, 453, 459n, 461, 466, 469-71, 490, 496, 504, 510-1, 515, 517, 531, 547, 556-8, 562; ii 231, 252-3

'sketch' of June 7, 1938, text of, i 636-43; referred to, i 490, 504, 510, 517, 531, 547, 562; ii 30-1, 49, 50, 75, 110, 165

memorandum of Sept. 2 (counter-proposals to Dr. Benč's seven points), ii 215, 227-8

the Hitler-Henlein terms, ii 242, 245

Herr Frank's four points, ii 313, 321-2, 327, 335, 672-3, 676

proposals of Czechoslovak Govt., i 546-8, 557, 562, 570, 572-3, 606-9; ii 1, 5, 25, 49, 50, 74-5, 93, 100, 110-1, 165

Dr. Benč's seven points, text of, ii 166, 657; referred to, ii 150, 153-4, 165, 171, 180-2, 188-9, 192-4, 196, 198-201, 207-10, 222, 226-7, 252, 664-5, 668

proposals of Sept. 5, ii 241, 253-4, 256, 261, 265-8, 272-4, 277-9, 281, 283, 332-3, 358, 403, 425, 669-72, 675-7

proposals of Sept. 13, ii 313, 672, 676

views and suggestions of

Sir N. Henderson, i 56n, 110-2, 115, 175, 238-9, 257-8, 262, 273-4, 297, 362-4, 376, 391-2, 447-8, 450, 458, 461, 475, 494-5, 521, 533-5, 564, 580, 590, 593, 597-8, 603-4, 613-4, 617-8, 621, 623-5, 629; ii 11-4, 35-6, 58-60, 63-5, 83-7, 102-3, 108n, 112n, 118, 120, 129-35, 138-40, 156, 170, 233-4, 239, 243, 250-1, 257, 299, 300, 306-7, 310, 330, 359-61, 363, 367, 371, 413, 423, 425-6, 436-7,

Sudeten German question (cont.)

- 439-40, 513, 515-6, 545, 574, 585-6, 599, 646-55
 Mr. Newton, *i* 55-6, 139, 152-4, 167-70, 181, 300-3, 387, 439, 504-6, 520*n*, 573-5
See also Missions (Lord Runciman's); Munich Agreement; Plebiscite (for Sudeten Germans); Self-determination
- Sudetenland**
 economic conditions, *i* 71, 124, 191, 489, 518, 522, 556, 594-5; *ii* 166-7, 661-2, 664, 677, 679
 Employers' Committee of the Industrialists' Association, *i* 250
 disturbances, *i* 123, 126, 251, 258-9, 261, 276-7, 316, 342, 398-9, 428, 434-8, 487-8, 619; *ii* 167, 176, 183, 224, 304-5, 308, 313, 316, 319, 330, 333-5, 340, 348, 353-4, 356-7, 366-7, 374, 376, 495, 676-7; *iii* 74
 frontier incidents, *i* 330, 333, 336-7, 340, 342, 358-61, 414, 442; *ii* 354, 419, 454-5, 457, 467, 472-3, 521, 544
 international investigating commission suggested, *i* 386, 393-4, 402, 409, 410*n*, 417, 426
See also Eger, Egerland, Mährisch-Ostrau
 Gymnastic Associations, *i* 250, 436, 489
 maintenance of law and order, question of, *i* 71, 74, 122, 324; *ii* 316, 458, 476, 478, 482-3, 492-3, 507, 521, 523
 Czech. police force, withdrawal suggested, *ii* 23, 28, 166, 186, 222, 224, 313, 321, 341, 349, 353, 377, 446, 476, 483, 495, 572-4
 international police force suggested, *ii* 352, 446, 476, 492-3, 661, 679
 martial law, *ii* 308, 313, 316, 319, 321, 336, 672, 677
 occupation by German military forces, *iii* 162-7, 625, 628
- Suez Canal Company**, *iii* 88-9, 309; *iv* 10, 296, 322
 Italian claims to representation on Board of, *iii* 309, 477, 483-4, 487-9, 493, 504-5, 510, 512; *iv* 299, 319*n*, 322-3, 325, 344, 353*n*, 359, 590; *v* 223, 347, 427, 611, 651, 663, 800; *vi* 44, 202, 303, 358, 471, 488, 554-5, 724; *vii* 350
- Sui-fu**, *ix* 294
Suiyuan Province, *viii* 32, 333-4
Sulz, *ii* 26
Suvalkai (Suwalki) district, Lithuania, *iv* 286
Swatow, *viii* 134; *ix* 223
Sweden, *i* 386, 649; *ii* 594; *iv* 622; *v* 508, 568
 'Aftonbladet', *vii* 17*n*, 99
Swinemünde, *iv* 482
Switzerland, *i* 55, 153, 191, 234*n*, 237, 280, 378, 386, 434, 612-3, 625, 649, 652; *ii* 15, 58, 84-5, 97, 129, 144, 156, 282, 393, 678; *iii* 291, 590; *vii* 66; *see also* Germany (Switzerland)

- Sylt**, *vi* 746, 749
Syria, *iii* 307-8; *v* 213, 278; *vi* 347
Szechuan, *ix* 93
Szepetowka, *iii* 419
- Taiyuanfu**, *ix* 86
Taku Tug and Lighter Co. Ltd., The, *ix* 183
Tali, *viii* 207
Tallinn, *i* 431; *v* 249; *vi* 282
 'Tanaka memorandum', *ix* 6
Tanganyika, *iii* 295, 564, 608
Tangier, *v* 239
Tangku, *viii* 338*n*; *ix* 322
Tannenberg celebrations, planned for Aug. 27, 1939, *vi* 557, 560, 633, 649, 666-7; *vii* 31, 57, 69, 89-90, 101, 543; cancelled, *vii* 265
 Herr Hitler's proposed speech, *vi* 649, 667, 700-1, 713, 734; *vii* 31, 57, 69, 247
Tarnopol, *v* 407; *vii* 306, 347
Tarnowskie-Gory, *v* 246; *vi* 94; *vii* 485
Tarragona, *iii* 521
Tasaul, Lake, *iii* 233*n*
Tatra Mountains, *iii* 219; *v* 247
Tatra Works A. G., *iii* 644
Tauberbischofsheim, *ii* 26
Taus, *ii* 596, 603; *iii* 136, 236
Tavs Document, The, *i* 128
Tczew (Dirschau), *iv* 81; *v* 27, 538, 583; *vi* 149, 491; *vii* 461, 474, 477, 479, 484
Tempelburg, *vii* 416
Tepelini, *v* 750
Teplitz (Teplice), *i* 78, 438, 462; *ii* 446, 552, 658, 666
Teplitz-Schönau, *iii* 640
Teschen area (Cesky Tesin, Cieszyn), *i* 223, 351, 445, 465, 478-81, 512, 550-1; *ii* 287, 318, 441, 457, 465, 498, 538-40, 545; *iii* 6, 8, 17, 22-3, 25, 27, 32-5, 38*n*, 39-41, 43, 46, 49, 50, 52-4, 58-62, 82, 97, 101-7, 120, 180-2, 212, 219, 225, 228, 379; *iv* 95; *v* 246-7; *vi* 13, 551; *vii* 324
 seizure by Czechoslovakia, 1919-20, *i* 479; *ii* 287, 465; *iii* 8, 32-3; *iv* 95
 economic and military importance, *i* 479; *iii* 82, 103, 105; *iv* 617; *vi* 137
 Polish demands for immediate cession, Sept. 1938, *iii* 41, 51-5, 59, 62, 70-2; Czechoslovak replies, *iii* 54, 64, 69, 70, 72-3, 82
 attitude to Czech.-Polish dispute of:
 France and Great Britain, *ii* 538-40, 545; *iii* 38-40, 46, 50*n*, 53-4, 59, 60, 63-4, 97, 106-7; U.S.S.R., *ii* 498; *iii* 24, 104
 frontier as fixed Nov. 1938, *iii* 212, 219, 223
 Polish treatment of Czech. and German inhabitants, *iii* 228-9, 379; *iv* 162; *v* 246; *vi* 204, 551; *vii* 324
Tetschen, *i* 437
Therapia, *vi* 71
Theresienstadt, *ii* 552

- Thorn, *iii* 658; *v* 247-8
 Thornycroft & Co. Ltd., J. I., *viii* 312, 540
 Thrace, *v* 464; *vi* 30, 68
 Tientsin (British Concession)
 anti-Japanese activities
 treatment of offenders, *viii* 9, 15, 100, 156, 210-1, 368, 378, 380, 383-4, 390, 420-1, 445-7, 459-60, 462, 468, 471, 526, 551*n*; *ix passim*
 legal issues, *ix* 109, 132, 158-60, 172-3, 179-80, 410-1, 455-6, 466, 469, 481, 493-4, 497, 519-20, 524-5, 533-5
 question of mediation by U.S., *ix* 161-2, 165, 167-9, 183, 185, 197
 See also Cheng Lien-shi; Ssu Ching-wu; Li Han-yuan in Index of Persons
 British forces, *viii* 9*n*, 115, 338*n*
 customs administration, *viii* 232*n*, 243
 evacuation of Japanese nationals, *viii* 55-6, 60-1, 63, 66, 71-3, 232-3, 243, 252, 300, 390*n*, 420, 494, 500
 floods, *ix* 479, 493, 498, 504-5
 Japanese aggressive acts, *viii* 494, 500
 barriers at entrances to British and French Concessions, Dec. 1938, *viii* 314-5, 322-3, 328-9, 333, 335, 338-9, 341, 350-1, 354, 368, 377-8, 380, 391, 421, 427, 439, 445-7, 452, 459, 494, 500
 live wire fences, *viii* 459, 471*n*, 489, 491, 494, 500, 509
 reported Japanese terrorist organization, *viii* 70, 504, 507, 520
 searching of foreigners, *viii* 527, 531-2, 534
 trade restrictions. *See* China (Japanese-occupied districts)
 blockade of British Concession, June 1939, *vi* 99, 127*n*, 176, 197, 208, 709; *ix* 169, 181-3, 186, 191-6, 198, 205-6, 210; text of Japanese statement of June 13, 1939, *ix* 211-2; situation reports, *ix* 236, 277, 419
 searching of British subjects, June-July 1939, *ix* 182-3, 205, 221, 226-7, 229, 241-2, 245
 interference with food supplies, *ix* 256, 262, 278, 322, 351, 397
 anti-British demonstrations, *ix* 322, 494*n*
 Japanese gendarmerie and Municipal Council police, *viii* 100, 492, 511-2, 517, 520; *ix* 2-3, 5, 18, 207; *see also* next heading, 'negotiations in Tokyo'
 negotiations in Tokyo, *vi* 208, 503; *vii* 137
 preparations for, *ix* 197-202, 214-5, 217, 219-32, 241, 255-7, 261-3, 267, 274, 278-83; preliminary formula, *ix* 278-9, 281, 283, 285, 290-1, 296-308; text of, *ix* 304-5, 313; *referred to*, *ix* 309-11, 316-20, 326-7, 334, 348, 388, 398, 453, 460, 472, 512, 527; reactions to formula of: Chinese, Tientsin (negotiations in Tokyo) (*cont.*)
 ix 332-3, 340, 343, 374-5, 386; Japanese military in N. China, *ix* 341
 meetings, July 24-7, 1939, *ix* 321, 323-6, 337-8, 342-3, 344-7, 349-51, 355-8
 currency and silver questions, *ix* 224, 243-5, 249-51, 314-5, 346, 350, 355, 359, 375, 378, 380, 392-3, 395, 420-2, 425-7, 440, 452, 457, 460, 463-5, 473-4, 477, 484, 488, 491, 501-2, 511-4, 521-2; Mr. Edwardes' formula, *ix* 509, 511, 514, 521; Mr. Myers' plan, *ix* 314, 315*n*; Dr. Schacht's proposal, *ix* 271-2, 273*n*, 329, 351, 399
 legal points raised, *ix* 358-9, 369, 410, 414, 425-6, 452-3
 consultation with French and U.S. Govts., *ix* 247, 289, 330-1, 342, 347, 359-60, 420-1, 465, 467; attitude of French Govt., *ix* 247, 251-4, 261, 312-3, 359, 379, 392, 399, 446*n*, 447-50; of U.S. Govt., *ix* 258, 283, 360, 372, 381, 394-5, 443-4
 police matters, *ix* 376-7, 387, 416
 draft agreement, *ix* 401-9, 419, 424, 434-6, 484
 suspension of conversations, *ix* 389, 400, 415, 431, 439-41, 444-5, 451, 461, 469-70, 474-5, 478, 484, 495, 502, 512-3
 proposed statement to press, *ix* 471-2, 474, 476-8
 suggested reopening of negotiations, *ix* 495, 500, 504, 509, 514, 521-3
 United States, and Anglo-Japanese relations in Tientsin, *viii* 83-4, 94; *ix* 184, 189, 204-5, 216*n*, 223, 227-8, 233-5, 283-4, 394, 520-1
 visit of Major-General Piggott, *viii* 532, 533*n*; *ix* 1
 Tientsin (French Concession), *viii* 10*n*, 294, 354; *see also* Tientsin (British Concession, Japanese aggressive acts)
 Tientsin (Italian Concession), *viii* 232, 269, 459, 469
 Tientsin-Pukow railway, *viii* 32
 Tilsit, *vii* 546
 Timisoara (Temesvar), *iv* 433
 Tirana, *iv* 357; *v* 116, 127-8, 133, 149, 168, 176-7, 193, 195, 750
 Togoland, *vi* 348
 Tokyo: Anglo-Japanese conversations. *See* Tientsin (British Concession: negotiations in Tokyo)
 Tomaszow, anti-German incidents, *v* 605; *vi* 552; *vii* 204
 Torun. *See* Thorn
 Toulouse, *iii* 478
 Transolzan Volunteer Corps, *iii* 22, 103
 Transylvania, *ii* 279, 381, 384, 575*n*; *iii* 181; *iv* 283
 Hungary's claims, *ii* 455; *iv* 401, 478, 480, 618, 625; *vi* 77
 See also Hungary (Roumania)

Trautenu, i 576, 579; iii 640

Treaties, Agreements, Declarations *bilateral*

Albania-Italy

Treaty of Defensive Alliance, Nov. 1927, iv 357; v 120-1

Austria-Germany

Agreement of July 11, 1936, i 7, 9n, 37-8, 44, 47, 127-8, 130, 133

Agreement of Feb. 12, 1938 (the Berchtesgaden Agreement), i 1, 2, 5, 7, 8, 9n, 11, 15, 21-2, 24, 28, 31, 39, 44, 59, 82, 98, 129-31; ii 33n

Belgium-Germany

German Declaration of Oct. 13, 1937, i 649; iii 287n; vii 270

Belgium-Holland

Treaty of April 19, 1839, i 648

China-Great Britain.

Treaty of Tientsin, 1858, ix 455, 478n

Chen-O'Malley Agreement, Feb. 1927, viii 206-7, 367-8

China-Japan

Treaty of Shimonoseki, April 1895, viii 13n

Sino-Japanese Treaties of May 25, 1915, viii 7n

China-U.S.S.R.

Sino-Soviet commercial treaty, June 16, 1939, ix 249

Czechoslovakia-France

Treaty of Alliance and Friendship, Paris, Jan. 25, 1924, i 72

Treaty of Mutual Guarantee, Locarno, Oct. 16, 1925, i 83, 97, 219, 223, 260, 456, 497, 647, 650; ii 107, 255, 386, 399, 594; iii 88, 301, 607; iv 41, 267; v 200n

Czechoslovakia-Germany

Arbitration Convention, Locarno, Oct. 1925, i 37, 41, 47, 72, 349, 477; ii 386, 422, 425, 433n, 435

Frontier Agreement, Nov. 20, 1938, iii 235, 240, 654

Minorities Declaration, Nov. 20, 1938, iii 235, 240, 410, 415; text of, iii 653

Optants Agreement, Nov. 20, 1938, iii 235, 240; text of, iii 649-52; Supplementary Agreement, Mar. 1939, iv 200

Agreements of Oct. 27, and Nov. 23, 1938, relating to resumption of railway traffic, iv 57; Supplementary Agreement, Jan. 1939, iv 56-8, 63, 65

Agreement signed Mar. 15, 1939, iv 255-6, 260, 265

Czechoslovakia-Poland

Frontier Agreement, Nov. 5, 1918, iii 12

Legal and Financial Convention, April 1925; denunciation by Poland of Ch. III (Minorities), ii 459n; iii 16, 228

Czechoslovak Govt.-Slovaks

Sillein Agreement of Oct. 1938, iii 114; iv

Treaties *bilateral* (cont.)

Czechoslovak Govt.-Slovaks (cont.)

219; see also Czechoslovakia (minorities)

Czechoslovakia-U.S.S.R.

Treaty of Mutual Assistance, May 16, 1935, i 54, 62, 64, 85, 172, 297, 346, 452, 497, 634, 647, 650; ii 107, 255, 594; iii 301, 374; iv 41

Danzig (Free City of)-Poland

Treaty signed at Paris, Nov. 1920, v 810; vi 624

Agreement signed at Warsaw, Oct. 1921, v 811; vi 7, 26, 547, 548n, 625; Protocol of Mar. 1922, vi 26

Customs Agreement, Aug. 6, 1934, vi 7, 26, 547, 569

Denmark-Germany

Non-Aggression Pact, May 31, 1939, v 775

Estonia-Germany

Non-Aggression Pact, June 7, 1939, v 775; see also Germany (Estonia)

Estonia-Latvia

Defensive Alliance, 1923, v 697

Estonia-U.S.S.R.

Treaty of Feb. 2, 1920, v 350

Treaty of Non-Aggression, May 1932, v 350-1, 697

France-Germany

Agreement of Dec. 6, 1938, iii 286, 310-1, 391, 394; see also France (Germany)

France-Great Britain

Hoare-Laval Agreement, Dec. 1935, iii 484, 506-7

Notes exchanged April 1, 1936, i 144, 199, 211, 234

France-Italy

Agreement of 1896 relating to Tunisia, iii 475; iv 294, 323n; v 347, 386, 611, 800; vi 472-3

Agreement of Jan. 1935 (Mussolini-Laval Agreement), iii 470-2, 475, 477, 479, 483, 488-95, 499, 502-3, 507, 509, 516, 518, 520, 524; iv 89, 293, 344; v 251, 611, 613; vi 221

France-Poland

Rambouillet Agreement, Sept. 1936, ii 538; iii 104, 107, 366; vii 79n

Political Alliance, Feb. 1921 and Treaty of Mutual Guarantee, Locarno, Oct. 16, 1925, i 444n; iii 107; iv 182n, 426, 463, 471, 473, 480, 496, 502, 516, 529, 616; v 4, 6, 7, 371; vi 238, 399, 504, 517-8; vii 281

France-Roumania

Treaty of Friendship, 1926, iv 480; v 200n

France-Russia

Treaty of Tilsit, 1807, v 809

France-Spain

Bérard Agreement, Mar. 1939, iv 461n; v 508

Treaties *bilateral (cont.)*

France-Syria

Treaty of Friendship, Sept. 1936, *iii* 307; *v* 796

France-Turkey

Franco-Turkish Joint Declaration, June 23, 1939, *v* 746*n*; *see also* Guarantee (to Turkey)

France-U.S.S.R.

Treaty of Mutual Assistance, signed at Paris, May 2, 1935 (Franco-Soviet Pact), *i* 62, 64, 111, 165, 172, 289, 314; *iii* 67, 156, 193, 252-3, 307, 427, 526, 541, 619, 621; *iv* 33, 124; *v* 7, 8, 216, 229, 261, 273, 435, 470, 486, 624, 631, 641, 644, 737, 767; *vi* 339, 517, 618; *vii* 205, 268; *ix* 28

France-Yugoslavia

Treaty of Friendly Understanding, Nov. 1927, *v* 200*n*

Germany-Great Britain

Naval Agreements, June 18, 1935 and July 17, 1937, and Protocol of June 30, 1938, *i* 110, 175-6, 455, 585; *ii* 339, 344, 346, 375, 640; *iii* 244*n*, 248, 279, 526, 662-3; *iv* 628; *v* 302; *viii* 548; *see also* Germany (Great Britain, Naval Agreements)
Payments Agreement, July 1, 1938, *iv* 603; *vi* 154

Chamberlain-Hitler Declaration, Sept. 30, 1938, *ii* 640; *see also* Munich Conference Agreement of June 1939 regarding extension to Sudetenland of Anglo-German Transfer Agreement of July 1, 1938, and supplementary Agreement of Aug. 13, 1938, *vi* 88*n*

Coal Agreement, Jan. 1939, *iv* 138, 591*n*; *vi* 244*n*

Germany-Italy

Political and Military Pact, May 22, 1939, *v* 461; *see also* Germany (Italy)

Germany-Latvia

Non-Aggression Pact, June 7, 1939, *v* 437, 461, 648-9, 697-8, 700; *vi* 45*n*, 159

Germany-Lithuania

Treaty relating to Memel Territory, Mar. 22, 1939, *iv* 483-4, 497, 518, 523, 534-5, 550; *vi* 256*n*

Germany-Poland

Declaration of Non-Aggression and Understanding, Jan. 26, 1934, *i* 72-3, 109, 274; *ii* 338, 344, 374; *iii* 182, 274, 425, 431, 582, 585; *iv* 15-6, 60, 68, 215, 435, 540-1, 575, 616; *v* 6, 52, 212, 423, 455, 582, 808, 811; *vi* 503-4, 517; *vii* 621
denunciation by Germany, *v* 360, 364, 371-2, 378, 393, 404, 409, 520, 584, 744; *vi* 73, 551

Minority Declaration, Nov. 5, 1937, *iv* 88, 152, 409

denunciation by Poland, *v* 379, 409

Treaties *bilateral (cont.)*

Germany-Roumania

Trade Agreement, Mar. 23, 1939, *iv* 497, 519-20, 542, 619; *v* 63, 78, 300-1, 310-1; *vi* 72

Germany-Slovakia

Treaty of Protection, Mar. 23, 1939, *iv* 497; *v* 78, 89

Germany-U.S.S.R.

Treaty of Rapallo, 1922, *vi* 756

Neutrality Agreement, April 1926, *vii* 188, 197, 620

Commercial Credit Agreement, Aug. 19, 1939, *vii* 98-100, 118, 122, 197, 207, 383, 618

Non-Aggression Pact, Aug. 23, 1939, *vii* 132, 188-9; *see also* Germany (U.S.S.R.)

Great Britain-Greece

Declaration announcing guarantee to Greece, April 13, 1939, *v* 197; *see also* Guarantee (to Greece)

Great Britain-Iraq

Treaty of Alliance, June 1930, *vi* 195*n*

Great Britain-Italy

Gentlemen's Agreement of 1937, *iii* 472
Agreement, signed April 16, 1938, brought into effect, Nov. 16, 1938, *iii* 312-62 *passim*; *see also* Italy (Great Britain)

Great Britain-Japan

Commercial Treaty, April 3, 1911, *viii* 51, 183, 192-3, 196, 413; *ix* 485, 530

Customs Agreement, May 2, 1938, *viii* 14*n*; *see also* Chinese Maritime Customs Administration

'Arrangement' relating to local issues at Tientsin, June 19, 1940, *ix* 523*n*

Great Britain-Poland

Declaration announcing guarantee to Poland, Mar. 31, 1939, *iv* 553; *see also* Guarantee (to Poland)

Treaty of Mutual Assistance, Aug. 25, 1939, *vii* 242, 249, 279, 281, 314, 316, 322, 324

Great Britain-Portugal

Treaty of Alliance, 1373, *vi* 162*n*

Great Britain-Roumania

Declaration announcing guarantee to Roumania, April 13, 1939, *v* 197; *see also* Guarantee (to Roumania)

Trade Agreement, May 11, 1939, *v* 483*n*

Great Britain-Turkey

Guarantee Agreement of May 27, 1938, relating to export to Turkey of goods manufactured in U.K., *vi* 191

Trade Agreement of May 27, 1938, *vii* 27*n*
Anglo-Turkish Joint Declaration, May 12, 1939, *v* 497, 531, 537; *see also* Guarantee (to Turkey)

Great Britain-U.S.S.R.

Commercial Treaty of 1936, *iv* 35-6, 46, 106, 132, 207

Treaties *bilateral* (cont.)

Great Britain-U.S.S.R. (cont.)

Naval Agreement, July 17, 1937, and Protocol, *iii* 668; *iv* 628*n*, 629-33

Great Britain-United States

Trade Agreement, Nov. 17, 1938, *iii* 279

Great Britain-Yugoslavia

Payments Agreement, Nov. 1936, *vi* 437

Greece-Turkey

Treaty of April 1938, *v* 189, 575

Greece-Yugoslavia

Convention for regulating transit traffic *via* Salonika, May 1923, *v* 296*n*

Italy-U.S.S.R.

Non-Aggression and Neutrality Pact, 1933, *viii* 619

Commercial Agreement, Feb. 1939, *iv* 621

Italy-Yugoslavia

Political and Economic Agreement, Mar. 1937, *v* 137, 596

Japan-U.S.S.R.

Peace Treaty, 1905 (Portsmouth Treaty), *viii* 298

Fishery Agreement, 1937, *viii* 356

Japan-United States

Commercial Treaty of 1911, denunciation by U.S. *See* Japan (United States)

Latvia-U.S.S.R.

Non-Aggression Pact of 1932, *v* 648; *vi* 159

Lithuania-U.S.S.R.

Non-Aggression Pact of 1926, *vi* 256*n*

Poland-Roumania

Treaty of Alliance, 1931, *iv* 363*n*, 371, 423, 435, 471, 478, 510; *v* 2, 74, 111-2, 217, 229, 233, 274, 298-9, 324, 434; *vi* 91; *vii* 64

Poland-U.S.S.R.

Treaty of Non-Aggression, July 25, 1932, *ii* 498; *iii* 24, 364, 577; *v* 6; *vi* 405; *vii* 116, 217

Trade Agreement, Jan. 1939, *iv* 621

Roumania-Yugoslavia

Treaty of 1921, *iv* 388, 621; *v* 106, 660

Turkey-U.S.S.R.

Treaty of Friendship and Neutrality, Dec. 17, 1925, *iv* 559; *v* 82; *vi* 83

Treaties, Agreements, etc., *multilateral*

Aggression, Convention for the Definition of, July 3, 1933, *vi* 158, 584*n*

Anti-Comintern Pact. *See* Anti-Comintern Pact

Austria: Anglo-Franco-Italian Agreements of Feb. 17 and Sept. 27, 1934, relating to independence of Austria, *i* 47

Balkan Pact, signed Feb. 9, 1934, *iv* 374*n*; *see also* main entry, Balkan Entente

Belgium: Anglo-French joint Declaration of April 24, 1937, *iii* 287*n*; *vi* 424; *vii* 270*n*, 304, 338

Belgium and Holland: Treaties signed at London, April 19, 1839, between Great

Treaties *multilateral* (cont.)

Britain, Austria-Hungary, France, Prussia, Russia and (a) Belgium, (b) Holland, *i* 649
 Briand-Kellogg Pact. *See below* Pact of Paris
 China: Peking Protocol, Sept. 7, 1901, *viii* 351*n*, 352

China: Treaty relating to principles and policies to be followed in matters concerning China, signed at Washington, Feb. 6, 1922 (the Nine-Power Treaty), *iii* 308*n*; *viii* 8, 161, 199, 212, 236, 250, 258, 269, 273, 303, 340, 356, 362, 371-2, 395-6, 404, 408, 418, 423, 448, 450, 522; *ix* 43, 63, 236, 263, 295, 375, 388, 422-3, 429, 460, 465, 473-4, 476-7, 491, 495, 502, 510, 513, 522, 530

China: Agreement of Feb. 17, 1930, relating to the Chinese Courts in International Settlement at Shanghai (Court Rendition Agreement), *viii* 97, 112; *ix* 489, 534

Czechoslovakia: Anglo-Franco-Czechoslovak Agreements regarding financial assistance to Czecho-Slovakia, signed in London, Jan. 27, 1939, *iv* 14, 25-6

Four-Power Pact (Great Britain, France, Germany, Italy), signed at Rome, July 15, 1933, *iii* 102, 518

Hague Convention of 1907, *vii* 379

Italy: Treaty of London, April 26, 1915, *iii* 477, 492, 500, 502*n*; *iv* 293-4; *v* 251

League of Nations: Geneva (Red Cross) Agreement, July 1929, *ii* 638-9

Little Entente (Czechoslovakia, Roumania, Yugoslavia) Treaty signed at Geneva, Feb. 16, 1933, *i* 615

Little Entente-Hungary

Bled Agreements of Aug. 1938, *ii* 157; *v* 64*n*, 332; *vi* 642*n*

Locarno: Treaty of Mutual Guarantee, initialled at Locarno, Oct. 16, 1925, signed in London, Dec. 1, *i* 84-5, 96, 120, 199, 208, 211, 234, 649; *ii* 365-6; *iii* 260, 287*n*, 303-4; *v* 5*n*; *vii* 270*n*

Draft proposals reaffirming obligations under Treaty of Locarno adopted by Great Britain, Belgium, France and Italy, Mar. 19, 1936 (l'accord de Londres), *i* 84, 96, 199, 233-4, 247; *iii* 287*n*, 484

Luxemburg: Treaty of London, 1867, relating to Grand Duchy of Luxembourg, *i* 649

Memel Convention, signed at Paris, May 8, 1924: Annex I, Statute of the Memel Territory, *ii* 339, 375; *iv* 378, 474, 476, 638, 641, 645-6

Montreux Convention of 1936 (the Straits Convention), *v* 575, 615; *vi* 71, 109; *vii* 528

Munich Agreement. *See* this main heading
 Naval Armaments
 Treaty for Limitation of, signed at Washington, Feb. 6, 1922 (the Five-Power Treaty), *ii* 637; *viii* 547

Treaties *multilateral (cont.)*Naval Armaments *(cont.)*

Treaty for Limitation and Reduction of Naval Armaments, signed at London, April 22, 1930 (The London Naval Treaty of 1930), *ii* 637-8; *iii* 665

Treaty for Limitation of Naval Armaments, signed at London, Mar. 25, 1936, and Protocol of June 30, 1938, *iii* 451*n*, 670*n*; *iv* 628*n*, 630-7; *vi* 156; *viii* 22*n*

Pact of Paris (Briand-Kellogg Pact) for renunciation of war, signed by fifteen Powers, Aug. 27, 1928, *i* 63-4; *ii* 546*n*; *v* 350

Peace Treaties, 1919-20, *i* 47, 49, 103, 131, 139, 177; *ii* 466; *iii* 10, 387, 499, 506, 593; *v* 318

Treaty of St. Germain, *i* 127, 129, 135-6, 148, 182-4, 293; *viii* 85

Treaty of Trianon, *vi* 77, 202*n*

Treaty of Versailles, *i* 120, 148, 447, 621, 623, 649; *ii* 144, 169, 239, 315, 343, 349, 386, 613, 648; *iii* 248, 400, 406, 555, 662; *iv* 214, 266, 280, 475, 483, 492*n*; *v* 302, 455, 584, 705, 810; *vi* 72, 179, 286*n*, 624; *vii* 375, 389, 486, 530, 539-41

Peking Protocol. *See above* China

Roumania: Treaty of Bucharest, May 7, 1918, *vi* 72

Russia: Treaty of Brest-Litovsk, Mar. 3, 1918, *vi* 72

Saadabad Pact (Middle East Non-Aggression Pact), July 8, 1937, *v* 463, 796

Spain: Non-Intervention Agreements of Aug. 1936 and Feb. 1937, *iii* 479, 481, 506; *iv* 295-6, 462

Turkey: Anglo-Franco-Turkish Treaty of Mutual Assistance, Oct. 19, 1939, *vii* 537*n*

Washington Five-Power Treaty. *See above* Naval Armaments

Washington Nine-Power Treaty. *See above* China

Trebnitz, *i* 316

Trencin, *iv* 287

Trentino, *iv* 350

Trento, *iv* 338

Triebitz, *iv* 57

Trier, *ii* 104

Trieste, *i* 108; *ii* 414*n*; *iii* 498; *iv* 42, 49, 350; *v* 733

Tripoli, *iii* 475; *iv* 49

Trolle-Ljungby, *vi* 748

Troppau, *i* 576; *ii* 86; *iii* 641; *v* 204

Trzyniec, *iii* 82, 105, 229

Tsaribrod, *vi* 30, 68

Tsinanfu, *viii* 333-4

Tsingtao, *viii* 52*n*, 240, 279, 284-9, 330-1, 353, 490*n*; *ix* 349, 355

Tuh-cr-wai Kong, *ix* 153

Tunis (Tunisia), *ii* 96; *iii* 608; *iv* 49, 51; *v* 54
French military preparations, *iv* 307, 316, 325-6, 330-4, 336, 339, 341-3, 345, 348

Tunis *(cont.)*

Great Britain's offer of 'good offices' with French and Italian Govts., *iv* 329-30, 334-6, 341-9, 353

Italy's claims, *iii* 360, 390, 437, 463-7, 470-2, 474-5, 477, 479-80, 483, 487-92, 498, 510, 512; *iv* 107, 161, 293-4, 296-7, 299, 315, 317, 319*n*, 322-5, 344, 353*n*, 359, 590, 608; *v* 107, 117, 143, 251, 347, 386, 427, 611, 651, 663, 703, 797; *vi* 202, 303, 358, 471, 555

Turin, *iii* 532; *iv* 338

Turkey, *i* 515; *ii* 532; *iii* 154

Great Britain

Anglo-Turkish assurances, 1935, *vii* 366

Anglo-Turkish Joint Declaration, May 12, 1939, *v* 497; *see also* Balkan Entente (Anglo-Turkish Declaration); Guarantee (to Turkey)

Anglo-Franco-Turkish negotiations, May-Sept. 1939, *v* 366-7, 547-8, 574-6, 591, 682, 693-6, 738, 740-3, 760, 766, 785-8; *vi* 82-3, 93, 97, 100-3, 111, 145, 151-2, 159, 60, 165, 187, 194-6, 228-9, 241, 260-1, 279, 299, 300, 303, 313, 315, 336, 341, 355-6, 403, 434-5, 560, 567, 574-5, 596, 598-603, 617-9, 623, 625, 636, 646, 670-3, 676, 687-8; *vii* 183, 198-9, 226, 242, 264, 268, 271-3, 276-7, 299, 300, 305-6, 313, 320-1, 325, 327, 360, 364-6, 369, 372, 407-8, 412-3, 418-9, 423-4, 444, 446-7, 449, 454, 470, 487-8, 490, 493-4, 500-1, 527-8, 536-7

Italy to be informed of Agreement before signature, *vii* 462-3, 494

signature of Treaty of Mutual Assistance, *vii* 537*n*

Anglo-Turkish Staff conversations, preparations for, *v* 242, 259, 280, 341, 576; *vi* 112, 188

economic and financial aid to Turkey, *v* 335, 366; *vi* 97, 111, 189-92, 229, 353-5, 361-2, 435, 567, 574, 604-6, 618, 647; *vii* 120, 238, 264, 268, 271*n*, 272, 300, 320-1, 471-3, 484, 490, 536-7

military supplies for Turkey, *v* 259-60, 548; *vi* 111, 188-90, 435, 567, 605, 625; *vii* 183, 238

suggested special British mission to Turkey, Aug. 1939, *vii* 243, 272, 359

suggested transfer of Anglo-Turkish trade to a compensation basis, *vi* 686; *vii* 26-7, 183

Turkish Economic Delegation in Great Britain, *vii* 473

Turkish Military Mission in Great Britain, *vi* 111, 567

Political parties: National party, *vii* 360; Popular party, *v* 287-8, 445, 447; Republican People's party, *v* 445*n*

Turkey (cont.)

U.S.S.R., v 82, 259, 268, 282, 433-5, 449, 537, 796; vi 787
 proposed Turco-Soviet pact, v 336, 340-1, 380, 399, 400, 411, 434-5; vi 54, 250, 280, 311, 623, 661; vii 10, 200, 276, 508-9
 war in Europe, probable attitude, vii 264-5, 277, 299ⁿ
 Yugoslavia. *See* Balkan Entente (Anglo-Turkish negotiations)
See also Albania (effect of Italian action, on Turkey); Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations (Turkey's attitude towards); Anti-Comintern Pact; Bulgaria; France; Germany; Guarantee Tuschkau, iii 640
 Twenty-one Demands (Japan's), viii 7
 Tyrol. *See* South Tyrol

Udine, iii 350

Ueberlingen, ii 26

Ukraine, i 108, 443; iii 201, 232, 274, 306-7, 368, 387, 415, 417, 436, 494, 513, 525, 541, 548, 550, 557, 562, 565, 570-80, 582-4, 589, 658-9; iv 4, 22-5, 35, 38, 55-6, 69, 71, 80, 102-3, 184-5, 214, 336, 412, 449, 607, 621; v 107, 384, 441, 455

Ulzen, ii 127

Ungvar, iii 239; v 78

Union of Soviet Socialist Republics (U.S.S.R.)**armed forces**

air force, i 95, 218, 305, 421-2; ii 312, 454, 533, 575ⁿ; iii 254; iv 196-7; v 73, 488; vi 775, 787-8; vii 134, 585, 599; Chief of, *see* Loktionov, Comm., in Index of Persons
 army, i 95, 161-5, 172-3, 213, 218, 305-7, 346, 420-4, 482-3; ii 270; iii 254, 577-8; iv 194-5, 412, 478; v 8, 73, 452, 797; vi 770, 785-6; vii 135, 575-6; viii 40; Chief of, *see* Shaposhnikoff, General, in Index of Persons
 navy, iii 456, 667-9, 673-4; iv 412, 630; v 249; vi 767-8, 783-5

Conference (six-Power) at Bucharest suggested, Mar. 1939, iv 385, 392, 423-4, 429-30, 466, 471-2, 574, 585; v 20, 45, 205; *see also* Four-Power Declaration

18th Congress of the All-Union Communist party, iv 411

Far East, iv 46, 107, 412, 621; vii 205, 615; *see also* Japan (U.S.S.R.)

Great Britain, iii 154; iv 45-6, 207-9, 485; v 205-6

claims and debts question, iv 503-4, 569; v 208

trade relations, iv 35-6, 46, 106, 132, 134, 207, 503-4, 511-2, 621; v 208-9; vi 533, 543; Mr. Hudson's Mission, iv 132ⁿ, 568-71; press communiqué, iv 512, 523-4; v 235

U.S.S.R. (Great Britain) (cont.)

war trade agreement, iv 611-4
see also Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations; Anglo-Franco-Soviet military conversations; Treaties (Great Britain-U.S.S.R.)

internal conditions, i 161-2, 218-9, 482-4; iii 232; iv 188-99, 207, 413-8, 613-4

resignation of M. Litvinov. *See* Litvinov, M. M. in Index of Persons

Press, i 305; iii 192-3; iv 128, 574; v 460

Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations, v 413, 460, 520-1, 648, 785; vi 84, 119-20, 217, 781; vii 74, 102, 305-6, 346-8, 384-5, 588, 591-3

German invasion of Czechoslovakia, i 280-1, 346; iv 446

German-Soviet negotiations, vi 447; vii 98, 188, 197, 383

Ukrainian question, iii 541, 575, 579

visit of Mr. Hudson to Moscow, iv 509-10, 524, 570

'Far Eastern Times', iv 523; 'Izvestiya', iii 193; iv 446; v 520, 545, 572, 590, 648; vi 559; vii 74, 98-100, 197, 305, 346;

'Journal de Moscou', iii 193, 280, 541, 575, 579; iv 25, 570; v 46; cessation of publication of, v 545; 'Krasnaya Zvezda', iv 128;

'Moscow News', iv 411, 413ⁿ; vii 385; 'Pravda', iv 446; v 785; vi 54, 161;

article in, by M. Zhdanov on Anglo-Franco-Soviet negotiations, vi 209, 217-9, 781; vii 98-9, 197, 383-4, 615

See also Baltic States; Bulgaria; Czechoslovakia (Germany, possible German attack: attitude of U.S.S.R.); Estonia; Finland; Four-Power Declaration; Germany; Japan; Latvia; Lithuania; Munich Agreement; Poland; Roumania; Turkey

United States, i 79, 168, 518; ii 272, 439, 576, 688; iii 142-4, 278; iv 174, 216; vi 648

as source of munitions supply, i 203, 206-7, 422; iii 290-1; iv 462-3

Far East, question of Anglo-U.S. co-operation in, viii 11, 135-6, 173, 185, 190, 225, 249, 262, 264, 268-9, 278-9, 291, 295-9, 301, 341, 374, 400, 407, 409, 415, 425, 449-50, 497; ix 120, 135, 404-5, 423, 486, 510, 520-2; *see also* Amoy (Kulangsung International Settlement); China; Chinese Currency Stabilization Fund; Japan; Shanghai (International Settlement); Sino-Japanese conflict; Tientsin (British Concession: negotiations in Tokyo)

Fleet movements, ii 296; v 169, 251; ix 13

Great Britain, ii 132, 211, 213, 296, 682; iii 252, 278; iv 6, 27, 29, 364; v 169; *see also* sub-head Far East *above*

Jewish problem, iii 432, 519

Press, ii 200, 625; iii 278, 295; iv 412, 607; viii 183, 193, 346; ix 233-4; 'Baltimore

United States (Press) (cont.)

- Sun', **vi** 63; 'New York Times', **vi** 63; **vii** 544; **viii** 456n
 public opinion, **ii** 285, 301; **iv** 29, 37, 364, 380; **vi** 247, 678; **vii** 49, 63, 428; **viii** 449; **ix** 228
 Slovaks in, **v** 86; delegation to Europe, **i** 429-30, 465, 551
 suggestion relating to international conference, Sept. 1938, **ii** 617n; **vii** 628
 war in Europe, probable attitude, **ii** 219, 285, 301; **iv** 103n; **vii** 203, 262, 287, 428-9, 628-9; **viii** 450; **ix** 234
See also Bohemia and Moravia (reaction of U.S. to German occupation); Czechoslovakia (Germany, possible German attack: attitude of U.S.); Czechoslovakia (United States); France; Germany; President Roosevelt in Index of Persons
 Usti nad Orlici, **iii** 207; **iv** 57
 Ustron, **iii** 23
 Uzhorod, **iii** 152, 188, 217, 222; **v** 87
 Uzok, **v** 87

Vaihingen, **ii** 26

Valona, **v** 119, 127, 140, 437, 750

van Zeeland Plan, **ii** 70; **v** 792

Vatican, The, **iii** 497; **v** 563

suggestion for Five-Power Conference, May 1939, **v** 411, 420, 432, 435-6, 439-40, 451, 458, 466-8, 476-7, 480, 482, 489-90, 499, 505, 524, 581, 685, 803; proposal dropped, **v** 498

the Pope as mediator between Germany and Poland, July/Aug. 1939, **v** 685, 718-9; **vi** 284, 293-4, 303-4, 316, 370-2, 550, 633, 675; **vii** 14, 20, 23, 63, 67, 117-8, 183, 301, 351, 401-4, 452-3, 495

peace appeal, Aug. 24, 1939, **vii** 216n, 223, 227, 253-5; appeal to Germany and Poland, Aug. 31, 1939, **vii** 448, 455, 495

Veldenstein, **ii** 652

Veliki Luki, **i** 421

Venice, **i** 37; **ii** 174, 339; **v** 287, 294, 314, 334, 550-1

Verona, **ii** 641

Vienna, **i** 24, 28, 38, 43, 45, 67-8, 76, 107, 116n, 133, 135-7, 148, 156, 301, 321, 404, 544, 612; **ii** 281, 370, 615; **iii** 91, 123, 228, 235, 240, 275, 367-8, 417, 627; **vi** 232-5, 443, 445; **v** 67n

Herr Hitler's entry, Mar. 14, 1938, **i** 48, 135

Vienna Arsenal, **The**, **i** 93

Vienna Conference and Award, Nov. 1938, **iii** 212, 218; text of Award, **iii** 220-1; *referred to*, **iii** 222-8, 236-7, 239, 300, 302, 385n, 413; **iv** 129, 172, 178, 206, 220, 222-3, 238-9, 241, 251, 439, 617-8; **v** 370

Vienna Congress, 1815, **i** 649; **iii** 218

Vilkaviskis, **iv** 286

Vilna (Wilno), **iii** 50; **v** 407; **vi** 441; **vii** 87, 116, 306, 347, 496

question of passage of Soviet troops through Vilna Gap, **vii** 3n, 4, 40, 70, 112

Vistula, R., **v** 42, 538; **vii** 484

Vitebsk, **i** 421; **iv** 189

Vitkovice. *See* Witkowitz

Volhynia, **v** 407

Vollmau, **iii** 640

Volpi financial and industrial group, Italy, **vii** 335-6

Vorarlberg, **i** 7, 148; **iv** 49

Vysi Lhota, **iii** 223

Waag, R., **iv** 262; **v** 78; **vii** 126

Walentynowo, **vii** 453

Wannsee, **v** 671

War (1914-1918), **i** 222, 225; **ii** 216, 348; **iii** 384; **v** 302, 309; **vii** 127, 202, 228, 620

War (1939), outbreak of, **vii** 473-4, 534-9; *see also* Germany (Poland); Poland (Great Britain, political relations)

Warnsdorf, **i** 432; **ii** 664

Warsaw, **i** 423, 429; **iv** 145, 152, 479; **v** 247, 407; German plan of attack, **vii** 327, 337-8, 415-6; bombing of, 496-7, 529, 532

Warta, R., **v** 42

Weiden, **i** 61

Weihaiwei, **ix** 383

Weimar, **i** 451; **iv** 245

Weimar Republic, **i** 155n

Weipert, **ii** 596, 603

Wejherowo, **vi** 66

Westerplatte, **vi** 164, 388, 393, 417, 421; **vii** 474, 476, 479, 542, 544, 546

Whangpoo Conservancy Board, **viii** 6n, 76, 82, 99; **ix** 21

White Paper (Cmd. 5847 of 1938). *See* Great Britain

White Russia, **iii** 274, 548, 577

Wiener Neustadt, **i** 24, 59n

Wiesbaden, **v** 515

Witkowitz (Vitkovice), **i** 479; **iii** 167n, 170, 189; **iv** 129n; occupation by German troops, **iv** 258, 264; **v** 699, 714; **vi** 750

Worthing, speech by Lord Winterton at, **iii** 158

Wscherau, **iii** 640

Wuchang, **viii** 82, 177n

Wuhu, **viii** 6n, 170n, 228, 266, 394, 406

Wunstorf, **i** 358

Württemberg, **ii** 26

Yalova, **vi** 52

Yangtze-kiang, navigation, **iii** 308; **viii** 6n, 75-6, 82, 99, 101, 170n, 171, 194, 199-201, 204-6, 213, 226-9, 244, 246, 254, 260, 262, 266-7, 280, 348, 394, 405-7, 432-4, 441, 445, 452, 525; **ix** 3-4, 36, 40, 61, 87, 139, 152-4

Kiangyin barrier, **viii** 99, 200, 227

- Yangtze-kiang (*cont.*)
 reopening of Customs in Yangtze ports, *see*
 Chinese Maritime Customs Administration
 (demands for additional Japanese staff)
- Yangtzepoo, **viii** 41*n*, 75, 81, 96, 100
- Yellow River, **viii** 32
- Yemen, **vi** 127
- Yochow, **viii** 228, 266
- Yugoslavia**, **i** 79, 106, 218, 222, 232, 257, 514,
 650; **ii** 144; **iii** 153, 232, 238; **iv** 579, 620;
v 71
 armed forces, **iv** 102, 104, 388; **v** 334
 Croatian Peasant party, **iv** 352*n*
 foreign policy, **iv** 522, 620-1; **v** 334, 551
 Great Britain, **v** 314, 322, 663; **vi** 102-3, 437
 Press, **v** 563, 589; 'Politika', **v** 563
 war in Europe, probable attitude, **iv** 104,
 388; **vi** 67
See also Albania (effect on Yugoslavia of
 Italian occupation); Anti-Comintern Pact;
 Balkan Entente (Anglo-Turkish Declaration
 of May 1939); Bulgaria (Yugoslavia);
 Czechoslovakia (Germany, possible German
 attack: attitude of Yugoslavia); Germany
 (Yugoslavia); Hungary; Italy; Roumania
- Yunnan Province, **ix** 93
- Yunnanfu, **viii** 142
- Zakopane, **v** 246-7
- Zbaszyn, **iii** 251
- Zdar (Zdiar), **ii** 70*n*; **iii** 220; **v** 247
- Zeitz, **i** 451
- Zermanicc, **iii** 223
- Zilina. *See* Sillein
- Zinnwald, **i** 61; **ii** 552
- Zlabings, **iii** 640
- Zlin, **ii** 662; **iii** 377
- Znaim, **ii** 549; **iii** 237, 627, 640
- Znojmo, **i** 106
- Zoong Sing mill, **viii** 76, 99
- Zoppot, **vi** 136, 186, 393, 586; **vii** 157, 546
 Congress of lawyers, **vii** 96, 101, 153, 543
- Zory, **v** 246
- Zossen, **i** 380
- Zürich, **iii** 397
- Zwardon, **iii** 199, 212, 219
- Zwickau, **i** 432
- Zwittau, **i** 487; **ii** 544; **iii** 86-7, 123, 151, 196,
 207, 641
- Zywiec, **v** 247

UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN



3 9015 01188 5749



